

# Young Sheldon Episode Guide

Episodes 001-141

Last episode aired Thursday May 16, 2024

THE FINAL SEASON  
VIDEO CASSETTE

CBS ORIGINAL  
young  
Sheldon

NEW THURSDAYS 8|7c

CBS | STREAMING ON  
Paramount+

© www.cbs.com



© 2024 [www.imdb.com](http://www.imdb.com)



© 2024 [www.cbs.com](http://www.cbs.com)



© 2024 [www.myfanbase.de](http://www.myfanbase.de)



© 2024 [tvtropes.org](http://tvtropes.org)

The summaries and recaps of all the Young Sheldon episodes were downloaded from <https://www.imdb.com> and <https://www.cbs.com> and <https://www.myfanbase.de> and <https://tvtropes.org> and processed through a perl program to transform them in a  $\LaTeX$  file, for pretty printing. So, do not blame me for errors in the text 😊 😊!

This booklet was  $\LaTeX$ ed on May 20, 2024 by footstep11 with create\_eps\_guide v0.71

# Contents

<b>Season 1</b>	<b>1</b>
1 Pilot . . . . .	3
2 Rockets, Communists, and the Dewey Decimal System . . . . .	5
3 Poker, Faith, and Eggs . . . . .	7
4 A Therapist, a Comic Book and a Breakfast Sausage . . . . .	9
5 A Solar Calculator, a Game Ball, and a Cheerleader's Bosom . . . . .	11
6 A Patch, a Modem, and a Zantac . . . . .	13
7 A Brisket, Voodoo, and Cannonball Run . . . . .	15
8 Cape Canaveral, Schrodinger's Cat, and Cyndi Lauper's Hair . . . . .	17
9 Spock, Kirk, and Testicular Hernia . . . . .	19
10 An Eagle Feather, a String Bean and an Eskimo . . . . .	21
11 Demons, Sunday School, and Prime Numbers . . . . .	23
12 A Computer, a Plastic Pony, and a Case of Beer . . . . .	25
13 A Sneeze, Detention, and Sissy Spacek . . . . .	27
14 Potato Salad, a Broomstick, and Dad's Whiskey . . . . .	29
15 Dolomite, Apple Slices, and a Mystery Woman . . . . .	31
16 Killer Asteroids, Oklahoma, and a Frizzy Hair Machine . . . . .	33
17 Jiu-Jitsu, Bubble Wrap, and Yoo-Hoo . . . . .	35
18 A Mother, a Child, and a Blue Man's Backside . . . . .	37
19 Gluons, Guacamole, and the Color Purple . . . . .	39
20 A Dog, a Squirrel, and a Fish Named Fish . . . . .	41
21 Summer Sausage, a Pocket Poncho, and Tony Danza . . . . .	43
22 Vanilla Ice Cream, Gentleman Callers, and a Dinette Set . . . . .	47
<b>Season 2</b>	<b>49</b>
1 A High-Pitched Buzz and Training Wheels . . . . .	51
2 A Rival Prodigy and Sir Isaac Neutron . . . . .	53
3 A Crisis of Faith and Octopus Aliens . . . . .	55
4 A Financial Secret and Fish Sauce . . . . .	57
5 A Research Study and Czechoslovakian Wedding Pastries . . . . .	59
6 Seven Deadly Sins and a Small Carl Sagan . . . . .	61
7 Carbon Dating and a Stuffed Raccoon . . . . .	63
8 An 8-Bit Princess and a Flat Tire Genius . . . . .	65
9 Family Dynamics and a Red Fiero . . . . .	69
10 A Stunted Childhood and a Can of Fancy Mixed Nuts . . . . .	73
11 A Race of Superhumans and a Letter to Alf . . . . .	75
12 A Tummy Ache and a Whale of a Metaphor . . . . .	79
13 A Nuclear Reactor and a Boy Called Lovey . . . . .	83
14 David, Goliath, and a Yoo-Hoo from the Back . . . . .	87
15 A Math Emergency and Perky Palms . . . . .	89
16 A Loaf of Bread and a Grand Old Flag . . . . .	93
17 Albert Einstein and the Story of Another Mary . . . . .	97
18 A Perfect Score and a Bunsen Burner Marshmallow . . . . .	101
19 A Political Campaign and a Candy Land Cheater . . . . .	105
20 A Proposal and a Popsicle Stick Cross . . . . .	109

21	A Broken Heart and a Crock Monster . . . . .	113
22	A Swedish Science Thing and the Equation for Toast . . . . .	117

**Season 3 121**

1	Quirky Eggheads and Texas Snow Globes . . . . .	123
2	A Broom Closet and Satan’s Monopoly Board . . . . .	127
3	An Entrepreneurialist and a Swat on the Bottom . . . . .	131
4	Hobbitses, Physicses and a Ball With Zip . . . . .	135
5	A Pineapple and the Bosom of Male Friendship . . . . .	137
6	A Parasol and a Hell of an Arm . . . . .	139
7	Pongo Pygmaeus and a Culture that Encourages Spitting . . . . .	141
8	The Sin of Greed and a Chimichanga from Chi-Chi’s . . . . .	143
9	A Party Invitation, Football Grapes and an Earth Chicken . . . . .	145
10	Teenager Soup and A Little Ball of Fib . . . . .	147
11	A Live Chicken, a Fried Chicken and Holy Matrimony . . . . .	149
12	Body Glitter and a Mall Safety Kit . . . . .	151
13	Contracts, Rules and a Little Bit of Pig Brains . . . . .	155
14	A Slump, a Cross and Roadside Gravel . . . . .	157
15	A Boyfriend’s Ex-Wife and a Good Luck Head Rub . . . . .	161
16	Pasadena . . . . .	163
17	An Academic Crime and a More Romantic Taco Bell . . . . .	167
18	A Couple Bruised Ribs and a Cereal Box Ghost Detector . . . . .	171
19	A House for Sale and Serious Woman Stuff . . . . .	173
20	A Baby Tooth and the Egyptian God of Knowledge . . . . .	175
21	A Secret Letter and a Lowly Disc of Processed Meat . . . . .	177

**Season 4 179**

1	Graduation . . . . .	181
2	A Docent, A Little Lady and a Bouncer Named Dalton . . . . .	183
3	Training Wheels and an Unleashed Chicken . . . . .	185
4	Bible Camp and a Chariot of Love . . . . .	187
5	A Musty Crypt and a Stick to Pee On . . . . .	189
6	Freshman Orientation and the Inventor of the Zipper . . . . .	193
7	A Philosophy Class and Worms That Can Chase You . . . . .	197
8	An Existential Crisis and a Bear That Makes Bubbles . . . . .	199
9	Crappy Frozen Ice Cream and an Organ Grinder’s Monkey . . . . .	201
10	Cowboy Aerobics and 473 Grease-Free Bolts . . . . .	203
11	A Pager, a Club and a Cranky Bag of Wrinkles . . . . .	205
12	A Box of Treasure and the Meemaw of Science . . . . .	207
13	The Geezer Bus and a New Model for Education . . . . .	209
14	Mitch’s Son and the Unconditional Approval of a Government Agency . . . . .	213
15	A Virus, Heartbreak and a World of Possibilities . . . . .	215
16	A Second Prodigy and the Hottest Tips for Pouty Lips . . . . .	217
17	A Black Hole . . . . .	219
18	The Wild and Woolly World of Nonlinear Dynamics . . . . .	221

**Season 5 223**

1	One Bad Night and Chaos of Selfish Desires . . . . .	225
2	Snoopin’ Around and the Wonder Twins of Atheism . . . . .	227
3	Potential Energy and Hooch on a Park Bench . . . . .	231
4	Pish Posh and a Secret Back Room . . . . .	233
5	Stuffed Animals and a Sweet Southern Syzygy . . . . .	235
6	Money Laundering and a Cascade of Hormones . . . . .	239
7	An Introduction to Engineering and a Glob of Hair Gel . . . . .	241



8	The Grand Chancellor and a Den of Sin . . . . .	243
9	The Yips and an Oddly Hypnotic Bohemian . . . . .	245
10	An Expensive Glitch and a Goof-Off Room . . . . .	247
11	A Lock-In, a Weather Girl and a Disgusting Habit . . . . .	249
12	A Pink Cadillac and a Glorious Tribal Dance . . . . .	251
13	A Lot of Band-Aids and the Cooper Surrender . . . . .	253
14	A Free Scratcher and Feminine Wiles . . . . .	255
15	A Lobster, an Armadillo and a Way Bigger Number . . . . .	257
16	A Suitcase Full of Cash and a Yellow Clown Car . . . . .	259
17	A Solo Peanut, a Social Butterfly and the Truth . . . . .	261
18	Babies, Lies and a Resplendent Cannoli . . . . .	263
19	A God-Fearin' Baptist and a Hot Trophy Husband . . . . .	265
20	Uncle Sheldon and a Hormonal Firecracker . . . . .	267
21	White Trash, Holy Rollers and Punching People . . . . .	271
22	A Clogged Pore, a Little Spanish and the Future . . . . .	273

**Season 6 275**

1	Four Hundred Cartons of Undeclared Cigarettes and a Niblingo . . . . .	277
2	Future Worf and the Margarita of the South Pacific . . . . .	279
3	Passion's Harvest and a Sheldocracy . . . . .	281
4	Blonde Ambition and the Concept of Zero . . . . .	283
5	A Resident Advisor and the Word 'Sketchy' . . . . .	285
6	An Ugly Car, an Affair and Some Kickass Football . . . . .	287
7	A Tougher Nut and a Note on File . . . . .	289
8	Legalese and a Whole Hoo-Ha . . . . .	291
9	College Dropouts and the Medford Miracle . . . . .	293
10	Pancake Sunday and Textbook Flirting . . . . .	295
11	Ruthless, Toothless and a Week of Bed Rest . . . . .	297
12	A Baby Shower and a Testosterone-Rich Banter . . . . .	299
13	A Frat Party, a Sleepover and the Mother of All Blisters . . . . .	301
14	A Launch Party and a Whole Human Being . . . . .	303
15	Teen Angst and a Smart-Boy Walk of Shame . . . . .	305
16	A Stolen Truck and Going on the Lam . . . . .	307
17	A German Folk Song and an Actual Adult . . . . .	309
18	Little Green Men and a Fella's Marriage Proposal . . . . .	311
19	A New Weather Girl and a Stay-at-Home Coddler . . . . .	313
20	German for Beginners and a Crazy Old Man with a Bat . . . . .	315
21	A Romantic Getaway and a Germanic Meat-Based Diet . . . . .	317
22	A Tornado, a 10-Hour Flight and a Darn Fine Ring . . . . .	319

**Season 7 321**

1	Half a Wiener Schnitzel and Underwear in a Tree . . . . .	323
2	A Roulette Wheel and a Piano Playing Dog . . . . .	325
3	A Strudel and a Hot American Boy Toy . . . . .	327
4	Ants on a Log and a Cheating Winker . . . . .	329
5	A Frankenstein's Monster and a Crazy Church Guy . . . . .	331
6	Baptists, Catholics and an Attempted Drowning . . . . .	333
7	A Proper Wedding and Skeletons in the Closet . . . . .	335
8	An Ankle Monitor and a Big Plastic Crap House . . . . .	337
9	A Fancy Article and a Scholarship for a Baby . . . . .	339
10	Community Service and the Key to a Happy Marriage . . . . .	341
11	A Little Snip and Teaching Old Dogs . . . . .	343
12	A New Home and a Traditional Texas Torture . . . . .	345
13	Funeral . . . . .	347
14	Memoir . . . . .	349

**Actor Appearances**

**351**

# **Season One**



# Pilot

Season 1

Episode Number: 1

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Monday September 25, 2017  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steve Molaro  
Director: Jon Favreau  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Bob Newhart (Professor Proton), Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. MacElroy), Rex Linn (Principal Peterson), Matt Hobby (Pastor Hodgkins), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Melissa Tang (Ms. Fenley), Doc Farrow (Assistant Coach Wilkins), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Marcia Ann Burrs (Betty), Christian Alexander Garcia (Stinson)  
Production Code: T12.15551  
Summary: 9-year-old Sheldon Cooper learns that having a brilliant mind doesn't always help growing up in Texas.



Sheldon plays with his model train, trying physical laws as well. He is called to supper. There he sits with his parents Mary and George and his two siblings Georgie and Missy. They want to say a prayer, but Sheldon first has to put on gloves, which annoys his father. Mary asks for understanding. Then she asks if the children are already looking forward to the new school year. Missy is pleased because Sheldon is out of class. Sheldon is looking forward to the new content challenges and Georgie is annoyed because Sheldon is now in his class. After that, it's about who comes to church on Sunday. George and Georgie are not in the mood, Sheldon offers to go along because

he believes in his mother, and then Missy has no choice. Missy and Georgie throw food and disregard Mary's instructions.

In the church, the priest is currently giving his talk about evil thoughts and Sheldon is thinking about it. He asks both his mother and his sister what annoys a woman sitting in front of it. Mary defends her son.

Mary wants in the afternoon that Sheldon go out a bit and enjoy the day. Sheldon, however, prefers to learn and takes the environment as very threatening. But he's supposed to stay outside and meets Billy Sparkle, a student from his old school, who uses the opportunity to frighten Sheldon so that Sheldon immediately runs back into the house.

In the evening, Mary and George argue and Missy says they are arguing about Sheldon, but he says it's all about money. When Mary comes to say good night, Missy asks her directly, but she replies that they do not have to worry. Missy says her mother lied, but Sheldon is convinced that his mother never lies.

The next morning, Sheldon is looking for his bow tie for his shirt, but George says he does not need it. Mary and Sheldon are looking desperately because Sheldon does not want to leave home



without them. Mary believes that Georgie hid the fly, but he denies the accusation. Mary keeps searching when George comes in and explains that he took the fly. It was strange enough that Sheldon go to high school at the age of nine, then he would not have to dress as conspicuously. Mary does not let that apply. Shortly thereafter, she sits in the car with Sheldon, who ties his bow tie, talking to him about the possibility that some people in school might be overwhelmed by Sheldon's abilities. But Sheldon believes they'll make him the leader because of his intelligence. Mary prays that everything will be fine.

Right in front of the school, Sheldon immediately notes that some students violate tattoos and the like with the dress code. Mary also sees the scenery and asks Sheldon to remove the fly. In return she promises him a trip to the electronics store Radio Shack. Sheldon agrees. In the school building he has to get used to the new environment. Mary swears to him that if necessary, he gets help from his father, the football coach, or his brother. After the toilet, Mary leaves Sheldon with a heavy heart and dismisses him in the classroom. There, the new teacher introduces him. Ms. MacElroy the same. Sheldon answers and explains who violates the dress code. He amuses the class, especially when he reproaches the teacher with the ladybeard.

Ms. MacElroy complains to the headmaster, who also includes Sheldon's parents and other teachers who also complain about Sheldon's behavior. George is holding back. Meanwhile, Sheldon walks through the hall listening to Ms. Fenley practicing the cello. He sits down at the piano and plays the melody. Ms. Fenley asks if he knows the piece and how long he has been playing the piano. Sheldon does not know the piece and he does not play the piano either. Meanwhile, Mary tells the Headmaster that they have no choice. They can not afford a private school, as if Sheldon has to stay at the school. He was entitled to adequate education. The Headmaster hopes for support from George, but he keeps out of the discussion. Meanwhile, Sheldon lets Ms. Fenley play chords and Sheldon can name them all right. She says that he should make music, but Sheldon refuses because musicians eventually take drugs.

On the sports field is a football training and a student makes fun of Georgie, so it comes to a brawl. George intervenes and Georgie runs angrily into the locker room. His father is behind. Georgie says he wants to stop football. He could not go to the same school with Sheldon. George says that he has no choice and Georgie complains that they keep telling him that. George explains that a coach would always tell him to go out and face the challenge. Georgie wants to know what his father would say, but he only explains that he has a bad day and that Georgie should listen to his coach better.

Sheldon looks at Professor Proton, annoying Missy, who prefers to see Duck Tales. George comes in and wants to talk to Sheldon. He explains that Sheldon at school should not offend people. Sheldon does not quite understand that, so George tells her why they've moved and that he's working at another school. He saw students being recruited from other schools to play in the football teams. He reported that and was subsequently fired and lost his reputation. Sheldon should concentrate on himself tomorrow. Sheldon asks if he is sad that he was fired. George explains that, above all, he is angry.

In the evening, the family is sitting at the dinner table again and speaking the prayer. Meanwhile, Sheldon takes off his glove and deliberately touches his father's hand for the first time.

Sheldon went to Radio Shack with his mother.

# Rockets, Communists, and the Dewey Decimal System

Season 1  
Episode Number: 2  
Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Thursday November 2, 2017  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro  
Director: Michael Zinberg  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. MacElroy), Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Murray Wyatt Rundus (Clint), Tate Berney (Dexter), Cait Pool (Lisa May), Wiley M. Pickett (FBI Agent #1), Leonard Robinson (FBI Agent #2), Reid Shapiro (Burnout #1), Nolan Pugh (Burnout #2)  
Production Code: T12.15552  
Summary: To appease his worried mother, Sheldon employs the techniques of a self-help book to try and make a friend.



Mary and George watch Sheldon at school and worry because he's sitting all alone. Mary wants to go to him, but George stops her because it's no better when Sheldon is seen with his mother. Sheldon himself does not find it so bad to be alone, because he can think so about the science instead of dealing with banalities.

Missy moans about her math homework and wonders why Sheldon is so easy. Mary says that she has other talents, but then she only remembers that Missy has beautiful hair, which she is satisfied with. Georgie comes home and Mary asks him to sit down at table with

Sheldon during the break the next day. Missy advises Georgie not to do her, which Mary also tells. Mary complains to Missy and makes clear how worried she is about Sheldon because he has no friends. Missy goes to Sheldon and tells him about her mother's worries. Sheldon explains that he is satisfied, but Missy does not care anymore.

The next day, Sheldon tries to get through to the library. There he is looking for a book that helps him to make friends. The librarian proposes a guide, which Sheldon begins to read immediately. Later, you try out the principles that are in the book, right next to his dad. Then he turns to Billy Sparks, but he does not move on like that because he is very taciturn. Then Sheldon tries it with a cheerleader, but fails there just like a couple of boys who smoke in the bathroom. Even the athletes of the school look at him strangely.

Sheldon reads the book again in the evening and tells his sister that he must have overlooked something, since his attempts to act on the book did not bring any friendships. Missy asks if he has already looked at the loan card in the book, because there are people who were also looking for friends. Sheldon is surprised at how brilliant this proposal is.

Mary drives Sheldon to school and talks to him about his new book. Sheldon explains that it does not work and that he does not really look for friends, but likes to do it for his mother. She is also surprised that Missy's new strategy is coming.

Sheldon addresses Ms. Ingram at school, who also borrowed the book. She explains that she borrowed the book after a relationship broke down, and tells an overburdened Sheldon the whole emotional story. Ms. Macelroy also had the book, but wanted only to increase their chances on the headmaster post. That it failed, she pushes the male-dominated world. Mr. Givens, too, is only processing his emotional instability. Sheldon wants to return the book when a student, Tam, asks him if the book is good. Sheldon says no because he did not find a boyfriend, but it was only for his mother anyway. Tam also explains that he has no friends and that his parents put him under pressure. They still talk about rockets and are on a single wavelength. Sheldon finally says goodbye and wishes Tam good luck looking for a friend, but then comes back with good news.

In the car, Sheldon tells his mother that he has found a friend. At home, Mary is overjoyed when she tells George. Sheldon comes in and asks if he can build a rocket again. George immediately denies that he nearly set the house on fire last time. Sheldon is saddened because he had hoped to do this with his new boyfriend, which makes Mary allow him to. Mary also asks if Sheldon wants to invite his new friend to dinner. Although Sheldon does not understand the meaning, Tam asks the next day, who also does not know what that should be good for, but agrees.

Tam arrives at the Coopers and Mary is very excited, which is why Tam is a bit scared. At the table, George tries to get into conversation with Tam and learns that he is from Vietnam, but gets bogged down in his conversation. Georgie also just asks for Rambo, so everyone is relieved when Mary arrives. While eating Mary wants to know more about Tam's family and he tells how they were very poor, because his father was rehabilitated after the war, finally came free, they fled to Thailand and had to live in a refugee camp under very adverse conditions. George, Mary and Georgie keep interrupting Tam with awkward comments. However, Tam continues to tell how they finally came to America and they were hopeful, but were then attacked by the Kukluxklan. They opened a shop here and worked very hard to make ends meet. The mood is in the basement.

Sheldon and Tam are building a rocket in the garage when the doorbell rings and Mary faces two FBI agents asking about Sheldon for ordering uranium. Mary brings in George, who kindly asks the agents to explain that it's a misunderstanding when suddenly a rocket shoots through the apartment. You only hear a loud "Sorry" and George asks the agents in the garage.

## Poker, Faith, and Eggs

Season 1  
Episode Number: 3  
Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Thursday November 9, 2017  
Writer: Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija, Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro  
Director: Michael Zinberg  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Vernee Watson (Nurse Robinson), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks)  
Production Code: T12.15553  
Summary: Sheldon's perspective on faith is shaken when his father is rushed to the emergency room. Meanwhile, Meemaw comes to babysit and the kids have an adventure getting to the hospital on their own.



Missy plays air guitar, Georgie pops fireworks and Sheldon plays poker with his grandmother, who tries to teach him that one does not tell with his expression what cards one has. She wins because she bluffed. Sheldon complains that they lied, but Meemaw explains that in life you can not always expect everything to be as it looks. That makes life but also exciting and interesting. Georgie and Mary come home and are not thrilled how Meemaw took care of the kids.

Sheldon is in the church with his family and they listen to the pastor, who explains that there is a 50% chance that there is a God. Sheldon answers and explains that this is wrong. The pastor gives Sheldon the floor and he explains that the assumption is wrong. Sheldon also says that he prefers to trust facts rather than believe in God. The pastor confronts him with the fact that many scholars have believed in God and then cuts Sheldon off. Sheldon is determined to fight back next Sunday.

Billy Sparks knocks on the door and only George opens the door- Billy wanted to give Missy some eggs from his chicken and gives them to George. When the rest of the family comes home, Missy is happy about the gift and does not want the eggs to be cooked. Meanwhile, Sheldon reads a book and learns that Blaise Pascal said that one should believe in God, because one gains everything, if one is right and loses nothing, if one were wrong, what gives him to think. Mary was meanwhile called by George. She comes back and tells Sheldon and Missy that her grandmother is about to watch because she has to go to the hospital with George. But she explains that everything is alright and they do not have to come along. Missy and Sheldon are scared, but follow their mother's instructions. After a while comes the grandma.

Mary arrives at the doctor's with George and immediately declares that she believes her husband may have a heart attack. You immediately take care of him. Meanwhile, Missy and Sheldon are eating with Meemaw when Georgie comes home and learns that his father is in the hospital. He can not understand that they do not go there too. Meemaw explains that they wait here in peace. Georgie goes dissatisfied to his room.

The phone rings and Mary wants to know how it works at home. She herself has no information about George because there are still tests to be done. Meemaw encourages her daughter and promises that everything will be fine. Mary thanks her mother for helping her and the family, and promises to call if she knows more. Georgie, Missy and Sheldon want to know what's going on. Mary calms her down, but now Georgie does not want to go to bed but to drive to him.

Sheldon and Missy can not sleep. Georgie knocks and explains that he will go to the hospital and they can come along. They sneak out of the house shortly afterwards, steal the car key and set off in spite of Sheldon's concerns. However, Sheldon prepared for a possible accident and packaged well. Georgie drives slowly and awkwardly somehow down the street.

The phone rings and Meemaw finally wakes up, answers the phone and learns from Mary that there will be more tests and she will keep George there overnight. Meemaw explains that the children sleep and Mary does not have to worry. But then she discovers a message from Sheldon, which says that they want to go to the hospital.

Georgie, Missy and Sheldon are still on the road and do not know the way when they hear sirens and think that they are now going to jail. Georgie stops, but it's an ambulance passing them. Sheldon immediately calls for Georgie to drive behind because the car will probably go to the hospital.

Meemaw arrives at the hospital and asks Mary where the kids are. This does not understand why it works, so Meemaw first asks for George. Suddenly the children come in and Meemaw is relieved. Mary asks why they are here and Meemaw is lying, that they came here because no one could sleep and she thought it best to take her to the hospital.

Mary looks at George. Meemaw takes the opportunity and tells the children that Mary can never know what happened today, otherwise she will be much stricter if she takes care of her again. The kids agree, but Sheldon does not really want to lie to his mother. Meemaw says he can do that if he believes in himself.

Sheldon walks through the hospital and accidentally finds his father attached to machines and does not look very good. Sheldon goes to the chapel and begins to pray. But he did not speak to God but to Blaise Pascal to make George feel better. He has only something to win, if he is right. And he had to lie right.

Georgie is impatient when Mary finally arrives and declares that George will be well again soon. Mary says her prayers have been heard and Sheldon also feels the power of faith. But the next day as they all got sick of Billy Sparks's eggs, that feeling had quickly subsided.

In the church, everyone is listening again to the pastor as Sheldon begins to discuss it, because there are contradictions in the creation story. As Sheldon does not give up, George fakes a heart attack so the family has to leave immediately.



# A Therapist, a Comic Book and a Breakfast Sausage

Season 1  
Episode Number: 4  
Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Thursday November 16, 2017  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Rob Ulin, Dave Bickel  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. MacElroy), Ryan Phuong (Tam), John Hartman (Dr. Goetsch), Christopher Cho (Omar)  
Production Code: T12.15554  
Summary: Sheldon fears of solid food after the choking sausage incident. Sheldon discovers his first comic book.



Sheldon and the family are having breakfast as Sheldon chokes and lightens his breath. George can barely manage to get it out of his throat again. Sheldon is too late in the action and hopes his mother will apologize to him. A short time later he is in the classroom explaining Ms. MacElroy what happened. The class is having fun.

At lunch, Sheldon meets Tam, who reads a comic book. Sheldon thinks this is kid stuff, but Tam does not want to hear about it. Sheldon wants to eat his food, but he is afraid to swallow again. Even at supper Sheldon refuses to eat, so

he can not swallow again. You first have to tell Meemaw what happened in the morning. On the first night, Mary and George are still understanding Sheldon and just ask him to drink the milk, but on the second night Mary wants to force him to eat. While Mary and George discuss in the next room, Meemaw offers to pack the food in the blender. Meanwhile, Mary makes a big deal out of the fact that Sheldon is nothing. When they hear the blender, they look around and are pleased that Sheldon is not getting the food liquid. So they do it in the next few days, because it's the only way for him to eat something.

After five weeks, they are seriously considering going to a psychiatrist with Sheldon because this condition can not last. George considers whether this is a good idea, but also sees that the situation is not sustainable. The family finds a psychiatrist they can pay for, and George and Mary go to see him with Sheldon. He wants to speak with the parents first and offers Sheldon that he can look at a comic book, until it is his turn. Sheldon takes the first comic, X-Men, and starts leafing. Meanwhile Mary tries to explain to the psychiatrist who Sheldon is and what the problem is. The psychiatrist explains that they are right with him. He himself was three years ahead in reading at school.

Meemaw watches Missy and Georgie, lets them watch TV, but messes up the show. Instead of eating supper, she asks if they want to eat ice cream. Of course, the children agree. Meanwhile, the conversation between Mary, George and the psychiatrist is over. You will not find a Sheldon in advance. He is nowhere in the building and Mary can not reach anyone at home.

Sheldon went out on the street. He read the comic and went to a comic shop to find out how the story goes on. He happens to meet Tam, who is surprised that Sheldon changed his mind about comicbooks. Mary and George meanwhile drive anxiously through the area in search of Sheldon. George tries to stay positive and calm Mary. Sheldon will get along. Meanwhile, he is sitting with Tam in a comic book corner reading.

George and Missy enjoy their milkshakes. Georgie complains that it's always about Sheldon. Missy agrees, saying that sometimes they do not even exist. Meemaw explains that Sheldon certainly demands a lot of attention, but it also has something positive, because Georgie and Missy have much more freedom and they do not have to do anything constantly.

Tam eats a chewy candy stick while reading and Sheldon stares at it again and again until Tam makes it clear that Sheldon would like to take one too. Sheldon, like the super heroes of his comic book, struggles against his weak point and finally dares to bite off and from then on eat solid food again.

Tam and Sheldon walk in the evening, it's already dark, walking home down the street. Sheldon sees police cars parked in front of his home and Tam wishes him good luck as he says goodbye. After all, he can tell that he dare to eat again.

# A Solar Calculator, a Game Ball, and a Cheerleader's Bosom

Season 1  
Episode Number: 5  
Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Thursday November 23, 2017  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija  
Director: Chris Koch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ray Liotta (Vincent), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Doc Farrow (Assistant Coach Wilkins), Nick Carson (Pat Culpepper), Scott Peat (Gerome), Brandon Morales (Referee), Cooper North (Student), Brielle Barbusca (Cheerleader), Isaac Faulkner (Party Guy)  
Production Code: T12.15555  
Summary: Sheldon struggles with newfound popularity after utilizing statistics to help the football team.



The Cooper family sits in front of the TV and watches football while Sheldon reads a book. In the game, the attacking team does not make it over the next 10 yards even after the third attempt and Georgie talks about the standard tactics in this case. Sheldon explains, however, that statistically, it would be the much better option to risk the fourth attempt. Georgie and George think this is wrong from their experience, but Sheldon sticks to his opinion.

Mary complains to George that her mother bets on football games, but George has no ear. He reflects on Sheldon's statistics and asks Mary if she believes Sheldon is right. Mary says she already believes that. After all, Sheldon have been making their tax returns for three years.

The next day, George, Sheldon and Georgie go to school. George asks Sheldon again for his statistics and Sheldon continues. Georgie says that everyone knows that Sheldon's strategy is nonsense, but Sheldon opposes it, because one thing is not right, just because everyone thinks it's right.

The football game is exactly the situation the family had been arguing about. George is brief and makes a fourth attempt to do what he first has to enforce against his assistant coach. Also on the auditorium there is only skepticism. The attempt fails and George is stupid at first, but the referees have seen a foul, so the attempt must be repeated. George sticks to his tactics and shortly thereafter celebrates with a touchdown.

Meemaw brings the kids to bed. She asks Sheldon if he can help her with his statistics calculation also in their bets. Sheldon says yes if he gets enough data. Missy intervenes and explains that her mother had forbidden Meemaw to bet again. Shortly thereafter, Mary and George come in and George wants to hand Sheldon the football because he has decided the game by his statistics for her and he is proud of Sheldon. But Sheldon refuses, because the football is dirty.

Over the next few weeks, Sheldon's stats help the football team win further, which is why he is celebrated at school and finds little peace. Only in the library can he withdraw. There, Tam

approaches him and is thrilled to benefit from Sheldon's new status. But Sheldon tells him that he has had enough of all the touches, high fives and hugs.

At home, George asks again for new tips for the next game, but Sheldon first wants to do his homework. Georgie comes in and asks if he can help, but George only sends him to pick up a few things, which Georgie disappointedly does.

Georgie listens loudly to music in his room until Mary comes in and turns off the music and complains that the room is not tidy. She begins to argue with Georgie. George hears that and goes to them. Meemaw takes the opportunity and joins Sheldon to talk to him about their bets. Sheldon explains that after his homework, he will help George. Meemaw tries to bribe Sheldon, but Mary comes in and demands that Sheldon get ready for bed. He claims that he is not ready yet, but Mary is still angry at the dispute with Georgie, so she makes it clear to Sheldon to listen to him. Meemaw explains that she should not be mad at Sheldon. Mary now drives her mother.

Tam rings the Coopers and wants to talk to Sheldon. He wants to go to a party with her. Mary explains that this will not work because he is a little boy after all. Sheldon lies in bed and calculates probabilities as Tam knocks on the window and convinces him to go to the party with him, which is just a few doors away. Missy will come too. A short time later they are at the door. Sheldon just wants to worry about Tam getting in, but is immediately drawn in by the celebrating crowd, who are pleased to see Sheldon there.

Meanwhile, George and Mary talk about their children. Mary is annoyed that she yelled at Georgie so. George thinks that she can do that more often. Mary replies he just has a hard time because George suddenly made such a good bond with Sheldon. George is confused because he was supposed to do just that and that was not right again.

Georgie is also at the party and discovers Missy dancing and Sheldon pleading to be dropped off again on the floor. They decide to go home because they are not supposed to be at the party.

At school, Sheldon is downhearted because he has only written a 2+ in a math test and is responsible for his work for the football team. Tam does not see a big deal, but Sheldon decides to concentrate fully on the school again. Tam thinks it's a pity, because he will not arrive at the girls anymore.

Sheldon considers how he could communicate his decision to both his father and Meemaw. He brings his mother on board, shows her the test, and makes sure that she makes it clear that they should not include Sheldon for their own purposes.

George asks Georgie to help him prepare for the next game and Georgie finally agrees. Meanwhile, Sheldon does homework and Meemaw tries to get a hint for an upcoming game. Sheldon finally gives in, calls his forecast and Meemaw is satisfied. However, Sheldon's advice turns out to be wrong, so Sheldon was asked for the last time.

Meemaw, Conny, sits in the casino at the one-armed bandit and tries her luck as Vincent sits down to ask for his money. Conny tries to gain time and offers him vouchers or something similar. Finally, she is lucky and wins the jackpot. She leaves and lets Vincent back with collecting all the quarter dollars that come out of the machine.

## A Patch, a Modem, and a Zantac

Season 1  
Episode Number: 6  
Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Thursday November 30, 2017  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Anthony Gioe, Nick Mandernach  
Director: Don Scardino  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ryan Phuong (Tam), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Jason Kravits (Dr. Hodges), Dave Florek (Dr. Eberland), Karly Rothenberg (Mrs. Veazey)  
Production Code: T12.15556  
Summary: When a NASA representative visits Sheldon's school and dismisses his science, Sheldon is set on a mission to prove him wrong.



In science lessons, the teacher introduces a friend from college, who is now working at NASA to tell about the space program. Dr. Ronald Hodges explains that space travel is quite expensive. Sheldon answers and asks why you can not save money by not ending the landing in the sea. Hodges points out that this is hardly possible and Sheldon offers his help in the development, but Hodges makes only a little funny and then distracts from the topic by talking about the go to the toilet Go in space. Sheldon meanwhile plans to show Hodges that his idea is viable.

Everyone chats a little at dinner, noting that Sheldon does not eat properly. Sheldon says that he thinks about the NASA project, which overwhelms the rest of the family. In the evening, Sheldon is sitting over his notebook and must be asked by his father, but finally go to bed.

The next day, Sheldon visits his grandmother and asks if she has any money for him because he has to buy a computer that goes through his equations. Since he does not receive much from her, he calls the bank later in the day and asks for another loan. But this does not succeed because he is too young and his mother finally breaks off the conversation.

Sheldon skips math lessons at school because he goes through some equations in the library on the computer. Tam comes in, learns about Sheldon's intentions, and explains that Radio Shack has a better computer. In the afternoon, Sheldon asks his mother if she can drive him there, but she has no time for that today. Sheldon wants to argue, but Mary does not talk to herself. Sheldon leaves the room angrily and curses.

Mary, Meemaw, and George think about punishing Sheldon for his behavior. George suggests not to let him go to Radio Shack for a month. Everyone agrees that this is a good punishment.

Sheldon suffers so much from the punishment that he gets stomach ache. They go with him to the doctor, who determines that Sheldon has a stomach ulcer. Meanwhile, Sheldon realizes that the doctor has a computer and asks to have a quick look. Meanwhile, the doctor talks to Sheldon's parents and explains what they should be aware of in the next few days. When Sheldon attempts to dial into the Internet, they become attentive, but let him first grant.



It's the middle of the night and Sheldon has managed to finish his research. Meanwhile, the rest of the family flees, because they want to finally sleep through again, without being awakened by Sheldon.

Sheldon finishes his notes, Mary packs them in an envelope and they send it to NASA. Sheldon already sees it coming, he is one of the most successful scientists in the United States for his pioneering ideas. But Sheldon waits in vain for an answer to his post and is becoming increasingly frustrated. At some point it will be enough for his father. He decides that they drive to Houston and ask directly.

George, Mary, Meemaw, and the three children set off, and then sit in the waiting room of Dr. Liz. Hodges. At some point it is enough George and he just goes to the office, so Sheldon is finally heard. He presents his ideas and equations to Hodges and Hodges is truly impressed. He explains to Sheldon that the theory is great, but they do not have the means to do it. Sheldon translates for himself that he is ahead of his time, and is satisfied. On the way home, Sheldon thanks his father.

It is April 8, 2016 and under the leadership of Elon Musk, who owns the notebook of Sheldon, Sheldon's theory was first implemented.

## A Brisket, Voodoo, and Cannonball Run

Season 1  
Episode Number: 7  
Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Thursday December 7, 2017  
Writer: Nick Bakay, Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro  
Director: Mark Cendrowski  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: J. Anthony McCarthy (Butcher), Sharon Ferguson (Madam Laveau)  
Production Code: T12.15557  
Summary: The kids brainstorm ways to resolve a family feud when Meemaw refuses to give George Sr. her brisket recipe.



Dinner is eaten at the Coopers. Meemaw has boiled beef breast and it all tastes excellent. George asks for the recipe, but Meemaw, Conny, does not want to reveal it. George is disappointed because he always treated her daughter well and gave her at least three grandchildren. Conny explains that she will write down the recipe but does not intend to do it.

At night, George and Mary argue about their mother. George wants Mary to be on his side. Missy has listened to everything, then knocks at Georgie's door

so it looks like he's been listening, and tells Sheldon about it. They decide which child comes to whom in a divorce.

The next day they go on a picnic trip together, but George is not there because he has to work, and Georgie is under house arrest for overhearing his parents. Missy gets a shock, but says nothing more. Meemaw asks if it was about the recipe and Missy says that her father wishes Mary to be on his side. Sheldon then asks if they get a divorce, which Mary immediately denies. She means that

George and Georgie are sitting in front of the TV at home and Georgie explains that he did not listen and does not know why he is under house arrest. His father says that he did not feel like having a picnic anyway. Then he leaves the house and walks to his mother-in-law's house to look for the recipe. Georgie has followed him and surprised his father. He promises nothing to say and helps with the search.

In the evening, the family comes back from the trip and George tries not to show it. When Conny comes home, she realizes that apparently someone was with her because the box of prescriptions stood diagonally. She is amused that George actually thought she had written down the recipe.

George is still sitting in front of the TV and Mary complains that she was out and about all day with the kids, and she has to take care of everything now. George says she should not come to him like that but does not want to talk. But Mary comes back and explains that he abandons his family just because he can not cope with his mother-in-law. She wants to know how long that should go, and George explains that it's not his fault. Mary is angry because both are so stubborn.

Connie joins George and shows him the recipe. George is skeptical as to whether it's really the recipe for the beef breasts, but Conny swears that she wrote it down for him and she entrusts it to him now and maybe he'll pass it on to his kids. Then she goes amused.

The next day, George buys the complicated ingredients, which bring some effort. The preparation is so elaborate that he is busy the whole night. The next morning Conny enjoys the special coffee George needed for the recipe, and confesses to Mary that it is not necessary for the beef brisket. Meanwhile, George tries on the outside of his beef breast and finds out that Conny lied to him and tricked him. He puts her directly to speech, but she replies only that he had at least broken in with her. Mary does not know what annoys her more. George explains that he does not want to see Conny in his house anymore. Mary brings the children into play and George replies that she should only be in the house when he is not there. He takes the coffee and storms out.

Sheldon plays the train when Georgie and Missy want to talk to him. They think that their parents could divorce, but Sheldon does not want to believe that. Georgie says anyway that they only need the recipe and then the dispute would be over. While the boys are thinking about how to do that, Missy plays Schaffner and makes sounds that remind Sheldon how Meemaw had always fed him, because she made the spoon a railroad. She also gave him the recipe. Sheldon remembers it and can also name other things so the siblings believe him. But he does not want to reveal it, as Meemaw explained that it was a secret. Georgie says he is to blame if her parents get divorced.

Sheldon asks his father into the living room where the rest of the family is waiting. Sheldon explains that he knows the recipe because he can remember. You do not want to believe him, but when Sheldon starts reciting the recipe, Conny agrees to reveal the recipe. George, however, does not want to have it anymore because he still feels marginalized as always. Conny explains that she never thought him good enough for Mary and did not want to confide the recipe to him. George explains that he understands that because he has a daughter of his own. But he had already come a long way. Conny agrees, apologizes for what George means a lot, and they hug each other.

George got the prescription from Sheldon and made a beef breast. He tastes it and enjoys the taste right. At the sound, Sheldon recalls how he was in his parent's room as a child and his father made the sound with Mary under the covers.

# Cape Canaveral, Schrodinger's Cat, and Cyndi Lauper's Hair

Season 1  
Episode Number: 8  
Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Thursday December 14, 2017  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, David Bickel  
Director: Howie Deutch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Production Code: T12.15558  
Summary: In an attempt to bond with Sheldon, George Sr. takes the boys on a road trip to see a space shuttle launch. Also, Mary, Missy and Meemaw have a girls' weekend at the salon.



George and Mary had sex again after a long time and decide to do it again more often. Then they think about what they could do over the weekend and George thinks about fishing again and taking Georgie with them. Mary does not think it's so nice because that excludes Sheldon. George says he does not like fishing, but Mary says they can do something else as well. She can persuade him to think of something else.

George goes to see Sheldon the next day and asks what they could do together over the weekend. Sheldon suggests that they could watch the launch of a space shuttle at Cape Canaveral. That's a long way to go because they're traveling for half a day, but George wants to do it. He shares it with the dinner. Georgie is not so happy, but takes it. Mary is pleased that Sheldon is so excited. Missy asks why she can not come, but Mary explains that she and Meemaw are going to have a nice weekend with women.

Mary swears George on Sheldon's routines and is very worried that everything will work with the long drive. But George asks that she relax, because he could take care of his son. He can make it clear to her that he knows everything about Sheldon, what he needs to know for such a trip.

George gets up and wakes Georgie because they have to leave early in the morning. Then he wants to give Sheldon, but this is nowhere to be found. After a long search, they discover that he is already finished with all things on the car and waiting. A little later, they get ready for departure and George ensures with a white lie on the coin toss that Sheldon will sit in front of his father. Mary is excited and worried, but tells herself it was a good idea.

The girls plan their day for three and want to go to the hairdresser. Missy hopes she can dye her hair, but Mary forbids it and Connie says that Mary just can not have fun. Mary contradicts that.

While driving, George tries to talk to Sheldon while Georgie is listening to the music in the back. They eventually talk about George's career as a football player and Sheldon is a bit tactless. The girls can meanwhile make hair and nails at the hairdresser. Mary and Conny argue over how Conny behaves towards the children. She should not portray Mary as evil and boring, because

Conny as a mother was not much better and had actually banned everything fun. Conny defends herself and explains that she also had a lot to do with two jobs and could not allow much room for education. Meanwhile, Georgie plays a game in the car, but Sheldon finds it extremely boring. They come to talk about Schrödinger's cat, and Sheldon tries to explain to his father and Georgie what it's all about.

George, Georgie and Sheldon arrive at the motel and discuss how to divide themselves on the two beds. George uses it again, that he throws the coin and so Georgie's wishes do not have to comply. Mary puts Missy to bed and is then confronted by her mother in the kitchen to continue her discussion. Conny explains that she felt bad, that she was so rarely at home because of work. That's another reason she wanted to live nearby.

Sheldon is awake in the middle of the night, because Georgie needs so much space in her sleep. He therefore asks his father to sleep with him, which he accepts. When they want to fall asleep again, they hear rain and thunderstorms outside and Sheldon is directly worried, if the space shuttle could start at all. George encourages him that it will have already passed in the morning. However, this is not the case. As Sheldon and George are awake at dawn, they see through the window heavy rain and storm and thunderstorms. George is sorry. To distract Sheldon, he asks him how a thunderstorm comes about at all, how thunder arises and much more.

The boys have packed the things and want to drive to the car to go home, but Sheldon does not want to get wet and would rather wait for it to stop raining. But there is no time, because the next day is back to school and the ride back takes a long time again. They finally leave, but Sheldon simply stops because he can not overcome himself. George comes back and just carries him to the car. Sheldon screams because he gets wet.

Sheldon admits that despite the unusual start, the trip was his best experience. He just wished he had told his father when he was alive.

## Spock, Kirk, and Testicular Hernia

Season 1  
Episode Number: 9  
Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Thursday December 21, 2017  
Writer: Chuck Lorre & Steven Molaro  
Director: Peter Lauer  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ryan Phuong (Tam), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Doc Farrow (Assistant Coach Wilkins), Pappy Faulkner (Student #1), Amanda Kubota (Student #2), Landon Taylor Klotz (Student #3)  
Production Code: T12.15559  
Summary: Young Sheldon has to teach his brother for the test, and in doing so, he learns some skills from his brother.



Sheldon looks at Star Trek with his grandmother and explains that he can identify well with Spock. Conny explains that she likes Captain Kirk because he says so many important things. George interrupts her and asks Sheldon to help math with Georgie because he's flying out of the football team if he fails the test tomorrow. Sheldon does not want to help because Georgie always annoys him, but George asks Conny for help, and whispers some negotiating ideas to Sheldon. Sheldon helps so, because he will receive

a trip to the railroad shop and, if successful, something from it to \$ 20.

Sheldon knocks at Georgie's door and he lets it in after George has reiterated the request. Sheldon asks Georgie a few things and then apologizes. Sheldon goes back to his father and says \$ 20 is not enough. Conny is amused.

Sheldon and Georgie are in the kitchen, and Sheldon makes every effort to teach Georgie Math. But they are not really moving forward. George explains, however, that Sheldon should just keep going. Georgie has but at some point no more desire and would rather go to bed.

The math test is scheduled for the next day, and Sheldon is done before Ms. Ingram even gives any hints. Sheldon is allowed to read and see how Georgie makes an effort. At dinner all talk about the test and how it went. Sheldon does not understand why Georgie is in such great difficulty and is wondering if Mary may have made mistakes during pregnancy, so that Georgie's intelligence could not develop properly. Meanwhile, George explains again that he is flying out of the football team when he messed up the test.

Sheldon hands the tests out the next day and to everyone's surprise, Georgie has written a two. During physical education, Sheldon thinks about whether he is a great teacher, because Georgie has improved so much. Tam says that Georgie cheated and the answers were written under his shoe. Sheldon does not want to believe that, but Tam just thinks he should just look at Georgie's shoes.

At night, Sheldon sneaks into Georgie's room, finds the shoes and reads the math solutions on the sole. Georgie awakens and is confronted with his atrocity. But he simply deletes the spicker



and says that everyone has something of it. He can play football and Sheldon gets something for his railroad. Sheldon does not want to believe the injustice, but also notes that he would have to do without something.

Sheldon tells Meemaw about Georgie's offense. She advises him not to take that to heart. They talk about rules and draw comparisons to "Star Trek," because Captain Kirk usually rescues the spaceship because he does not abide by the rules. Sheldon also says he cheated on the test as a cadet. Sheldon wants to know if the correct Spock can ever be like Kirk. Conny explains that she has already seen how people have changed.

Sheldon talks to Georgie about his strategy of cheating. Georgie says that he wanted to make sure that he does not get 1, so it is not too noticeable. He also explains that it is always wise to think of details because it makes you more credible. Mary and George learn that Georgie and Sheldon understand each other so well. They are happy, but they are also skeptical.

Sheldon tells Tam that he wants to skip sports. He has made up an apology for that, which he writes in writing on behalf of his mother at sports teacher Wilkins. So that it covers several weeks, he has come up with a bad illness. He gets away with it and continues using his new style by taking books from the library without having them stamped. So he can see Professor Proton, he tells his sister that in the garden money is buried, which she wants to go search directly.

George talks to Wilkins in a break and asks about the well-being of Sheldon. Since George does not know what he means, Wilkins shows the apology note. George later asks Mary if she has written the apology note. She denies and is very surprised. When asked, Conny admits she may know what it's all about. You criticize Sheldon, who admits that he wanted to be more like Georgie, which immediately explains Mary as a stupid idea. He apologizes and should stand straight for his offenses. In the library he has to sort books, which is much more fun for him than completing the sports exams. He also has to apologize to his grandmother for dropping into the garden as she overlooks one of Missy's dug holes.

## An Eagle Feather, a String Bean and an Eskimo

Season 1  
Episode Number: 10  
Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Thursday January 4, 2018  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Rob Ulin, David Bickel  
Director: Rebecca Asher  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Frances Conroy (Dr. Flora Douglas), Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. MacElroy), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Harry Groener (Elliot Douglas), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins)  
Production Code: T12.15560  
Summary: When Sheldon moves to Dallas to attend a school for gifted children, the family struggles to cope with his absence.



Sheldon's parents are with the headmaster because Sheldon is probably bored at school and is busy attacking the teachers because they are not well prepared or make mistakes themselves. It would be possible to go to a gift school in Dallas, three hours away. There are scholarships, so you would not have to pay any money. Mary can not imagine Sheldon being home for the weekend, but at least they should think about it and then get back to him.

Conny does not think the idea with Dallas is so bad, because it would be a huge opportunity for Sheldon. Mary also begins to consider it, but she can not dispel her doubts. She is also convinced that Sheldon needs her. George suggests just asking Sheldon. He just wants to know when he can start. Being with another family would not bother him as long as the family did not have a dog.

Sheldon is at school with his parents in Dallas, but Sheldon initially finds the atmosphere strange, but also notes that he seems to have been in a zoo instead of a school. The Headmistress makes it clear that they would love to have Sheldon at school. Meanwhile, Missy and Georgie are home with Connie, and Missy believes it will be strange without Sheldon. George is extremely happy, which Conny concludes that he is actually just jealous. Georgie has her own plans and Missy and Conny make fun of each other.

The headmistress is thrilled with the letters of recommendation, even though Sheldon says it does not sound like him. The principal is even ready to take Sheldon by herself. Her husband is already retired and worked at NASA as an astrophysicist. Since they do not have a dog, Sheldon agrees and is happy.

Sheldon stands in front of his grandmother's house in his new school uniform. She asks him in and has a family heirloom for Sheldon, which Sheldon does not really appreciate.

Conny arrives at the Cooper's home and finds a crying Mary in Sheldon's room. She further believes that it would be a mistake. Meanwhile, Sheldon plays with Tam with his train. Tam thinks it's great and Sheldon is convinced that Tam is struggling with his emotions, but he's sober.

In bed, Sheldon talks to Missy about his early absence. Missy is convinced that Sheldon will miss her.

At dinner, the Coopers sit for the first time without Sheldon at the dinner table. Mary speaks the prayer and asks Sheldon to do well. Conny asks how it was when Sheldon was dropped off at the headmistress's home. George found everything normal and very optimistic. But from Mary's point of view, the family was very scary. There is a dispute between George and Mary, which is the mood in the basement. Conny distracts by telling how they watched football with the kids all day.

Sheldon is also at supper, where there is no prayer. Although Sheldon does not need that, he has to get used to the new routine. The family also has to get used to Sheldon's habits, but is open to it.

Missy just talks to Sheldon in bed and says that his mother misses him a lot about what George heard from the hallway. Then he also hears a dispute between Mary and Conny, who admits that she also thought it was a bad idea, but wanted to be strong for Mary. George decides he'll get Sheldon right away.

Sheldon tries to fall asleep and always has to think of the evening where he should sing songs with his new family and was completely overwhelmed. When he is in the back seat of his father's car a little later, he is quite happy. When Missy wakes up the next day and sees Sheldon in his bed, she jumps up in joy and hugs him.

In the staff room, Sheldon's teachers talk to Sheldon over a whiskey and how they deal with it. They admit that Sheldon is always right, but they also exploit that and deliberately make mistakes so that Sheldon will be busy for a while. They enjoy themselves deliciously, which the headmaster does not like so much, because after all it is still early morning.

## Demons, Sunday School, and Prime Numbers

Season 1

Episode Number: 11

Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Thursday January 11, 2018  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan  
Director: Howie Deutch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Billy Gardell (Herschel Sparks), Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Paul Yen (Le Nguyen), VyVy Nguyen (Trang Nguyen), Richard Kind (Ira Rosenbloom), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Phil Morris (One), Anjali Bhimani (Zero)  
Summary: A worried Mary sends Sheldon to Sunday school after she finds him playing Dungeons and Dragons with his friends Tam and Billy.



Sheldon plays the role-playing game Dungeons & Dragons with Tam and Billy Sparks. Billy is a bit overwhelmed with the game. Mary comes in and brings something to eat. She only sees a figure who is a devil or demon and leaves the room nervously.

Mary discusses with her mother and George if the game is good for Sheldon or not. George and Conny do not take that seriously, because they do not see anything. Mary is frustrated. She later goes to the father of Billy and tries to make clear what her concern is, but even this has no problem with it, but is only happy that his son has friends. He also imitates

Mary on the occasion.

Mary is in the business of Tam's parents and shares her concern with Tam's father. He also sees no problem in it. But Mary, persistent, simply declares that he will talk to Tam so she can go back and look after his customers.

Mary has invited the pastor from the church and Conny and George are trying to talk to him. Mary comes in with coffee and cookies. The pastor explains that you should not just take the game away from him, but that God will do it. So he suggests that Sheldon come to church on Sundays to school. When told Sheldon that, he is not at all enthusiastic and refuses the idea, even though the pastor tries to sell it to him as a scientific project.

Mary sees in the evening that there is still light in Sheldon's room. She goes in and sees that he reads in the Bible. He prepares for the Sunday school. Mary is happy.

Sheldon is with Missy in Sunday School and they are welcomed after morning prayers. Of course, Sheldon also has answers to the first questions and hints, because he had read the beginning intensively. The pastor is surprised and in good spirits, while Missy is annoyed that Sheldon stands out again.

George watches TV and can not believe Sheldon continues to read the Bible. Mary is really happy and even grateful that Sheldon had played the game. Sheldon is finished with the Bible

and explains that, animated by the pastor, he wants to approach the project scientifically and therefore wants to study the other religions as well. Mary does not like that and tries to talk him out of it, but Sheldon sticks to it. George likes that and Conny is amused because her daughter is ultimately to blame.

Sheldon asks Tam, the Catholic faith is how its religion works. Tam tries to tell him about the Trinity and the Pope. He also tells about the sins. Sheldon says he has none, to which Tam replies that his sin is pride then. Sheldon is confused and wonders that one religion makes it bad to many. Tam says that's exactly what it's all about. Sheldon then interrogates the librarian, who pretends to be a Mormon, but then rather tells of her unhappy private life.

Conny took Sheldon to her boyfriend Ira, who is of Jewish faith. Sheldon wants to know what it's like to be Jewish. Ira explains that he can not recommend it because the rules are outdated and annoying. He continues to talk about Jesus and known Jews like William Shattner and Leonard Nimoy. Sheldon is excited, but Ira advises him not to accept the Jewish faith if he wants to stay in Texas.

Sheldon reads another book at home and tells Mary that some religions have two gods and much more. Mary wants to make it clear to him that the only true religion has only one God and that she does not have to read books because she has the Bible. Sheldon asks if she's angry if Sheldon does not choose her religion. She explains with a heavy heart that he must find his own truth.

Sheldon has fallen asleep reading and dreams of hitting a 1 and a 0. These tell him that the universe is binary and that everything has two sides. Yes and no, good and evil, light and darkness. Without suffering there could be no joy. You also want to tell him what the crucial information is that otherwise would not know. But Georgie wakes him up before he can finish the dream.

It's Sunday School again in the church, and the pastor asks what God means to everyone. No one speaks constructively until Sheldon raises his hand. He comes forward and explains that his preoccupation with religions has led him to start his own religion, mathology based on the binary system. He now wants to convince all of them. The pastor takes Sheldon out and explains that he wants to talk to his parents.

Sheldon opens his first homily at home. In the auditorium sits only Billy Sparks.

## A Computer, a Plastic Pony, and a Case of Beer

Season 1  
Episode Number: 12  
Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Thursday January 18, 2018  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Richie Keen  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Thomas Adoue Polk (Dave)  
Summary: Sheldon asks for a computer and unknowingly sparks an argument between Mary and George Sr. over the family's finances.



Sheldon is at Radio Shack and is busy with a computer. When his mother wants to leave, Sheldon explains that they desperately need a computer because there are so many options. Mary explains that they have too little money for such an issue.

On TV, there's an advertisement for the computer and Mary tells George, Georgie and Conny that Sheldon really wants one. George agrees with Mary that they have no money for it. Conny, on the other hand, thinks it's fine if Sheldon has a computer and offers to let him have the

money and Sheldon could pay her back later. George does not want that, but then has to hear from his wife that they might have more money if he does not drink so much beer.

Mary looks to see if the children are already asleep. Sheldon is half asleep babbling to himself. When Mary goes to bed later, she tells George again that a computer might not be so bad after all. Sheldon could use it for the school and maybe the family could use it. Mary explains that she has always put back money. George is not so happy that she has her own money, where he shares everything he deserves.

George comes home with two crates of beer and Mary is not thrilled. But George says that he can spend his money, for which he would like to do so. Mary gets angry and tells the kids to pack their things because they're going to move to their mother. The children are not sure what to do with it. Georgie would rather stay because maybe a girl could call.

It rings at Connys door and Mary has come with Sheldon and Missy. The children explain that their parents need distance, but they do not know how long. Mary and Sheldon try to maneuver his huge suitcase up the stairs. Meanwhile, George and Georgie sit in front of the TV and Georgie declares that he never wants to marry. When it rings on the phone, he jumps up immediately, but it's just his sister Missy, who called out for fun, just so that Georgie hopes. George plays down the argument with Mary, but Georgie would rather enjoy his single life. His father bets that he will have married before the age of 25, which he is right, because Georgie will marry for the first time at the age of 19 years.

Mary brings the kids to bed, asking if she wants a divorce. Mary denies this rigorously, even though Sheldon says that all actions point to that. Mary definitely does not intend to do that. When Sheldon and Missy are alone, they keep thinking about it. Missy thinks the reaction is a bit over the top because of a beer. Sheldon is sure that it is really about something else.



Conny asks her daughter when she's about to move out again, but Mary says she still does not know because the argument is about basic issues in her relationship. Since she had saved money, she could be independent. Conny asks what is going on with the computer and Mary is not happy that she has to buy a computer.

Georgie asks the next morning what's for breakfast, and is not so happy that nothing is prepared. He says to his father that he should apologize, but George wants to stay hard, because otherwise he would limit his power.

At school, Georgie Sheldon is confronted with the fact that his desire for a computer is to blame for running around with a tin can and not even knowing where to open it. Sheldon did not know all that and is a bit perplexed. When they are picked up in the afternoon, Mary asks Sheldon if he still wants the computer. Sheldon says that they can not afford it, but Mary replies that this is possible. Missy is outraged that she only got one lollipop. Meanwhile, George is trying to teach Georgie how to do laundry, desperate at the lack of intelligence of his eldest.

Sheldon unpacks his computer and talks to Artificial Intelligence, which Conny watches. Sheldon is frustrated because artificial intelligence is very limited.

George and Georgie try to fix the washing machine, but they do not get any further. Georgie says that George could easily get along with his wife again, but George remains stubborn.

Meanwhile, Mary reads the instructions of the computer and is thrilled what all this can do. Conny tells what she has observed with Sheldon, and then makes clear to her daughter that she should finally move out again. Mary should not apologize. But she could excuse George if she just gets things for the children and she does not pay any attention to them.

Mary wants to put her plan into action, but George is already in the middle of the street because he just wanted to go to her. Mary stays firm, but then she's happy to hear that George really wants to apologize. They agree on a walk to talk and next to each other by the hand. Conny calls the kids who watch this from the house.

Sheldon explains to his parents that he can use the computer to make the finances clearer. He shows that his father spends nearly \$ 1,000 a year on beer.

The computer is used by the whole family for very different things. Georgie is practicing flirting, Missy plays Wheel of Fortune and Conny tries to understand what a computer mouse can do. Meanwhile George has to realize that he had apparently served the washing machine wrongly and therefore she did not leave. He gets annoyed when he sees Mary just pulling the button out.

## A Sneeze, Detention, and Sissy Spacek

Season 1

Episode Number: 13

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Thursday February 1, 2018  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Howie Deutch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. MacElroy), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Dave Florek (Dr. Eberland), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Kurt Doss (Ned), Caitlin Carmichael (Veronica), Katherine Von Till (Local Newscaster), Pam Cook (Diane), Eloise Jacott (Robin), Amanda Pearl Bell (Vanessa), Monica Garcia (Coughing Teacher), James Sklena (Detention Student #1), Christopher Griffin (Detention Student #2)  
Production Code: T12.15563  
Summary: When flu season hits Medford, Sheldon takes extreme measures to remain healthy.



Sheldon is at school and picks as Ms. Macelroy has to sneeze. When this happens a second time, Sheldon wants to leave because he's afraid of getting infected. Although Ms Macelroy refuses to let him go, Sheldon resists the order.

Sheldon's parents are with the headmaster because he overruled Ms. Macelroy. They decide that Sheldon must be detained as a consequence. Sheldon has meanwhile waited in the anteroom. There, the secretary sneeze, so Sheldon fled again and leaves the school area in panic.

In the evening, George, Mary and Conny discuss how to handle Sheldon's behavior, but they are not in agreement. Sheldon meanwhile takes advice from his brother, because he has ever sat down. This explains that it is already dangerous there, because there are only the bad students and nobody thinks about his offenses.

After class, Sheldon also asks Tam what he should expect from detention. He does not really give him courage either. Sheldon enters the room, noticing that no teacher is present, and that the large students all look at him suspiciously. Sheldon tries to get his fear under control. When Mr. Givens comes in, he wonders to see Sheldon. Sheldon explains his offense, whereupon Mr. Givens says he also feels a little sickly. Sheldon then leaves the room.

In the evening, Mary, George and Conny again think about what they should do with Sheldon. They agree that it would be helpful to contact a doctor about the phobia.

The next day, Mary is with Sheldon at dr. Eberland, who tells Sheldon that a flu was over after a week. Sheldon explains that the flu has already killed parts of humanity. Dr. Eberland tries to reassure him, but Sheldon questions his qualifications. He does not want to waste his time any longer and prefer to devote himself to sick people. Sheldon asks how he avoids becoming ill himself, and so learns that one can make some provision.

Sheldon sits at dinner with mask and gloves so as not to get sick. In the evening, his sister annoys him and coughs at him, which is why he escapes into the living room, looks at news and now even thinks that everything is ruined. Mary can calm him for now at least.

Sheldon does not have to go to school, which the siblings find stupid. Mary explains that Sheldon, after all, likes to go to school, so in principle is punished.

Sheldon has quarantined himself in the garage. The adults are not happy and try to convince him that it's overkill, but Sheldon does not get returned.

Sheldon is not present at school. Georgie's neighbor asks if everything is alright. Georgie realizes that he gets pity because the girls are so worried, so he explains that Sheldon is not feeling well and that he feels bad because he loves his brother so much.

Mary is still trying to get Sheldon out of quarantine, but Sheldon prefers to rebuild the garage into its own eco-power system. Your attempts are unsuccessful. Conny is amused by what her daughter does not find so funny.

At school, Georgie still plays anxious brother and gets in this way hugs from girls to the comfort. Meanwhile, Mary tries to force Sheldon to break off and invades the garage, but Sheldon will not be caught. Then Connie tries cookies, but Sheldon tricks them out. Conny gets angry and has an idea. She appeals to his Texas roots and explains that Texans are not afraid of anything. That worked. Sheldon sums up his courage and comes out of the garage.

Sheldon returns to normal life and is ill. Mary takes care of him and sings him to sleep with "Soft Kitty".

## Potato Salad, a Broomstick, and Dad's Whiskey

Season 1  
Episode Number: 14  
Season Episode: 14

Originally aired: Thursday March 1, 2018  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Howie Deutch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Zuleyka Silver (Selena)  
Production Code: T12.15564  
Summary: When Mary takes a job as church secretary, she finds herself becoming Pastor Jeff's marriage counselor. Also, Sheldon and Missy spend their first afternoon home alone.



The church hosts a festival and the Coopers sit at noon. Mary is pleased that the potato salad of a parishioner is not really eaten, but her food is more sold. Pastor Jeff comes to the table and introduces his wife Serena to Coopers, who only speaks Spanish. Sheldon quickly realizes that the pastor is translating incorrectly. He then asks Mary to leave and offers her to act as a substitute for the church as a substitute.

At home, Mary explains excitedly what duties she would have as a secretary. George can not share her enthusiasm. He rather wonders how to secure the care of the children, but Mary is optimistic and

hopes for her mother. But she does not want to be so careful and explains that she could also take a babysitter. Besides, she also imagines Sheldon and Missy will be able to cope alone at home for a few hours.

Mary tells George that maybe it's not the right time and she might get a chance when the kids are older. George explains that she should take the job after all. The children would be able to cope with the responsibility of being alone for a few hours. George also stops when he hears that Connie has already said that.

At dinner, George and Mary share their decision with the children. George believes it is courageous to leave his little brothers and sisters alone for so long. But George makes it clear that you should also respect the wishes of the mother and everyone should just take a little more responsibility.

The first week of work starts and Mary agrees with the children at breakfast on what might be important for them in the afternoon. Sheldon says that Mary does not need to worry.

Mary arrives at the church, where the assistant to the pastor receives her, who has to struggle with her smoker's cough. The pastor asks Mary in and she presents him with some ideas. So you could buy a budget from the budget to simplify the paperwork and get a better overview. She gives him her explanation and wants to continue talking when she realizes that the pastor is running from the eye.

Sheldon and Missy come home and enter the apartment. Connie sees this from across the street and decides to take a look. Sheldon is already doing his homework. Missy and Sheldon see shadows outside and get scared. They think about what they can do. When Connie opens the door, she is attacked with a fire extinguisher.

Connie removes the foam of face and clothes in the bathroom and talks to the children who question their behavior and believe that Connie does not believe they can manage to be alone for so long. She explains that it was originally even her suggestion. Sheldon and Missy explain that they would like to prove themselves on their own. They agree that nobody will know that Connie was there.

The pastor pours Mary his heart because it is not so good with his wife. This gives a lot of money.

Sheldon wants to set aside the broom and pulls a splinter. He is bleeding and runs in panic to Missy. She sees no emergency and explains that they have to cope with it. She looks at her wound and tries to take care of her. In the first aid kit you will not find everything you are looking for. They consider pulling the splinter out with tweezers, but find none in the bath. Missy goes into the bedroom, which Sheldon does not enter because they are not allowed. When she is at the bedside table and opens a drawer, suddenly the telephone rings. After the first shock Missy ran. It is George who wants to hear how they are doing. Missy explains that everything is ok. Shortly thereafter, the phone rings again. Sheldon should answer. He picks up the second phone outside the bedroom. This time it's Mary who calls. She also wants to know how everything works. Sheldon hesitates what to say. Missy makes a suggestion that Sheldon has to correct grammatically. Mary hears that and she is satisfied that everything is going well. Sheldon hangs up quickly.

Pastor Jeff enters Mary's office and apologizes for shaking his heart. Mary explains that it is alright, whereupon he feels encouraged to tell more. He explains that he stole his wife's credit card in the morning so she would not spend more. Mary explains that he should not do that. Rather, he should talk to her. Jeff explains that he pretended to be rich and can not now say he has money problems. He could not have had such an attractive woman without the white lie. Mary does not know what to do and they agree to pray for him both.

Missy has found needles and a magnifying glass and convinces Sheldon to let her remove the splinter before everything ignites. Sheldon also wants to disinfect the needle. So Missy gets a glass and pours it full of whiskey. Sheldon holds his finger in and Missy wants to start after she has also disinfected the needle. But Sheldon is afraid that she will slip off and stab him in the finger. Then Missy remembers that she has a game where you have to "operate" parts of the body with tweezers. She picks up the tweezers, puts them in the whiskey and finally pulls Sheldon out of the shard. Missy and Sheldon are both very proud that they have mastered the situation.

When Mary comes home, she smells the whiskey and sees Sheldon's bandaged fingers. Excited, she goes to the children. Missy just tells her to wait until she tells her what she did to Grandma.

## Dolomite, Apple Slices, and a Mystery Woman

Season 1  
Episode Number: 15  
Season Episode: 15

Originally aired: Thursday March 8, 2018  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Mark Cendrowski  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ryan Phuong (Tam), Anjelika Washington (Libby), Cedrick Begley (Doug)  
Production Code: T12.15565  
Summary: Sheldon makes friends with an upperclassman who introduces him to a new field of science. Also, Mary and George disagree on how to handle Sheldon's blossoming social life.



Sheldon is sitting in the library with Tam and Sheldon sees a high school girl reading a book on geology, which is not an obligation in class. He decides to address her. The girl, Libby, knows Sheldon, because he is of course a topic of conversation at the school. When Sheldon asks her if they want lunch with him and Tam, she is skeptical at first. But Sheldon's interest in her book convinces her.

Tam and Sheldon sit with Libby in the library while eating and talking about their career aspirations. Libby would like

to become a geologist. Tam claims to Sheldon's surprise that he has the same career aspiration. She smiles at Libby and tells Sheldon not to question him. Later Tam and Sheldon offer her that they could eat together in the library everyday.

In the evening the family sits at dinner and Georgie explains that Sheldon has a girlfriend. On demand, Sheldon explains that he met a student from the eleventh grade. George thinks it's nice that it's an older woman, something Sheldon does not understand, because everyone at the school is older than him. Connie asks if it's time to start an educational conversation with Sheldon, which Mary does not consider. Sheldon explains that he already knows all about human reproduction because Missy explained that to him.

While eating, Libby explains what fascinates her about geology and that without her, there would be no theory of evolution at all. Sheldon likes the idea while Tam is not listening properly but just trying to flirt with Libby, which she finds somewhat strange. George watches the three and gets caught by Georgie. He asks Georgie why he did not say that Libby is black, but Georgie does not understand why that should matter. Meanwhile, Sheldon and Libby share plate tectonics and Sheldon enjoys this exchange.

Sheldon sits on the phone in the evening and talks to Libby. In the kitchen, George, Mary and Connie discuss the topic. In doing so, Mary denies that the girl is a friend. But Connie replies that it starts like this. Georgie comes in and complains that Sheldon, in contrast to him, allowed to make phone calls. Connie argues that one should not stand in the way of a miracle, and George says that Georgie could also look for a girlfriend to have a double date with his brother. Georgie declares not looking for a girlfriend.



Libby shows Sheldon and Tam some stones. They even go in search of stones in nature. Sheldon is really excited about this science.

George is approached by Mary that Sheldon recently spent a lot of time with Libby, in which George but sees no problem. Mary is disappointed that he does not take her worries seriously. So he goes in for her and explains that Sheldon is doing well. He also wonders what Mary expected. In a few years, Sheldon will go to college. Mary makes it clear that she always sees her little baby in Sheldon and George replies that he would find that amusing if he did not know that Mary was serious.

Sheldon is standing in front of the toilet and Libby sees that he is not intending. Libby opens the door and asks if anyone is inside. Since no one answers, she explains that he can go in and make sure no one comes in. Sheldon is excited and also starts to feel something.

Libby, Sheldon and Tam talk about space shuttles and come to the conclusion that there is a movie being shown in an imax. There is also a geology exhibition there. Sheldon wonders how they should get to Houston, but Libby says she can drive. Tam agrees, while Sheldon wants to ask his parents first.

George, Mary and Connie are discussing whether Sheldon should really be driven to Houston. George is relaxed and just says it's normal to drive in Libby's old car. Mary does not like that. She goes to Sheldon and tells him she does not want to let him drive. But she offers that she would drive him. Sheldon does not want to be brought by his mother. Mary says he can not go to Houston then. Sheldon is furious and frustrates the entire house, which disturbs the whole family in their everyday lives.

Mary drives in and tells Sheldon that he can drive to Houston when Mary meets Libby. Sheldon thanks for this suggestive suggestion and is pleased that his stubbornness keeps him going.

Libby is welcomed by Mary. She asks Libby about her experiences and she gives satisfactory answers. Libby then says that Mary really does not have to worry because she has been working as a babysitter for several years. As Sheldon hears the word babysitting, his mood changes. He apologizes, says he can not ride, and goes to his room where he starts to cry. Mary comes to him and talks to him. Sheldon is sad that he is not considered equal by Libby. Mary explains that maturity is not always about intelligence. She tries that there is also emotional and physical maturity. Sheldon says he does not want to have friends anymore. Mary says that she is sure that later on he will have many, intelligent friends. Sheldon doubts that.

Sheldon is sitting in the library and Tam is coming. Sheldon asks how it was in Houston. Tam had tried to hug Libby, but she immediately made it clear that he should leave it. However, Tam tells Sheldon that it was a bit uncomfortable because Libby had feelings for him and he decided that it was better to be just a friend. Sheldon explains that he has been thinking about geology and now thinks that it is not a real science but rather a childish hobby.

# Killer Asteroids, Oklahoma, and a Frizzy Hair Machine

Season 1

Episode Number: 16

Season Episode: 16

Originally aired: Thursday March 29, 2018  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro  
Director: Howie Deutch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), John Hartman (Dr. Goetsch), Jason Alexander (Mr. Lundy), Pam Cook (Diane), Lily Keene (Sueann Ludlow), Ava Cantrell (Molly), Aliyah Moulden (Pepper), Catherine Fisher (July), Gabriella Martinez (Kate)  
Production Code: T12.15566  
Summary: A disappointing loss at the science fair sends Sheldon's life in a new direction.



Sheldon is finally looking forward to being in the gym because the scientific projects are being presented. Sheldon has done a work on asteroids and sees himself as a sure winner, but a student wins and Sheldon is furious, so his father has to carry him out of the gym.

At home, Sheldon is still angry and Mary wants to help him. But George thinks he has to live with these feelings because it is part of growing up. But he later goes to Sheldon and tells him that he had been extremely angry at a football game before, but showed himself as a fair loser. Sheldon only means that he did not

understand anything.

The next day at school, Sheldon is disinterested, puts his shoes on the table and explains on demand that he is disillusioned by the school system. His disrespectful behavior causes him to be sent to the director. When the secretary announces, Sheldon blocks the door to the room, picks up the microphone and gives a speech on the public address system, announcing his frustration over the defeat, and declaring that creativity and innovation are not appreciated at school.

Sheldon is not allowed to attend the dinner as a punishment and the rest of the family tries to find another topic. Sheldon finally comes along and explains that he wants to turn away from science. When he's in bed, Conny and Mary discuss the events and Mary suggests that Sheldon seek out a psychologist.

The next day, Sheldon is with Mary and Connie to the psychologist, who is pleased to see Sheldon again. He goes to the office with him and explains that getting rid of one thing is a great idea to have more options for later. He actually wanted to do figure skating, but when someone drove him over the foot, he had reoriented himself. When they come out again, Sheldon says that he wants to engage in art and wants to become an actor.

At home, Mary and Conny George try to explain that Sheldon now wants to be an actor. George accepts that as long as it goes back to school. Conny, meanwhile, tells of her time as an actress when she was still young, but Mary and George have to interrupt her again and again, because the stories are not yet intended for the Missy present. Conny feels misunderstood in her humor.

Sheldon addresses Mr. Lundy at the school, who is the facilitator of the Performing Game. Mr. Lundy is pleased with Sheldon's visit, but soon realizes that he is a bit strange. Sheldon will be invited to the auditions next week.

Sheldon continues to educate himself by watching TV and watching a variety of genres. In the musical he finds, however, a lot of illogical. Later, Georgie watches football and Sheldon has finished a book on acting. He begins to search for a brooch, which Georgie notices and asks him about it. Sheldon is glad that Georgie thought he was really looking for a brooch, because an exercise in the book said he should pretend to be looking for something. Georgie just shakes his head.

In the castings, Sheldon looks at a few students himself, until it is finally his turn. He presents a monologue from "King Lear" and impresses Mr. Lundy, he is allowed to join in. Soon after, "Do not cry for me Argentina" from "Evita" and a performance on "I've got rhythm" from "Girl Crazy", in which also Mr. Lundy joins in.

At home, Sheldon proudly says that he was not only accepted, but also given the lead role. Mary proudly asks which piece they will play. When Sheldon replies that they are making "Annie," she is speechless. The fact that Conny mentions that a woman is currently playing Peter Pan does not help George and Mary.

Sheldon learns his lyrics as George comes in and makes it clear that if he plays a girl, he'll make fun of him. Sheldon replies that under Shakespearean men, women's roles always played. In addition, as a football coach George must know that you always put the best people in the most important positions. And Mr. Lundy explained that Sheldon was the best. George is beaten and just hopes that Sheldon will not wear a dress.

Three weeks later, the premiere is on and the family is on the way, but the siblings and also George are not that thrilled to have to go at all. Meanwhile, Mr. Lundy prepares the actors behind the stage for the performance. Sheldon glances into the auditorium and panics. He wants to quit, but Mr. Lundy tries to dismiss the panic as stage fright. He explains that Sheldon will not be alone on stage. He brings everyone together and tells Sheldon that they are all there for him. In addition, Sheldon is a star and people have a right to see him shine. But Sheldon can not overcome, so Mr. Lundy at short notice as Annie. Georgie is extremely relieved and the rest of the family too. Overall, the performance is not ideal, because the occupation of the Annie by an adult man causes a lot of discomfort in the hall and so it remains very quiet at the end of the performance.

## Jiu-Jitsu, Bubble Wrap, and Yoo-Hoo

Season 1  
Episode Number: 17  
Season Episode: 17

Originally aired: Thursday April 5, 2018  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Billy Gardell (Herschel Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Paul Bates (Luis), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Ella Allan (Bobbi Sparks), Mia Allan (Bobbi Sparks)  
Production Code: T12.15567  
Summary: Sheldon is bullied by an unlikely character, and Mary and George disagree on how to handle the situation.



Sheldon goes home with the school bus, but then has to walk a bit longer until he gets home. This walk is a real adventure for Sheldon. Relieved, he arrives home.

Sheldon reads a book on martial arts Jiu-Jitsu in the library because he wants to protect himself better. He asks Tam about a Vietnamese martial art and Tam even has the blue belt but can not remember anything. A little later in physical education Sheldon and Tam practice the first grips, but Sheldon has far too little power to move Tam in any way.

Sheldon is on his way home and relieved. When he is called to breakfast the

next day, he still needs something because he packs himself in foil. But when he sits down, there are noises and his parents realize that he obviously protects himself. Mary wants to know who annoys him at school, but Sheldon does not want to talk about it. Mary worries a lot, but George intervenes, making it clear that Sheldon needs to take the foil off, and then tells his wife that bullying can be made worse if you go too far. He knew that from his own experience. Conny supports him, but Mary says she can not wait. She goes to Georgie and asks him if he knows anything. He did not notice anything. Mary orders him to take care of him as a big brother.

Sheldon and Georgie head toward school together when Sheldon suddenly hides. Georgie is puzzled and it turns out that Sheldon is afraid of the little sister of Billy Sparks.

In the afternoon Georgie talks about it with his parents and she and Connie try to spy on their neighbors. They do not see anything and Mary decides that George should talk to Mr. Sparks. He explains the situation to him and Herschel can hardly believe that his six-year-old daughter Bobbi is mean to Sheldon. He calls her and she assures that she has done nothing. George thanks him for listening and returns. Confident he explains to Mary that he has clarified the situation, knowing that this may not be the case.

Sheldon plays with his train when Bobbi suddenly stands next to him. She complains that he has misled her and approaches him with a grim look. Sheldon tries to defend himself.

Sheldon is being treated by his mother for kneeling in self-defense. He tells me that Bobby was in the garage. Mary then tells him that you can not become fierce towards a girl. Sheldon explains that he will not try that again so he will not hurt himself again.

Mary complains to George that he apparently has not solved the situation. Later, Sheldon turns to his sister Missy. Since he was not allowed to beat girls, she had to help him to come up against Bobby. He gives her money in return and Missy still negotiates that she has the power over the television program, so Sheldon must give up two months on Professor Proton.

Conny is bowling with her friends and cleans up. Mary is also there talking to Miss Sparks, who works there. She wants to talk to her about Bobby, but Brenda blocks it and says the kids would have to sort it out. Mary gets angry because she only demands that Brenda educate her daughter. Mrs. Sparks calls Conny for Mary to raise. Conny explains to Mary that Brenda is not a nice person and that Mary should not clear this when bowling. But Mary does not want to leave it that way, but Brenda rejects it rudely. Angry, she goes. Conny is uncomfortable because she likes to bowl and hopes it will not fall back on her.

Herschel rings the bell and tells George that it was not so good that Mary showed up at his wife's work. George explains that Herschel made fun of him while he was with him. Since Mary is still angry, they rather go quickly into the garden house of the Sparks and George is told that this is Herschel's retreat and his wife does not even know that he keeps chickens there.

Sheldon asks Missy what happened to the Sparks. She only explains that she took care of herself. She played with Billy and Bobby and the girls made up Billy.

George and Herschel have agreed and Herschel said that he will talk to his daughter again. When they want to leave the garden shed, Brenda is already furiously calling him. George realizes that his neighbors have a rather strange relationship.

Sheldon goes home reassured, but Bobby suddenly shows up and Sheldon just manages to get to the door before she catches him.



## A Mother, a Child, and a Blue Man's Backside

Season 1

Episode Number: 18

Season Episode: 18

Originally aired:	Thursday April 12, 2018
Writer:	Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Teagan Wall, David Bickel, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija
Director:	Jaffar Mahmood
Show Stars:	Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))
Guest Stars:	Cleo King (Mrs. Costello), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Charlie Hankin (Ran-dall), Chris Wylde (Glenn), Corey Mendell Parker (Customer), Jonathan Brooks (Radio DJ (voice)), Piotr Michael (Emergency Alert (voice))
Production Code:	T12.15568
Summary:	Mary bans Sheldon from reading a mature comic book, and Sheldon decides it's time to stop living under Mary's thumb.



Missy reads the *Cosmopolitan*, but Mary does not agree and wants to dispose of the magazine. Missy complains because Sheldon is allowed to read things for adults. She shows Mary a comic book and Mary is appalled that there are naked superheroes there. She wants to complain to the comic book shop and then call the mother of Missy's girlfriend, of which she has the *Cosmopolitan*.

Sheldon and Tam are in the comic shop and talking as Mary walks in and complains to the owner. Sheldon is ashamed, but Mary is angry and demands that Sheldon come along. In the car, Mary asks what Sheldon cares about

the comic. Sheldon justifies it with the main character, but Mary argues again with the naked figures and does not count any other arguments.

At the Cooper's home Georgie wonders that Conny is taking care of her. Missy explains what happened and Conny points out that Georgie should be better off having a good hiding place if he has something more adult-oriented. Georgie feels safe, but Missy's comment makes him act.

Mary searches through Sheldon's belongings and confiscates some comic books. Sheldon disagrees and declares that with the same reasoning, she would also have to collect the Bible. Mary says he thinks he is very clever, and Sheldon confirms that, but he claims that despite his intelligence, he's treated like a child. Mary explains that from now on she will treat him like an adult. Sheldon agrees.

Sheldon tries to make himself food and thinks that it's just a follow-up, but he's not successful at all. At dinner, all other family members learn that Sheldon wants to make his own food. There is a rumble from the next room, and Conny at least wants to see Sheldon, but Mary forbids her. Sheldon also calls out that he does not want help, and George is impressed that Mary remains so consistent.

At bedtime Mary Missy says good night and gives her a kiss. Then she asks what Sheldon wants. He thinks he can manage on his own, and Mary leaves with a slight hesitation. She must



confess to Conny that Sheldon is doing it smart, but she wants him to learn that he does not know everything better. Georgie tries to take advantage of the situation and hopes to get some new rights from his father, but he rejects him because he does not do his duties right now and does not deserve more.

Sheldon tries to have breakfast, but has problems with the jam jar. Mary welcomes the children and Sheldon calls his mother by name. Then Georgie comes in and asks for a signature, because they will make a trip to the museum. Sheldon says he also needs one, which takes Mary to wonder why adults need a signature. Sheldon replied that not he but the school needs the signature, which Mary uses to make it clear that the school does not hold him to be adult. Sheldon gets angry, but still does not get the glass.

Sheldon goes to the school's vocational counseling and explains that he wants to go to college so his mother misses him every day. He chooses Havard and leaves the astonished career counselor behind.

At home, Sheldon explains that he wants to get to Havard as soon as possible. Mary is against it, but Sheldon says she has no say. She then asks how he wants to pay for it, but Sheldon is sure that he will receive a scholarship. The mood is tense and George tries to lighten her up a bit, but Mary remembers that the application to Havard will cost about \$60.

Sheldon is in the computer store and asks to work there. Although he proves his knowledge of computers by better advising a customer than the employee, Sheldon is canceled because they do not hire children.

Sheldon knocks on Conny's door and asks if he can do any work for her. Conny negotiates hard and lets him work for a dollar per hour.

Georgie wants to prove to his father that he has already matured. He looks at the room and sees how tidy everything is. George looks in a few places and finally finds something behind the door.

Sheldon starts gardening at Conny while Missy watches TV and complains that information is constantly being displayed that a tornado is approaching. Mary leaves immediately and demands that Sheldon come along. He says he can take care of himself. Conny also plays down the danger. But Mary insists on being concerned as a mother and making the decisions. When suddenly the sirens approach, Sheldon but agrees and Conny comes with.

The tornado angry over the city and the house of the Coopers wobbles strong. The children but fear and Mary begins to pray and demands that no one is hurt by her family.

The storm is over and the neighborhood is completely devastated. But no one has happened. Conny goes to see if everything is alright in her house. Sheldon takes a moment to hug his mother. This one returns the hug.

## Gluons, Guacamole, and the Color Purple

Season 1

Episode Number: 19

Season Episode: 19

Originally aired: Thursday April 19, 2018  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Michael Cudlitz (NASA Director), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), David Theune (Scientist)  
Production Code: T12.15569  
Summary: When Sheldon is no longer academically challenged at Medford High, he audits a college class taught by Dr. John Sturgis.



Sheldon is at school and bored, which is why he imagines stories in which he is the hero. He is interrupted by his teacher, but can still answer the question. Then he returns to his own story, which goes off well thanks to him.

The family sits at supper and Sheldon explains that he does not want to go to school because he does not learn anything there anymore. He explains that he contacted his professor, who would teach him once a week. Mary argues that the college is an hour away and they could not coordinate that. Sheldon hopes Conny will always drive him.

Sheldon and his Meemaw are on the way and Conny hopes that Sheldon will be grateful to her at some point and share his success with her. Sheldon says he does not care about money but about knowledge.

Sheldon arrives at college and asks Conny to go to the lecture hall with him. She brings him in and all the students look at them. Conny says they only look at Sheldon, so he throws a hello in the round. Conny is glad she can go out again to wait for Sheldon.

Missy struggles with her homework and asks Georgie for help because Sheldon is not there. Georgie can not really help her either. Missy wonders if they are really stupid. Georgie does not want to think about it, but Missy explains she likes to say to herself that she only looks stupid because Sheldon is so smart. Georgie thinks about it. Georgie wants to do the homework after all.

Conny waits for Sheldon and knits when an old man talks to her and runs small talk with her. It turns out that the man is Sheldon's professor. He persuades Conny to attend the lecture as well.

The lecture is over and Sheldon is extremely happy with it. He really wanted to go to college more often. The professor is also satisfied and asks if Conny can come back or they can eat together. Sheldon agrees because he believes he can come along. Meanwhile, Georgie and Missy fight their way through the assignment and finally succeed.

Sheldon tells his mother about the meeting of Conny and Professor Sturgis at bedtime, and would be glad if there were an intelligent person in the family soon. Meanwhile, Conny and

George talk about the trip when Mary comes to, also hears that Sheldon liked it a lot, and then even asks how Conny went. She says she was invited to dinner and is flattered.

Conny gets ready for her date and Sheldon finds it a bit over the top. Conny replies, she already knows what she's doing. When it rings at the door, Sheldon is very excited and brings in the professor. Then he talks to Sturgis on the sofa and tells him how to act in front of Conny. They then talk about their preferences and Sheldon is convinced and agrees. Conny comes downstairs and asks Sheldon to go home. Then Sturgis wants to order a taxi and it turns out that he has no car and came by bicycle. Conny then suggests that they could drive their car, and ask Sturgis to sit back because it's statistically safest there.

Missy has brought the homework and Georgie is proud that she got a 1 for it. Meanwhile Conny and Sturgis arrived at the Mexicans. In the restaurant talk a bit. Conny realizes that he has not really come around in the world, but he also likes to bet and is funny. Conny has a lot of fun with him.

Sheldon is standing by the window, waiting for his grandmother to come home. Mary asks Sheldon to go to bed. Sturgis and Conny are now talking intensively about private things. For example, he reveals that he was married seven times. Conny enjoys the evening and flirts with him.

The next morning Sheldon stands in his grandmother's bedroom and wants to know what it was like. She is very surprised and does not intend to tell anything.

At breakfast, Mary, George and Conny talk about the professor, who can not drive a car, but always cycles. Conny wonders if she should meet him a second time. But Mary says she should give him a chance, and Sheldon, who had been listening, agrees.

Conny comes home and finds a new bike in front of her door with a sweet message from Sturgis. Conny is touched.

Sturgis is going to the lecture, but it's not going well because he's too distracted by Connie's presence. Sheldon always has to tell him where he was. Sheldon finally asks his grandmother to leave.

Sheldon has a new vision, in which Sturgis also appears at his side. Sturgis brings him back to reality in the lecture.

## A Dog, a Squirrel, and a Fish Named Fish

Season 1  
Episode Number: 20  
Season Episode: 20

Originally aired: Thursday April 26, 2018  
Writer: Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija, Teagan Wall, Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, David Bickel  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Billy Gardell (Herschel Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Aaron Schwartz (Marcus)  
Production Code: T12.15570  
Summary: A battle erupts between the Coopers and Sparks when the Sparks' new dog terrorizes Sheldon.



Sheldon enjoys Saturday mornings and spends the morning in the garage playing with his train. At the same time, Herschel Knocks Sparks at the door of the Coopers. He asks George if he has noticed a runaway dog and then reports that his family has taken his brother-in-law's dog with him because he is in jail. Meanwhile, Sheldon is surprised by the dog and fails to call for help.

Unsuspecting, Mary prepares the food and asks Missy watching TV watching her fetch her brother for dinner. Grumpy

she goes to this task and discovers the dog in the garage. While Missy lovingly deals with this, she is warned by Sheldon to be cautious. Fucking away, Missy sees her chance to once again be mean to Sheldon and tells him that the meal is ready without helping him.

George and Herschel inspect the broken fence of the Sparks. George can not believe that the dog has bitten through, whereupon Herschel jokingly says that he may be teething and reports that Billy had bitten through his playpen as a small child. Both men agree to repair the fence and provide a chain link fence.

Sheldon finally managed to leave the garage and reports to Mary and Connie traumatized by his experience. Mary pities her son while Connie provides him with chamomile tea. In the evening, Mary reports that Sheldon is still very upset. Connie then makes it clear that she does not find it so bad to have a dog in the neighborhood and even believes that Sheldon could get used to it. When Mary voices doubt, she comes up to her and says they can start with small pets, such as a turtle or gerbil. However, Mary reminds her mother about the diseases that these animals can transmit. Then Georgie makes the proposal to buy a bird. George makes it clear that Sheldon also has reservations about these animals.

At night, the dog Bucky invades the house of the Cooper and surprised Sheldon while sleeping. A little later George shows up with Bucky at the neighbors and puzzles with Herschel if he has bitten through the fence again. Little pleased by the nocturnal disturbance of the night, Herschel's wife Brenda joins them and learns what's going on. Suddenly, Mary shows up and

tells her husband stunned that she has found a dead squirrel in the living room and considers Bucky the culprit. When Brenda feels attacked, she tells Sheldon that he has lured the dog for experiments. George and Herschel try in vain to settle between their wives.

The next morning, Mary is forced to call the dog catcher and is barely prevented from doing so by her mother. Missy, on the other hand, believes that Bucky likes the smell of Sheldon, which George denies, as he thinks Sheldon has no smell. Meanwhile Connie tries to make clear to her daughter, with a call to the dog catcher the situation with the neighbors only worse. To get it out of the way, she offers to talk to Brenda and points out that people like her much more than Mary does. She agrees with the proposal, but insists that people like her too. Connie smiles at this statement.

Connie looks for Brenda at the bowling alley and asks about her health. But that is still acidified by the events of the previous night. Connie makes it clear that she considers Mary herself difficult and exhausting and invites Brenda on a Margarita. In the conversation, she talks to Sheldon, whom she calls special and receives approval from Brenda. In addition, Connie thanks for understanding what the Sparks brings their family and then directs the issue to Billy, which she also describes as particularly because of his behavior as special. As a result, Brenda sees herself forced to defend her son and become offensive to Sheldon. The verbal confrontation of the two women ends for both with physical injuries.

At dinner together, Mary revolts that Connie has become fiercely to Brenda and herself has borne off a blue eye. She proudly states that she has wrested a strand of hair from her opponent and that from now on she has to wear a hat. Missy is impressed by her grandmother's act and reveals that she wants to become just the same as George and Mary do.

Since Sheldon is irritated by the conversation, he looks in the school library for counselors against his phobia against dogs and learns that Ms. Hutchins has phobias. At home, Sheldon reads the borrowed book and follows the tips in it. As Mary becomes aware, Sheldon appears to want to avoid further impact on the family. Then Mary assures him that it is not his fault and Connie often has such arguments.

At Sunday School, Pastor Jeff preaches about charity, whereupon Sheldon and Billy say their mothers hate each other, but Billy points out that Connie is hated by his mother as well. When Missy intervenes and assures that Brenda has lost the fight against her grandmother, the pastor is forced to seek the conversation with the two women.

Sheldon tries to face his fear and puts on football gear. He visits Bucky in the garden to pet him. Meanwhile, Mary, Connie and Brenda apologize to each other for the things they've said to each other and are being watched with satisfaction by Pastor Jeff. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon storms in the door and is upset because he was licked by Bucky in the face. In the evening, Mary, Connie and George discuss why Bucky is after Sheldon.

In the prison sits the owner of Bucky, who uses the same hair remedy as Sheldon.

## Summer Sausage, a Pocket Poncho, and Tony Danza

Season 1  
Episode Number: 21  
Season Episode: 21

Originally aired: Thursday May 3, 2018  
Writer: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Stacey Pulwer, Chuck Lorre, Tara Hernandez, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Bill Chott (Franklin)  
Production Code: T12.15571  
Summary: While Sheldon is busy obsessing over the status of Meemaw's budding relationship with his mentor, Dr. Sturgis, George and Mary attempt to bond with their other kids.



Mary prepares lunch for the family and is happy that George noticed the hot dog bits in the sauce. When the doorbell rings, she wonders who it is. In front of her is Dr. John Sturgis, who was previously unknown to Mary. John apologizes for the delay and explains that his trouser leg got caught in the bicycle chain. Mary asks him who he is and learns that Sheldon invited John to dinner without her knowledge. Confused, she asks the guest in and orders her son into the living room.

Sheldon is very pleased to see John and is asked by his mother why he did not inform her about the invitation. Sheldon admits that he thought about it, but also feared Mary could say no. Then he invites John to look at Sheldon's train in the garage.

Even Connie did not know about the invitation and turns up later with her family. Mary is also irritated and asks her mother if she did not know about it. She says if her daughter thinks she would have gone swimming, she would have known something about Sheldon's invitation. George, who can not quite follow the conversation, tells Connie that she looks good.

At lunch, John and Sheldon praise Mary's food and point out that they like spaghetti with hot dogs. George steers the subject to John's visiting professorship at the university, whereupon Mary examines if John then only temporarily in the city. John confirms that this is the plan, but turns to Connie and points out that things could change as well. Sheldon, who has unceremoniously analyzed the message in his mind, asks Connie if she has read between the lines, confirming it.

Meanwhile, Georgie and Missy eat their food in the kitchen, which they do not like at all. Missy, however, makes it clear what merit they have. They do not need to pray, eat their vegetables and curse. When Georgie agrees with his sister, she takes the opportunity to insult her older brother.

Sheldon and John continue to chat eagerly until Mary points out that Sheldon dominates the conversation. He apologizes and John turns to Connie. He is pleased because John wants to



have a conversation with her now. But when he asks her if she's intentionally smelling chlorine, she's disappointed.

After dinner, George offers to drive John home, which he refuses. Instead, he admits that he enjoys the night air and needs to exercise after the high-calorie meal. Mary then proposes to invite him again, whereupon Sheldon immediately suggests tomorrow. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon reveals that it was the best dinner he had with his family and John's as a role model.

In the evening in bed, Mary offers her husband to talk about the thing with Sheldon. George, however, makes it clear that he would not mind and the two go to sleep. Only when Mary offers again that George can talk to her, it bursts out of him. He admits how much it bothers him that Sheldon does not see him as a role model. Mary reminds him that his oldest son sees him as a role model, which George denies, as George sees his role model in Tony Danza. Shortly thereafter, the language comes to Missy, Mary notices that her husband has completely forgotten this. She makes the suggestion that father and daughter could do something that George grumpily accepts.

The next day, Sheldon visits his grandmother and tells her that he has various suggestions for moving forward with his relationship with John. Connie and her grandson then realize that a relationship between adults can only develop if Sheldon is not constantly in the way. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon calls John and tells him about his conversation with Connie, for which he is very grateful.

Missy plays with her dolls when George visits her and asks how she is feeling. Missy finds this very strange, which is why she asks her father if she is in trouble, what he denies and indicates that he wants to spend more time with his daughter. Although Missy finds the behavior strange, she is happy and wants to go to George's most expensive restaurant in Texas. George agrees, whereupon Missy asks her mother for a shopping trip, as she needs a new dress.

At the same time, Connie receives a phone call from John, who wants to cook for her in the evening. Connie agrees and suggests an appointment at six in the evening at home, which John happily accepts. After he has revealed to her that he wants to prepare a kind of Chinese feast for her, he asks her not to tell Sheldon about the appointment, which she affirms with a smile.

In the evening, George threw himself into a suit for Missy's visit to the restaurant. Missy has also dressed up and put on a princess dress, which is praised by her parents. Missy asks her dad to call her Melissa tonight, which she promises.

At the same time, John arrives at Connie and is joyfully asked to come to the house. Sheldon observes the scenario from his home through binoculars and asks his mother not to eat in the kitchen. Mary agrees slightly annoyed.

Missy and George arrive at the restaurant and Missy realizes that it is very posh there. Meanwhile, Connie enjoys watching John cook and learns more about his time in China. Since Sheldon does not want to eat with his mother and brother, Mary Georgie offers to have a mother-son conversation. Georgie brings the language to Mary's pregnancy with him and the wedding with George. He learned from Sheldon that Mary and George were not yet married when she was pregnant with Georgie. Mary talks out and does not want to talk about the subject anymore.

Meanwhile, Missy tells her father about her classmates, which confuses him a lot, but he listens readily. Connie and John are also eating. In his tales she becomes more and more aware of how much she enjoys spending time with John and confesses to him through the flower that he can spend the night with her. But since John does not seem to understand this, it becomes clearer. John rejects this invitation, however. Still, Mary and Georgie have a discussion about being conceived before the wedding. When Georgie wants to watch his favorite series, Mary is grateful and begs God for her lies for forgiveness.

When the lobster is served for Missy and George, Missy is not so sure if she really wants to eat it. George sits down with his daughter and tells her how to work the lobster. Missy shows after the first bite excited and would like to take as an adult woman nothing else. Father and daughter then spend a nice evening.

After John Connie rejects nocturnal invitation, she behaves very quietly. John notices this fact and realizes what he did wrong. He tells Connie that he did not want to, that she could believe that he was cooking only for her to be intimate with her. Then he asks her for a night together, which she takes touched.

The next morning, Sheldon happily notes that John and Connie have spent the night together and wishes to congratulate them. He awakens his parents and tells of the great progress in their

relationship. Before Mary and George can stop Sheldon congratulating Connie, he is already on his way to her.



# Vanilla Ice Cream, Gentleman Callers, and a Dinette Set

Season 1  
Episode Number: 22  
Season Episode: 22

Originally aired: Thursday May 10, 2018  
Writer: Jeremy Howe, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija, Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Richard Kind (Ira Rosenbloom), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Jason E. Kelley (Moving Guy)  
Production Code: T12.15572  
Summary: When Meemaw is pursued by two gentlemen callers, Sheldon interferes, forcing her to set some ground rules.



Conny eats ice cream with John Sturgis and Conny explains that she would like to cook for him. They are interrupted because Ira calls and wants to invite them to the cinema for the weekend. Conny asks to call later and tells John that it was Sheldon. Shortly after, the phone rings again and this time it's really Sheldon who has a suggested topic for talking to the professor. When he has hung up, John asks if there will be sex today. Conny says that she would be happy too.

Conny talks to Mary, who wants to know if she really wants to go out with Ira, although John is so concerned about her. Conny thinks she's exploring the field. Mary does not like the fact that she has two men at the same time, but Conny says she no longer plans to start a family.

Sheldon sees Conny meeting with Ira. He wants to call John directly, but Mary gets it and stops him. A little later Conny is in the middle of her date with Ira, who suggests that they should travel together. Meanwhile, Mary tries to explain to Sheldon that John does not necessarily have to be the best option for Conny, and she looks around to see who better suits her.

Ira tries to convince Conny at least for a weekend together, but this finally confesses him that she is with another man and wants to decide against Ira. He tries to catch up with this, but can not hold back his tears on the way back from the date.

Sheldon sees Conny and a crying Ira come back, and he is optimistic that she has chosen John.

Sheldon eats his food very fast, so he can see again what Conny is doing. The family, for their part, discusses how to handle it. Meanwhile Conny has her date with John, for whom she cooked. Suddenly, the doorbell rings and a furniture packer brings furniture from Iras Firma. Sheldon informs his family about the changes, but rather want to see "who is boss here" on TV. Conny calls Ira for an explanation. He says he wants to fight for her. Conny has to explain to John what the new furniture is all about. She apologizes, but John now finds Conny even more attractive as someone else is fighting for her.

Conny tells Mary and George about the incident. She shines right when she talks about John. She admits she misses him. Sheldon listened and is extremely happy.

John went to Ira and told him that Ira had crossed his borders because Conny had made it clear she did not want him. Ira calls John a madman, which makes John angry. Conny, Mary and George continue talking about Ira and John and being alone after the partner dies. Conny wondered if she was alone at the end of her life.

John and Ira talk peacefully about Conny and start liking each other. Ira explains that he can not just give Conny up. John admits that the challenge appeals to him.

John surprisingly visits Conny and talks about his meeting with Ira. Conny is not enthusiastic. She thinks John was working behind her back. Sheldon watches the scenery and intervenes. This makes Conny even more angry because Sheldon also knew about John's visit. She makes it clear that John and Sheldon are no longer allowed to talk about them, Sheldon is no longer allowed to observe them from opposite and John should stay away from their ex-friends if they want to have a future. John thinks these are a lot of rules and you should write them down, which gives Sheldon the idea of governing relationships with contracts. He signs a contract for John and Conny while they watch. He prints out the finished document and signs the two. Sheldon is happy and from then on he always writes contracts, with his roommates, his wife, even his own children.

## **Season Two**





## A High-Pitched Buzz and Training Wheels

Season 2  
Episode Number: 23  
Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Monday September 24, 2018  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steve Molaro  
Teleplay: David Bickel, Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. MacElroy), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Josh Latzer (Hank), Nick Alvarez (Derek)  
Production Code: T12.16053  
Summary: Sheldon dismantles the refrigerator to stop an annoying hum, then gets a paper route to pay for the repairs.



Sheldon puts a bubble gum in his mouth and shortly after runs to the sink to rinse his mouth with water. George then asks his son what's going on, and Sheldon tells him that Missy gave him a cinnamon gum, which his father comments disinterestedly.

At dinner, Sheldon tries to ignore the chewing, smacking and scratching of his family. When his mother Mary notices that her son is very quiet, she asks Sheldon what's going on. Sheldon then emphasizes that he finds the strange hum-

ming very annoying. George and Georgie, however, make it clear that they hear nothing. After the meal, George controls the refrigerator and tells Sheldon that it's normal for refrigerators to make a sound. Sheldon asks his father to call a mechanic, but he resolutely declines and says he does not have to spend any money on it. Sheldon therefore appeals to his mental health. George then gives his son the tip to ignore the noise.

At night, Sheldon can not sleep and hums a melody to himself. That in turn leaves Missy unable to sleep and she wants to know from Sheldon why he is buzzing. He explains that this is how he imitates the sound of the fridge. Sheldon asks his sister if they have earplugs, which denies them. Instead, Missy suggests Sheldon stick her fingers in her ears, which he considers too dangerous. Missy ignores her brother's opposition and follows her own suggestion.

When Connie wakes up the next morning, Sheldon lies next to her in bed and welcomes her kindly. Startled, she wants to know from her grandson if he wants to kill her. Sheldon denies this and makes it clear that he likes her. He further explains that the refrigerator in his family makes strange noises, but also emphasizes that one of Connie's nostrils also makes noises, which is why he will not spend the night next to her. Connie threatens Sheldon to call the police if he does not go home immediately. Sheldon does not take the threat seriously, only when Connie says she calls his mother, Mary, does he look for the distance and complies with her request to leave the replacement key.

At lunch, Sheldon Tam asks how to handle mental torture. Tam then wants to know if the question has anything to do with his culture, which Sheldon affirms. Tam finally gives him a tip

that Sheldon does not want to follow and instead gets a book on repairs. In the afternoon, he tells his story and is assisted by Missy in dismantling the refrigerator in order to track down the noise. When Mary comes home, Sheldon sits in the refrigerator parts. The frightened Mary wants to know from her son what he has done. Sheldon informs his mother about having found the mistake. However, Mary is not pleased that they no longer have a functioning fridge and Missy emphasizes that she wanted to prevent Sheldon from this idea.

Finally, George and Mary order a craftsman who wants \$200 for the repair. George is very upset about this and Mary tries to reassure her husband to get the money together. George remembers the old fridge in the garage. But Mary makes it clear that she has donated this to the Church for the needy, which George does not find amusing. Shortly thereafter, he seeks Sheldon in his room and makes it very clear that he wants every penny of him back and is very disappointed in his son. Sheldon promises meekly to repay everything and starts crying. Missy, who has heard the conversation, first wants to make fun of Sheldon, but does not bring it over the heart and takes her brother comforting in the arms.

In the morning Missy wants to know from her mother who from now on is the favorite of her parents. Mary claims to have no darling, which neither Missy nor Georgie believe. Mary therefore emphasizes that the one who is the darling who first brings out the garbage, whereupon the two but not fall in love. At the same time, Sheldon enters the kitchen and teaches his father to have a job, which he can pay his debt. When asked what kind of job it is, Sheldon claims to run newspapers and learn to ride a bicycle. While George finds the idea great, Mary is worried about putting Sheldon on a bike. She wants to make clear to her husband that it is too dangerous. But George emphasizes that Mary Sheldon was too cautious, and that at his age he also ran newspapers, as well as Georgie. Mary orders her older son to help Sheldon, which he prefers to refuse. Missy instructs him to have no choice.

In the early morning, Sheldon wakes up his brother to be briefed by him on his new job. Georgie is not at all enthusiastic and gives himself rather grudgingly to his task. After the papers have been delivered, Georgie shows what Sheldon has to do and then takes a nap. Sheldon is very conscientious approach to the matter, which is a huge amount of time. At the same time, they are watching Mary worried, while George is very confident and wants to sleep in peace. Since Mary is still worried, he speaks to her well, but this does not bring the desired success that Mary goes back to bed.

Meanwhile, Sheldon has finished his work and is now ready to carry the newspapers on his bike. Previously, he praises his brother Georgie for being a good teacher. A short time later, Sheldon realizes that the printer's ink has blackened his finger and tries to clean it. The delivery of the newspaper is quite difficult for Sheldon, which is watched by Mary very worried from the car. At Sparks' home, Sheldon meets Billy, who tells him he's also working and looking after the chickens. However, Sheldon assures him that he would later become a theoretical physicist, to which Billy replies that he would remain faithful to the chickens.

After a week, Sheldon gets his well-earned salary and is disappointed that Brenda Sparks gives him only ten cents tip. She points him out that he was late every day. Frustrated by this, he also comes too late to class and loudly declares to a classmate that he does not have an easy life. For lunch, Sheldon gives himself a cup of coffee and tells Tam that he would work. As Tam points out to work as well, Sheldon interrupts him, saying that his job in the store would not count his parents.

At dinner together, Sheldon is annoyed by his family's conversations and tells his father that he wants to eat in peace. Mary tells her son to speak in a friendlier tone. Sheldon is tired and says he does not feel like talking to his family anyway and goes to his room. George follows him and makes sure not to punish Sheldon. He shows understanding for Sheldon and tells him about his hard day. Afterwards, George asks his son to apologize to his family. Sheldon is very impressed by his father and is pulling out of the job for the next few months to give his father back the money.

## A Rival Prodigy and Sir Isaac Neutron

Season 2  
Episode Number: 24  
Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Thursday September 27, 2018  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, David Bickel  
Teleplay: Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Mark Cendrowski  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Mckenna Grace (Paige), Andrea Anders (Linda), Josh Cooke (Barry), Ella Anderson (Erica)  
Production Code: T12.16052  
Summary: Meemaw intervenes when Sheldon gets jealous of Dr. Sturgis bonding with Paige, another 10-year-old genius. In the meantime, Mary invites Paige's family over for a play date.



Sheldon is brought by Connie to another lecture by John Sturgis. When Connie says goodbye to him, he asks her to stay. She refuses and admits that she does not understand anything. Sheldon makes it clear that he was watching *Dirty Dancing* with her because he likes her. Nevertheless, Connie does not soften and wishes him much fun.

On the way to his place, Sheldon discovers a young, blond girl. He learns that her name is Paige and she sits in the lecture without parents. Paige explains that

John invited her after reading her quantum theory. She also emphasizes that John was very nice. Sheldon takes this as an excuse to let Paige know that John is his mentor and friend of his Meemaw. Besides, John had eaten lunch with him. Paige leaves everything unimpressed. Instead, she asks Sheldon about various topics, but he has no answer. He lets Paige know that she's sitting in his seat. Pleasingly, Paige notes that Sheldon is also ten years old and that they are the youngest in the class. When John enters the room, he is pleased that the two have met. Sheldon tells him why he did not inform him first. Not realizing that Sheldon does not like surprises as much as he does, John emphasizes that many people would like surprises. Then Paige mentions liking surprises, which makes John happy. He starts with the lecture.

On the way back, Connie learns that Sheldon is in a bad mood and hooks up. Sheldon admits that she can not describe the feeling and gives Connie various hints. This concludes that he is jealous. However, Sheldon denies this because jealousy is not in his nature. Connie accepts it and tries to find another name for Sheldon's feelings, which he rejects as well. This leads Connie back to her statement that Sheldon is jealous. She explains how important John is to him and he has all the attention that has changed. That in turn does not want to hear Sheldon and they drive home in silence. At the same time, Mary receives a call from John and is told that Paige now has another child in his class who is as intelligent as Sheldon. Mary is very pleased and agrees that John establishes contact between them and the parents of Paige.

Mary joyfully tells her husband George that they have finally found a parent whose child is like Sheldon. She explains that she can now finally exchange with someone and thanks God

for it. She notices Missy and Georgie on the couch and emphasizes that those are also special. Neither Georgie nor Missy feel that way, but Missy points out that she is the only daughter. At the same time, Connie and Sheldon come home and he still complains about the presence of Paige. In the house, Mary happily tells her son that they'll be visiting Paige and her parents the next day. With Connie the alarm bells ring and she flees home.

Later, Mary tries to talk to Sheldon again, and hopes that Paige can become another friend. Sheldon emphasizes that he has a friend in Tam and he does not need any more. Then he reminds Mary that she also has few friends, which denies them. But Sheldon makes it clear that none of her friends ever come to visit. Mary ignores his objection and comes to the television series *Star Trek: The Next Generation* to speak. She tells her son that he initially had reservations, but the series then looked and loved. Sheldon therefore explains her the difference between people and a television series and that he does not like people. Mary realizes that she has no chance and admits that she enjoys being able to find a friend in Paige's mother. Sheldon gets guilty and promises his mother to think about it, so she does not have to cancel the meeting.

At dinner John Connie swears by Paige, so she points out to him that Sheldon is jealous. They find out together how to do justice to Sheldon and Paige. So John thanks Connie and realizes how well they fit together.

Sheldon watches *Star Trek* and realizes that he can be more like Mr. Spock than his feelings. His first challenge here is Georgie, who switches without his consent and makes fun of Sheldon. The next day, Mary is filled with joy when Paige and her parents are at the door. Sheldon is not pleased when he is hugged by Paige.

As the kids play, Mary and George talk to Linda and Barry. They find that while Paige is as intelligent as Sheldon, she behaves in the same way as other children. At the same time, Sheldon Paige shows his room. He instructs them not to touch anything. He proudly presents his autograph of Professor Proton. Terrified, Sheldon learns that Paige finds the TV series boring. He shows her the printer all the more energetic. Paige, on the other hand, is fascinated by Missy's ponies and emphasizes how nice it is to share a room with her sister, which Sheldon can not confirm.

George feels uncomfortable in the presence of Linda and Barry, as Paige seems to be perfect. Mary says that Sheldon is perfect as well. In front of the house, Missy and Georgie talk to Erica, Paige's sister. The three see many things in common and decide to make nonsense together. Sheldon wants to play chess with Paige, but she prefers to deal with the ponies and pay no attention to them. He then explains that this is a special kind of game. Paige, however, sees through the tactics of the game and is praised by Sheldon to have passed the test.

Georgie, Missy and Erica throw stones into an old TV. Georgie is annoyed that the disc does not break. Erica has a small fireworks rate on her hand, which she slides under the TV. Missy is impressed and voluntarily picks up matches as the lighter from Erica strikes. While waiting with Georgia for Missy's return, he suggests smacking Erica.

Sheldon recognizes in chess that he misjudged Paige, and likes their conversations. His opinion changes, however, when she beats him in chess and calls him Loser. He then loses his nerve and destroys the game of chess. Meanwhile, Barry and Linda get their hands on the hair, as he thinks Paige gets too much attention. George and Mary realize that they are not bad at all with Sheldon, but they do not want to miss the quarrels of Linda and Barry. When there is a loud bang in the garden, Mary admonishes her husband to look. George is reluctant to bow to this request.

At the next lecture, John praises Paige for her correct answer and remembers Connie's words to praise Sheldon as well. Without further ado, he praises Sheldon's latest fly and makes him proud.



## A Crisis of Faith and Octopus Aliens

Season 2  
Episode Number: 25  
Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Thursday October 4, 2018  
Story: Chuck Lorre, David Bickel, Eric Kaplan  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Maria Ferrari, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jonney Ah-manson (Bruce), Bunnie Rivera (Prayer Group #1), Heather McPhaul (Prayer Group #2), Joyce Greenleaf (Prayer Group #3), Anthony S. Johnson (Prayer Group #4), Brian Chenoweth (Prayer Group #5), Jaxy Boyd (Prayer Group #6)  
Production Code: T12.16053  
Summary: Sheldon becomes an unlikely ally when a tragedy in the community shakes Mary's faith.



Pastor Jeff speaks in his homily about how God loves the world so much that he gave her his son. Sheldon, listening attentively, wants to know from the pastor if he means the earth or the universe. Pastor Jeff then clearly states that he means the earth and that another name for the universe. Sheldon then argues that God saves Octopus aliens even if they have never seen God and scared them. Pastor Jeff is close to despair.

At home, Sheldon tells his father George about his discussion with Pastor Jeff. Missy interjects that the pastor was crying soon and George should have been there. George apologizes for missing out on this spectacle. Mary, who was following the conversation during the meal preparation, informs her husband that he had a hangover. While George drops an ugly remark about the Sunday church, Sheldon wants Connie to drive him to Radio Shack. But she wants to break away and tells Sheldon to ask his father. George again tells his son to ask Connie again.

Meanwhile, Mary has been making a phone call telling her that Hanson's daughter was killed in a traffic accident last night. Shocked by this tragic news, Connie asks her daughter if she can do anything. Mary denies this and instead informs other church members about the girl's death.

On the way to the funeral George inquired about Mary's condition, which makes him understand that she is well. To break the silence, George again emphasizes how horribly he finds the girl's death. Mary then points out that it is part of God's plan. Meanwhile, Connie watches over her grandchildren and is asked by Missy why she and her siblings were not allowed to attend the funeral and stress that they have never been together. Connie admits she can go to many funerals when she reaches her age. Sheldon then wants to know how close they can get to the corpse and Missy interjects what clothes the deceased probably wear when they die and whether they would also wear them as ghosts. Georgie joins his siblings and thinks that this is different.



As examples he mentions the movie "Ghost", in which Patrick Swayze wears a suit, while the ghost in the movie "Casper" is naked. Missy says the latter may have been naked at his death. Connie stresses after this discussion that this is exactly the reason why her parents left her at home.

At church, Mary talks to secretary Peg and once again emphasizes how horrible she finds the girl's death. Peg agrees and struggles with her smoker's cough at the same time.

In the office of Pastor Jeff he notices that Mary is not feeling well and how she is affected by the family tragedy of the Hansons. Pastor Jeff therefore describes how he always reaches his limits of faith. That's why Mary inquires about what he does in such situations. He makes it clear to Mary that this makes him even more responsible for serving God. Mary thanks for the advice. Pastor Jeff shortly after asks Sheldon, Octopus aliens would appear to God as just that.

Mary immediately puts Pastor Jeff's advice into action. She informs her family that she will now also speak prayers for breakfast. Sheldon takes the opportunity to ask his mother to drive him to Radio Shack. However, Mary refuses her son's request and reports that she must go to the Hansons with a cooked meal. In addition, she also reveals to found a prayer group and create a faith garden. She asks George to get a rock. After Mary leaves the house, Sheldon asks his father if Mary is okay. George makes it clear that he does not know.

At first, Mary seems happy to be able to serve God more from now on. In a prayer for the Hansons, however, it becomes clear to her what loss the family has suffered and lets her anger run wild.

Meanwhile, George is in the car with his son Georgie. Georgie takes the opportunity to question his father about his temporary driver's license. George falls from the clouds and wants to know from his son, whether he considers the question of the events of the past week to be appropriate. Georgie makes it clear that he is a very good driver, which George considers untrue and makes it clear not to trust his son even a shopping cart. As a result, he mentions that Connie would occasionally let him drive her car and he stole George the truck while he slept. George is stunned by these statements and wants to make it clear to Georgie that he does not seem responsible.

Mary goes to see her mother and wants to go out with her. Connie notices that her daughter is drunk, which affirms that. In the bar, Mary is happy that the bartender wanted to see her pass. Connie, however, gives her to understand that he would do that to her as well. Mary tells her mother that she was kissed by George for the first time in this bar, and Connie has just one funny remark left.

George at the same time puts the twins to bed wondering about it. They ask their father where her mother is and George informs his children that Mary has gone out. When he wishes the two a good night, Missy makes him aware that Mary always gives them a kiss that George immediately follows. When Missy mentions that Mary was dancing too, George sees through his daughter.

In the bar, Connie Mary points out that she does not drink too much, since Sunday's church is the next day. Mary replies that she does not know if she's going there at all. So Connie hooks up with her daughter, what's up with her. She then reports that she wrote a sympathy card for the Hansons, but had to stop. She claims to doubt that the place where the Hanson's daughter is now really better than her family's. Afterwards, Mary also mentions that her eldest son Georgie could have felt the same way.

Since Mary drank a lot in the evening, George takes care of the children. In the evening, Sheldon notices that Mary is not giving a prayer and worries about her. After dinner he picks up his mother outside and asks her if he did anything wrong. Mary is surprised by this question and makes it clear to her son that it is not up to him. Sheldon wants to help his mother and gives her a different perspective. He explains with the help of science that there must be a Creator, because the constellation is too untrue, that everything happened by accident. Mary responds that her problem is not the logic, but what she feels in the heart. Sheldon makes her understand that there are five billion people in the world and Mary is the perfect mother for him. Mary hugs her son.

In the Sunday Church, Pastor Jeff preaches on a subject to which Sheldon wants to reassert his position and Connie allows him to do so.

## A Financial Secret and Fish Sauce

Season 2

Episode Number: 26

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Thursday October 11, 2018  
Story: Chuck Lorre, David Bickel, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija  
Director: Jonathan Judge  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Angeline Nguyen (Kim-Ly Nguyen), Cheyenne Nguyen (Mai Nguyen), VyVy Nguyen (Trang Nguyen), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Danielle Pinnock (Mrs. Ingram)  
Production Code: T12.16054  
Summary: When Sheldon's father asks him to keep a secret from Mary, the stress of not being honest drives him at Tam's for his first sleepover.



Sheldon and his class eagerly await the weekend. For Sheldon himself, this weekend means making his parents' tax returns. When settling accounts he notes that it is 12 percent more food costs than in the previous quarter. At dinner he describes the situation of his mother Mary. Before she can answer, George tells Connie that she would eat for free. She then replies that George is eating for three, which George does not find funny. Mary explains the increased edition by saying that she started a food collection for the church and that it's because of that. Sheldon is excited, as he can deduct this

from the tax. George meanwhile makes the suggestion to sell the car as a home office, which, although Sheldon finds strange, he liked the proposal. Mary expects the two of them to consider none of this as a tax benefit and commits them to eating.

The next day, Sheldon visits his father because he has a question for him. Looking through the checks, he had noticed that the check was missing. George can not give him any explanation for that. It's not until Sheldon turns to his mother that George grants \$300 to a friend. When Sheldon wants to know what his friend's name is, George once again has no answer, so his son wants to talk to his mother. Since George is uncomfortable about this, he says that Mary does not need to know this and suggests that Sheldon consider it a secret between the two of them. However, Sheldon reminds his father that he does not care about secrets and that he can not keep his mouth shut. Nevertheless, he agrees with the proposal.

To preserve George's secret, Sheldon tries as little as possible to communicate with Mary. As George looks for new batteries and looks in the kitchen, he discovers Sheldon in one of the kitchen cabinets. The latter then emphasizes to preserve George's secret. Meanwhile, Mary worries about her son and speaks therefore her husband to whether he had noticed changes to Sheldon. George can not confirm this and wants to know from Mary the exact reason for her concern. Mary admits she could read in Sheldon's journal that he had not had a bowel movement

in days. George tries to calm her down and says that everything is alright. Meanwhile, he also worries about Sheldon and looks for Connie. He tells her that Sheldon can not hide the secret for too long. Jen replies that George should not have issued a check. George then pleads with Connie to tell Mary everything. Connie, however, sees no need in it and reminds George of the incident at the picnic and puts him under pressure. George is beaten, but makes it clear that she is not a nice grandmother.

To avoid Mary, Sheldon wants to sleep in a hotel. Since the price is too high, he submits Tam to spend the night with him the next day. Tam, on the other hand, would like it better if he could stay overnight with Sheldon, but agrees with his suggestion. George tries to lighten the situation while driving to Tam and expresses his pride to Sheldon. He does not feel that way and thinks that it is simply a way to avoid Mary. George then shows understanding and wants Sheldon to recover. Nevertheless, he forbids him to say nothing to Mary after his return. When Sheldon makes it clear how much more meaningful it is to be honest, George shows insight, but again emphasizes that they do not want to hurt Mary. Instead, he tries to teach his son a joke, which Sheldon does not understand. Tam's mother does not understand George's purpose when he arrives, so George gives up.

Sheldon is in conflict because he does not like all the rituals and traditions of Tam's family. At the same time Mary is trying to make George and Connie understand that something is wrong with Sheldon and that she may have angered him. George thinks Sheldon would grow up. Connie in turn reminds her daughter how much she was loved by her son. Again, George asks Connie to confess everything to Mary. This, in turn, only wants to go into the deal, if Connie Georges secret may reveal at a picnic. George is beaten and remains silent.

After dinner Tam Sheldon suggests a game that has secrets to do. Unintentionally, Sheldon is reminded that he has something to protect himself. He tells Tam about it and wants to tell him, but mentions that he promised to keep quiet. Tam then regrets that Sheldon is not Catholic, otherwise he could go to a priest and make the confession. In the process, Sheldon comes up with the idea of turning it into a game and entrusts himself to Tam. Shortly thereafter, his digestion is back to normal. As the two go to sleep, Sheldon says he thanks to sleep in Tams bed and stresses how nice his culture is.

The next morning, Sheldon is picked up by George. He stresses again how proud he is of his son. He notices that Sheldon is not talking to him. He wants to know the exact reason. Sheldon reports that he had a new perspective overnight and that he could no longer view George as a role model. But Sheldon assures that he will not break the agreement with his father and keep his secret. Sheldon's words make George think and he goes to see Mary. Mary immediately suspects that George has something to confess. However, she sends her to Connie. She confesses to her daughter that one evening she was drunk but did not drive. Connie continues to report that she took Georgie to the dog race and then to the bar. Georgie drove. So that this gets but no trouble with the police, Connie sat in the control behind the wheel. Then she was arrested and George made the bail. Mary can not believe that she was lied to by them and banishes her husband from the house for the time being.

Since George is staying with Connie, he thanks again for having kept the incident to himself. When George is out of earshot, Connie calls her daughter and reports that George smuggled beer for the church feast and relieved himself in the vegetable patch of the church. Mary discovers that she has eaten this vegetable.

## A Research Study and Czechoslovakian Wedding Pastries

Season 2  
Episode Number: 27  
Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Thursday October 18, 2018  
Story: Steven Molaro, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, David Bickel, Eric Kaplan  
Director: Jude Weng  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Amy Farrington (Dr. Sandra Thorpe), Wallace Langham (Dr. Edward Pilson), Madison Wulf (Five-Year-Old Missy), Parker Dailey (Five-Year-Old Sheldon)  
Production Code: T12.16055  
Summary: Dr. Sturgis recommends Sheldon and Missy for a university research study on twins, and Mary is unhappy when the test results go to Sheldon's head.



Sheldon wants Missy to kill a spider on the wall. That one is very focused, which makes Sheldon nervous. Finally, she does the spider: Since Sheldon does not believe her, she shows him the shoe with the dead animal. Then Sheldon runs away screaming. At the same time, George receives Connie and John, who has brought him pastries. Connie informs her son-in-law that John wants to ask him something. While George approves the delicacies, John jokingly asks him if he wants to stop Connie's hand. When he does not understand the joke, Connie admonishes him to finally ask his question. John then reports that a study

on twins is being conducted at the university, and he has reported from Sheldon and Missy what has sparked interest among his peers. John tells George about what's going on, which sounds good to him. His views change, however, when he learns that the study is being conducted in Houston. John points out that it costs \$ 50 an hour, plus fuel and other expenses, making George shy.

In the evening, George tells Mary about it. However, she is not sure and worries about Sheldon because she thinks he is already insecure due to his intelligence towards others. Likewise, if she worries about Missy getting along, she'll find that she's not as smart as Sheldon. George then tries to convince his wife and makes it clear that they could use the money for the later college of children well. At dinner together, George and Mary tell the twins this news. Georgie is a little bent that he gets no news. George reports that a study on twins is taking place at the university where John teaches and asks Sheldon and Missy if they feel like participating. While Sheldon is immediately excited, Missy has doubts. Mary immediately makes it clear that the two do not

have to participate in the study. George emphasizes that they could try. While Sheldon is still on fire, Missy is lured by her father and ultimately agrees to participate in the study.

George, Mary, the twins, and Connie are received by John and two of his colleagues, who as Dr. Thrope and Dr. Pilson introduces. After a brief conversation, they ask Mary, George, and Connie for a conversation, which neither Sheldon nor Missy can understand. The doctors make clear that they want to catch up on background information about the children, which Sheldon finds very clever. He says that he was already more mature than his sister when he was an infant. Meanwhile, Connie asks John to take care of the twins. The latter promises to make an effort, but points out that he can not catch up with them if they run away.

When John waits with the two, he thinks he remembers his childhood, because he himself once participated in a study. Sheldon then believes that John's parents also thought he was smart. But John denies that and thinks that they are more likely to think he is crazy. Finally, he comes to talk to Albert Einstein and tells the twins that his parents were worried about him at the time because he wanted nothing to do with other children and often tended to tantrums. Missy interjects that this sounds like Sheldon, which he happily confirms.

When talking to the doctors, Mary mentions that Sheldon never wanted to have anything to do with other children. The doctor then wants to know if there was anything unusual in pregnancy, which Mary denies. George reminds her of her crying, which lasted seven months; Mary, however, denies this and says that these were tears of joy. When they finally come to speak to Missy, she indicates that it is balanced. George, however, says she would occasionally bite, which Connie can confirm. Then she makes it clear that the doctors are not to know anything about Mary and George and should start with the twins.

Dr. Pilson tells Sheldon that the first test is about problem solving skills. The doctor appears surprised when Sheldon makes it clear that he already knows these tests. At the same time, Missy will also be Thorpe informed about the test. But before she can start, Missy has a few questions that are less about the test but more about the doctor. She is willing to face the questions and learns that her colleague has kept an eye on her. Meanwhile, George, Mary, Connie and John in a next room watch as Missy and Sheldon enter. Unlike the others, Mary is not enthusiastic and does not want to see all that. George completely disagrees and is more impressed with his daughter's repartee. It's the same with Connie, who is rather bored watching Sheldon doing his test.

Sheldon is pleased to announce that he was allowed to do a test at the weekend, while Missy is delighted that she is very sympathetic to the doctor. This returns the compliment and at the same time advised the hair to be worn open, which soon attracts attention from her colleague.

At home, Georgie watches TV when his family returns. Since Mary is still worried that the study is not good for Sheldon, she talks to George. Unlike them, he sees no problem in it and reminds them how much money they have with the study.

A week later, the twins have more tests to show how empathetic the two are. More than dissatisfied Sheldon, who does not pay attention to the facial expressions on the pictures shown him. This also causes Mary to aggression, as she would like to help her son. Meanwhile, Missy strikes herself great, as she shows a lot of empathy. Although Mary is proud of her daughter, she must hear that she feels incredibly lonely and therefore has a good empathy. Shocked, she tries to make amends and offers Missy to select a restaurant. Much to the chagrin Missy selects a very expensive one, which George has to realize that his income is lost.

In the evening, Missy confesses to her father that there is money for the study and wants a fair share. George, however, tricked her, leaving his daughter busy for a while. Shortly thereafter, Georgie asks to see his beloved show because he has seen the woman there, whom he will marry later. Annoyed, George finally switches to the desired program.



## Seven Deadly Sins and a Small Carl Sagan

Season 2

Episode Number: 28

Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Thursday October 25, 2018  
Story: Chuck Lorre, David Bickel, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Eric Kaplan, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Chris Koch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Isabel May (Veronica Duncan), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Katherine Von Till (Anchor), Adam Kulbersh (Fred Murphy), Sara Sanderson (Leslie), Dale Raoul (Melissa), Jason Alexander (Mr. Lundy), Hilda Boulware (Judy), Kirk Bovill (Actor #1), Shane Blades (Actor #2), Joy Jacobson (Actress), Ava Cantrell (Drama Student #1), DeShawn Cavanaugh (Wrath Room Actor #1), Alex Long (Wrath Room Actor #2), Heidi Pascoe (Bar Patron #2), Tim Storms (Bar Patron #1)  
Production Code: T12.16056  
Summary: Mary clashes with Sheldon's drama teacher over plans for a Halloween fundraiser for the church. Also, Georgie falls for a rebellious teenage girl that Sheldon is tutoring.



Mary and Pastor Jeff and Peg watch the video that shows Pastor Jeff as a guest on the evening news and she's just being interviewed by the news anchor about the church's horror house. She points out that it has a controversial reputation after the last time. But Pastor Jeff says they just wanted people to get back to God. The newscaster leaves it this way and together they take a look at the film, which shows some brutality. The pastor is very embarrassed and asks Peg to turn off the device. Then he turns to Mary. She is shaken by what she has seen. The pastor admits that the last attempt was really traumatic. Peg admits that this was very amusing and some children even shit themselves, to which the pastor replies that this was not the goal. Mary is not sure why she should watch the movie. Jeff makes her realize that he wants to be more family friendly this year, so Mary is a good choice.

She feels honored and states that she is quite creative, but also claims that she is not sure if such a big event is right. Jeff tries to dispel her doubts by offering her a generous budget and showing her that she has a free hand and the most important thing is that she should bring people closer to God. Finally, he notes that they should all represent figuratively.

At dinner, Mary proudly tells her family what's new in the church, and makes it clear that from now on she'll call the Hell House the Cuckoo House. George says that this is a good idea, which is why Georgie asks if his father is serious, which he affirms. Georgie realizes this is a tactic, and Missy also realizes that she will have to do without blood and guts this year. Connie also realizes that it all makes sense for people to go to church. Sheldon responds that it's a good



tactic, and makes it clear that people are afraid of what Mary denies and claims that God is about love, not fear. When Sheldon asks what Mary will do if people do not follow the rules, she means they are going to hell. She dismisses this as a joke when she realizes the reactions of her family.

At school, Georgie watches as Sheldon is hugged by Veronica Duncan. Shortly thereafter, he wants to know from his brother why he lets himself be hugged by her. Sheldon says he gives Veronica tutoring and she got her first 3 minuses thanks to him. Then he says that she is a bit slow. Georgie contradicts that because he heard something else. Sheldon, who does not know what his brother means, can not quite follow that. Georgie asks Sheldon to introduce him to Veronica because he would like to be her friend. Sheldon does not think this is a good idea and says that Georgie has to make a number because she has many friends. He is unimpressed and insists on his request. He then learns from Sheldon that he earns \$2 per tutoring hour and earned \$26 through Veronica. Georgie is impressed and considers this a good deal.

Mr. Lundy discusses the early years performance with his class when Mary appears. She thanks her once again for allowing him to ask him about her job. Lundy recalls Mary's production of the horror house this year. He wants to know right away, if he believes in God. He states that he is an actor and that everything can be for her. Mary therefore comes to the point that she wants to perform a small piece in the horror house, which represents the seven deadly sins. She is very impressed when Lundy lists all seven of her. He reminds her once again to be an actor. Finally, he makes her think of a kind of travel guide, and makes it clear to her that he was thinking of himself and that he could appear as Satan. Mary likes this idea, but says that Lundy is too clear. He is slightly bent.

Sheldon is waiting with Georgie in front of the girls' toilet. Sheldon informs his brother to wait for Veronica. Shortly afterwards he introduces the two to each other. However, getting to know Georgie and Veronica is rather restrained. Meanwhile, Mary arrives at the rented horror house with her mother Connie and Connie is impressed by what her daughter has done so far and says she's a better producer than Christian. At the same time, Lundy shows up, meets Connie and compliments her on her appearance. Finally, he confesses to Mary that he has already written a screenplay, and shares both his ideas for the horror house. In the evening, Mary reads the script and is shocked. She tells George that Lundy sees the sins as good. George is unimpressed, but jokes that Mary is upset and jealous.

In the garage, Sheldon, Tam and Billy, dressed as Superman, play a game. In this Billy does not understand that he can not be Superman in it, and Sheldon reminds him that his costume is for Halloween. Shortly after Georgie comes into the garage and wants to get his brother to eat. He is asked by Tam what he has to do with Veronica; Sheldon mentions that he gives her math tutoring because she is very bad at it.

Mary still has difficulty approving Lundy's approach to preparing for the play on Halloween. While he is in his element, Mary withdraws more and more. Only when he informs a performer that he should kiss a woman during the play does Mary intervene and can not approve. Lundy makes it clear to her that he has more experience and sends Mary home.

On Halloween, Mary is not thrilled when Lundy puts herself at the forefront of the horror show and she stays in the background. Meanwhile, Sheldon, Missy, Billy and Tam go from house to house to get sweets. In the process, Sheldon has to realize that nobody from the neighbors seems to know the presenter Carl Sagan. Georgie spends the evening with Veronica at the same time and asks her about her life. He has to realize that her sister is not a genius, as Veronica claims, but is imprisoned in prison. Mary is admonished by Lundy in the horror house to do no drama, which annoys them. Meanwhile Georgie and Veronica exchange wild kisses and come up with the idea to spend the rest of the evening at home.

In her kingdom, Mary has to accept with a heavy heart that she will not be able to lead anyone to God. When Jeff enters the kingdom, Mary complains of her suffering. However, Jeff says it's not bad and they still have good earnings. In the process, Mary realizes that the pastor is obviously only interested in money. This confirms her guess and recommends that she eat a few grapes. Finally, Veronica and Georgie come past the horror house, which they would like to visit. At the sight of a scene showing sexual intercourse, Veronica realizes that she no longer wants to lead such a life. She finds the way to Mary, who helps her to find the right way.

Sheldon, Missy, Billy, and Tam are once again dusting sweets from a neighbor who recognizes Carl Sagan in Sheldon's disguise.

## Carbon Dating and a Stuffed Raccoon

Season 2  
Episode Number: 29  
Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Thursday November 01, 2018  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Rebecca Asher  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Mckenna Grace (Paige), Andrea Anders (Linda), Josh Cooke (Barry), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Susan Chuang (Dr. Barrett), Livia Treviño (Paula), Alfred F. Woodley (Shawn)  
Production Code: T12.16057  
Summary: Sheldon gets into trouble with fellow child genius Paige at the science museum; George Sr. is forced to play therapist to Paige's bickering parents; and Mary, Georgie, and Missy help Meemaw with a garage sale.



Sheldon brings out of his vault several ID cards, which he is very proud of. Among them is the identity card for the Natural History Museum, which will be offering a lecture on carbon dating this coming Saturday. At the same time, George, Mary and Connie are in the kitchen. As George reads the newspaper, Mary asks her mother to make the salad. George notes that they should not cut in small tomatoes, Connie notes that she also does not tell him how he has to do something. At that moment, Sheldon appears

in the kitchen and reports that there will be a lecture at the Museum of Natural History next Saturday, and he asks who wants to go there. Immediately George offers himself as a driving service, as Connie reminds him of his offer of help in their upcoming garage sale, of which George wants to know nothing more.

On the way to the Natural History Museum, Sheldon wants to know from his father if he believes that fossils can become old, what confirms that and asks for the reason. Sheldon admits that Mary believes the earth has only existed for over 6,000 years and he sees this as a problem for his parents' marriage. George can reassure his son and confesses that Mary and he never talk about such topics. Connie, Georgie and Missy meanwhile are busy with the garage sale. Georgie can not understand why Connie wants so much money for the old furniture. Those declare that this is about haggling. However, when Missy can not begin with the term, Connie tells her that it's about negotiating. In it, see also Georgie and Missy their chance and want Connie paid for their help. However, she cleverly applies a trick and manages to help the children without pay. Meanwhile, Sheldon and George have arrived and are looking at a huge dinosaur, which makes George immediately think of food. Connie's garage sale is in full swing and Mary realizes that her mother is mainly offering things from her deceased father for sale. Because she becomes sentimental about it, Connie tells her daughter that this is only material.

George is a bit worried about leaving Sheldon alone at the lecture and offers to stay with him through the flower. Since Sheldon misunderstands the whole thing, he sends his father away. A short time later, Sheldon is greeted by Paige, who also attends the lecture. Little pleased with this renewed encounter, he allows her to sit down. Meanwhile, George approves a small snack in the nearby restaurant and wants to watch the football game on television when he is approached by a woman he does not immediately recognize as Paige's mother. She reveals herself and claims to have brought Paige to the lecture, which George confirms that he also drove Sheldon. Shortly thereafter, Linda asks if she can sit down, which only reluctantly affirms and then inquires after her husband. To which Linda replies that this would not interest anyone and allows George to watch the game. However, she begins to cry, which prevents those from concentrating on the game.

The lecture starts in the museum and the organizer notices Paige and Sheldon. Since both do not really fit into the target group because of their young age, they would like to know why they are there. Paige is then pretty self-confident, so that Sheldon feels intimidated and has no suitable answer. He also magically attracts the laughs with his answers. Meanwhile, Linda reluctantly reports that it's not all that good with Barry anymore and they seem to be about to divorce and George needs to understand this because he also has a special kid with Sheldon. He confirms her statement, but states that he has no problems in his marriage. Since Linda desperately wants to know how he and Mary handle this, George states that they never talk about it. This, in turn, Linda can not understand what George has only an ironic comment left. Paige and Sheldon note that the lectures contain only basics, which Paige is terribly bored. To avoid boredom, she confesses to Sheldon that she is going outside. He refuses because he has promised George to wait for him. Paige takes this as an opportunity to refer to Sheldon as a 'baby'. He does not want to let that happen and follows her.

When selling a garage, Missy tries to sell Billy something and asks for a raccoon 5 USD. Billy, however, can only offer her 50 cents, which is why Missy proposes haggling, but both do not know how it works. John has also found himself in the sales and toying with a jacket. When he tries on this and finds chewing tobacco in his pocket, he wants to know from Connie if he has to pay extra for it. This is anything but enthusiastic about John wearing this jacket, and gives him to understand that this is not for sale. He does not understand the reason for her behavior. Mary tries to explain to him that this jacket belonged to Connie's first husband. John still can not follow her.

At the same time, Linda George is complaining about her marriage to Barry. When she suddenly sees them, she asks George to keep silent that she was there, and disappears. Barry meanwhile entrusts himself to George, who would rather follow the football game. Paige meanwhile gets Sheldon to do something forbidden by entering a locked shop window.

Missy agrees when garage sale, that he regularly pays her a full year ten cents and they greet each other at school. John looks for Connie and apologizes for the incident with the jacket, but dismisses that as nothingness. He insists, however, that she accept the apology. Connie is beaten and admits that she has a hard time separating from the things of her deceased husband, which John understands and makes clear that he was married to a wonderful woman. Finally, he wants to buy an extraordinary lamp, which Connie gives him but.

In the museum, Sheldon says the Stone Age people remind him of his family at dinner. Paige therefore sadly reveals that her family never eats together and she fears that her parents will soon divorce. When Sheldon asks why, Paige makes it clear that her parents often quarrel over her. The whole thing saddened Sheldon, but also makes him realize how happy he is. He makes it clear to Paige that he is the reason why his parents are still together. Shortly afterward they are stopped by the security service to move out of the shop window. Finally, George and Paige's parents are informed about the incident, creating an entering relationship.

Back home, George lovingly deals with Mary. He immediately realized that something must have happened and would like to know the reason. Finally, George tells of the incident in the museum and Mary wants to know why he is happy. George says that Sheldon was in trouble because of a girl that Mary does not want to talk about and George tells her to love her for that.

## An 8-Bit Princess and a Flat Tire Genius

Season 2

Episode Number: 30

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Thursday November 08, 2018  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, David Bickel, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Billy Gardell (Herschel), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Pam Cook (Diane)  
Production Code: T12.16058  
Summary: Memaw and Sheldon play video games. Georgie is offered a part-time job.



Sheldon can not believe he's getting a game console from Connie. She reports that she won the bowling and decided against another casserole because she already owns three. Sheldon thanks her for the gesture, but rejects the gift on the grounds that there is a game console for children. Connie reminds him to be a kid himself. He apologizes for this fact, but also makes it clear that it is a waste of time for him. To get her grandson to play, Connie appeals to Sheldon as a scientist and to explore things. After reading the

summary of the game, Sheldon finds it awesome and refuses to use the console. Connie dares another try and asks him to play. Sheldon refuses again, so Connie decides to play herself. Sheldon is amused by the fact that older people test out new technologies so Connie tickles and defeats him.

Sheldon first reads the instruction manual for the game, which takes a lot of time and Connie tells him not to get any younger. Delighted when Sheldon finishes the tutorial, he lets her know that she also has to read the manufacturer's warranty. Connie tells him that he apparently wants to kill her. At the same time George and Georgie arrive by truck in Hershel's workshop. He welcomes the two and gladly accepts the compliment for his workshop. Then he wants to know from George what is wrong with his truck, and stresses that he has already driven 210,000 kilometers. George thinks that something is wrong with the radiator and he needs a new one if necessary. Hershel takes care of the matter and makes it clear to him to regret this as a neighbor and friend, but he brings in money as a businessman. The present Georgie points out that the error could also be due to the thermostat, which does not work properly. Hershel is impressed and shows him right. George is also impressed by his son's knowledge and questions how Georgie knew that. He states that he has covered his car repair last year. George can not believe his son has taken care of him, which also surprised him.

Sheldon is still busy preparing the game and lets Connie know that they would need a name to start with, consisting of their two names. However, as he does not agree with their proposal, Sheldon thinks of himself a name. Finally ready, Connie wants to start. However, Sheldon lets

her know that she did not read the manual, so she does not know it. Thus, Sheldon begins, but sees threats everywhere Connie encourages him to accept.

At the same time in the workshop, Hershel tells George that Georgie was right in his assumption and that the thermostat needs replacing. The repair takes 20 minutes, which George agrees with. Amazed, he confesses to his son to help Hershel with the repair. However, in private, George Hershel confesses why he should pay him for it when Georgie repairs the truck. Hershel therefore says he can also hire his own son Billy, but both of them know what that would mean.

Since Sheldon is very upset while playing, Connie asks him to take a break and wants to try it out for himself. While she enjoys it, Sheldon realizes how different they are. While Mary prepares dinner, Missy deals with her possible future. Shortly thereafter, Georgie wants to know from his father if he has informed Mary to have a job in Hershel's workshop. When Mary finds out, she does not like it at first. But George says that Georgie knew everything. His wife, however, is concerned about the education of her son. This makes it clear that he will not graduate anyway as the best of the class. George is also of the opinion that it would be good for him. Mary agrees on the condition that Georgie eats at home every night and his grades are not getting worse.

For several days, Sheldon can not wait to continue playing with Connie. But as Sheldon keeps telling her what to do, she sets up a few basic rules that Sheldon is forced to adhere to. At dinner, Georgie talks about his work in the workshop, which causes George to tell a similar story from his past. Georgie is then quite unimpressed, but makes it clear that he considers Hershel a genius. Shortly thereafter, Connie and Sheldon rush into the dining room, take their plates and disappear again.

In the evening, Mary wants to pick up Sheldon so he goes to sleep. Sheldon and Connie are anything but pleased and ask to be allowed to play a bit more. Mary insists on her position, but admits the two to be able to play again the next day. Sheldon takes Connie's promise not to continue without him. In the evening, Hershel is at the door and wants to know from George if Georgie could help out in the workshop the next day after school. George is not sure and emphasizes that Georgie has football training. He joins them and immediately agrees to Hershel's suggestion. George reminds his son that he has football training. For Georgie, however, the work in the workshop is more important, so that there is a heated discussion between father and son. Hershel feels very uncomfortable in this situation and apologizes before leaving. When the two are alone, George emphasizes how much his son likes to play football. Georgie makes his father aware, however, only to sit on the bench and therefore would rather earn money. George is very disappointed and threatens his son to play in any case. Georgie is unimpressed and leaves his father alone.

At night, Sheldon dreams of being part of the game and finding a solution to how the princess can be saved. In the late evening he calls Connie and informs her about his latest findings. He notices that she was on the phone quickly and discovers through her binoculars that she is still playing. Angry, he calls her again, with Connie promising to go to bed. She is annoyed that she gave her binoculars to Sheldon for her birthday.

The next morning, Sheldon wonders why Mary Georgie drives to school. George mentions that he needs some rest from his son, which Sheldon understands very well. Meanwhile, Connie can not resist the temptation to play the game console in the morning. Shortly thereafter, she remembers her promise to Sheldon. Connie turns up at school and wants to take Sheldon out of school for a day and picks up a sick aunt from him as a reason. Sheldon is shocked that his meemaw tempts him to tails.

Coach Wilkins addresses George on the lack of Georgie in football training. He does not really come out with the language, which is why Wilkins asks no further questions. That, in turn, displeases George and he asks his colleague if he's done with it. Wilkins feels misunderstood and makes it clear that he already knows this theater from his wife. George apologizes, but hooks up for safety's sake. Meanwhile, Connie and Sheldon have arrived at the last dungeon of the game and Connie keeps her grandson ready to kill the last opponent in the game.

Hershel pays George a visit and brings beer. He apologizes first for the fact that it's light beer, since his wife Brenda has put him on a diet, and then for the discussion that George had with his eldest son. George dismisses the case and learns that Georgie obviously has an extraordinary gift. Hershel makes it clear to his friend that he has been mending tires for more than 25 years, but Georgie far surpasses him. George thanks and states that he may have two extraordinary children in the family. When the language comes up to Missy, George sticks to

having two extraordinary kids.

Sheldon and Connie are in the final stages of the game and overjoyed when they can free the princess. Then they realize that the beautiful and fun time is over. Connie therefore proposes to go to the store and buy a new game. Sheldon happily agrees.

George and Hershel watch Georgie in his approach to discover holes in tires and are very impressed.





## Family Dynamics and a Red Fiero

Season 2  
Episode Number: 31  
Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Thursday November 15, 2018  
Story: Steven Molaro, Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Sahsha George (80s Mall Patron), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16059  
Summary: Sheldon studies his family a psychology project; a Thanksgiving dinner turns into a family fight when Georgie Sr. is offered a job in Oklahoma.



Sheldon can choose an elective subject, but he does not care about works, agriculture or wrestling. He reluctantly chooses psychology. With Thanksgiving coming up, Mr. Givens takes the opportunity to do homework for his student. He expects them to observe their families, make hypotheses and predictions over the holidays. Sheldon is thrilled with the task and can not wait to get started.

In the evening, George and Mary get ready for bed when George tells his wife that he can get a better job. That concludes that he rises in his position as a coach. George negates this, but emphasizes that he has been offered a better job in Tulsa. Mary can not believe it and both come in for a discussion. At the same time Sheldon comes out of the bathroom and gets some shreds of the conversation. In it Mary emphasizes that she does not want to move while George is not ready to commute 600 kilometers. Mary emphasizes that one can not tear the children out of their usual environment, give up their job in the church and have to leave their mother Connie.

Sheldon's job is to use his observation for his homework. Sheldon discusses a tape and is constantly interrupted by Missy, who wants to know what the project is. However, Sheldon wants to be neutral and refuses to let her know more about it. Missy warns her brother not to dub her Janet Jackson cassette. She notices that her constant interruptions are annoying Sheldon. She is happy about it.

Mary invited John for Thanksgiving dinner, which he is very pleased about. He emphasizes that he now sees how lonely he has been the last few years and has eaten alone in his apartment. Connie then shows compassion and finds his stories very sad. John underlines once again that he was a real loser, but Connie denies that. Meanwhile, Sheldon, George and Georgie are in front of the house. George practices football with his son, casually interviewing him if he has a sentimental relationship with Midford. Georgie replies that he has no idea and George mentions a possible move. His son lists some cities, which he connects with television series. Sheldon, who has immediately noticed that George wants to take his son to his side, keeps his observations with the tape recorder and wants to abstain. Shortly thereafter, John joins them and asks to participate in the football game and impresses them with his amazing ability to catch the ball.

In the house, Mary and Connie prepare the table for the subsequent meal. Mary takes the opportunity and asks her mother for help. She immediately believes that this is about money, which Mary quickly denies. She reports that George has a job offer in Tulsa, which immediately reminds Connie of her loss to the same named team. By the possible job change of George Connie believes to get insider tips. Mary reminds her that her mother only gets to see her grandchildren during the holidays on the move. Connie then turns and both consider how they can make it clear that they will not lose their grandchildren.

Missy and Sheldon watch a parade on television hosted by Alf. George comes to them and wants to know from his daughter, if she would be very attached to Medford, which Missy does not understand. George makes it clear to her that she could lose her friends by moving. For Missy this is not a problem, as people would seek their closeness on their own. Again, Sheldon wants to remain neutral because he knows the intentions of his father.

At dinner together, Connie notices that John is just making a sandwich. John makes it clear that he's a habit, which Connie takes to heart. Mary then suggests everyone at the table say what you're grateful for. She starts and praises her family, the food and her home. Afterwards, she praises the school system, which makes George suspicious. Missy is next and thanks for the two Ghostbuster movies. As Connie's turn, she thanks her for seeing her grandchildren grow up and emphasizes how heartbroken it is to be different. Finally, she is grateful for her relationship with John. John is also grateful to Connie, and confesses to the Coopers how cruel his childhood was until Connie finally interrupts him as he strays too far. While Georgie is grateful for his job with Hershel, Sheldon still wants to abstain.

When George's turn, he says thank you for the meal and his family. He also emphasizes that sometimes you have to take risks, but he can not carry alone. Mary reacts very restrained to the comments of her husband and asks him if he should address this now. However, George is not aware of any guilt and reminds his wife to start the game. Mary makes it clear that he wanted to turn his children's heads. George, in turn, interjects that Mary also uses her mother to enforce her opinion. Jen's blurted out how stupid it is to want to move to Oklahoma. Amazed by the new findings, George and Missy ask, and Mary makes it clear that nobody would move. Angry that Mary made this decision alone, George leaves the house.

Through the depressed mood Mary burst into tears and is comforted by Connie. Georgie and Missy watch TV while Sheldon thinks in front of the house that the homework assignment was not a good thing. John has found Sheldon and sits down with him. Then he reports that he thinks it's good that Sheldon has not taken agriculture as an elective and reports on his experiences as a child. Then he wants to know from Sheldon how his hypotheses and predictions turn out to be from his observations. Sheldon makes it clear that his parents will never come up with a name and George will show his distance with an expensive gesture. John finds this claim quite questionable, but realizes that he underestimated Sheldon when George came home in a Fiero.

The purchase of the Fiero makes for a renewed dispute between the spouses, so Connie and John want to take the children with him. When Sheldon asks if they would like to stay with Connie, he wants to get his pajamas and gets Gerogie to sleep in his underwear, which Sheldon considers unlikely. Despite the hassle, John can not be stopped from thanking him for the food. A little later Connie watches from her window as George climbs into the Fiero and suddenly makes a loud noise and smoke rises.

In the morning Mary is alone with the children. Terrified, she watches Georgie pouring coffee and forbids it. The children wonder where their father is. Mary confesses that he drove to Oklahoma for the job interview. Missy wonders why her mother did not forbid him to do that. Finally, they want to know if they will actually move, to which Mary has no answer. At school, Sheldon attentively listens to Tam's lecture, which rather predicts a gloomy future with his mother. Sheldon talks about his parents' quarrels and flees when he reads that he slept with Connie in his underwear. On the way home, Sheldon wonders why it takes him all that. Connie says therefore, that the argument of his parents is very bad. So she suggests that he eat some ice cream. Sheldon is very shocked by this suggestion and reminds Connie to be in a mental crisis. She apologizes for her suggestion and mentions driving him to Radio Shack, whereupon Sheldon gets involved.

At the same time George is in Oklahoma and is very impressed by his potential new job. When he comes home in the evening, his family wants to know from him, whether they will move or not. George tells them that he has rejected the offer and then leaves the living room.

In the evening, Connie and John are under each other and she asks him to catch him once more, which makes Connie funny and proud.



## A Stunted Childhood and a Can of Fancy Mixed Nuts

Season 2

Episode Number: 32

Season Episode: 10

Originally aired:	Thursday December 06, 2018
Writer:	Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez
Director:	Rebecca Asher
Show Stars:	Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))
Guest Stars:	Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Mckenna Grace (Paige), Andrea Anders (Linda), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Chris Wylde (Glenn), Alex Staggs (Stan), Kevin D'Arcy (DMV Employee), Joey Sabo (DMV Teen #1), Maria Quezada (DMV Teen #2), Sahsha George (80s Mall Patron)
Production Code:	T12.16060
Summary:	Sheldon tries to act like a kid after learning that people with stunted childhoods can become social outcasts; Meemaw teaches Dr. Sturgis how to drive, putting their relationship to the test.



Mary is in the shoe store with Sheldon, Missy and her mother Connie to buy new shoes for her son. Connie presents her daughter with blue pumps with heels. Mary thinks that her mother is already taller than John, and the new shoes certainly do not do it any better. Connie, however, emphasizes that John would love if she were the dominant. Mary does not want to hear that, but Connie also tells her more intimate details. Mary refuses again to want to hear what her mother rather amuses. Meanwhile, Shel-

don tries to convince the seller that the shoes he is offering are not those he usually wears. Mary asks the seller for some patience to convince her son of the opposite, and is reminded by Missy that she still wants to go to the Hello Kitty store.

Linda and Paige are also in the shoe store and happen to meet Mary and the twins. While Paige and Missy stormily greet each other, Mary tells Andrea that Sheldon can not have his favorite shoes because they are out of stock and he should choose another pair. Linda tells him that she once saw a picture of Albert Einstein, who also wore these shoes. Sheldon is suspicious, but believes that statement and confesses to Linda that she was an adult and therefore would not lie to him. Mary whispers to Linda for her help. Paige asks her mother to go to the Hello Kitty store with Missy. This agrees, if Mary also agrees. She agrees, but reminds her daughter to behave. Shortly thereafter, Missy Paige explains that she once let go of a sharpener and has since been constantly reminded of her behavior. Sheldon tests his new shoes and is satisfied.

On the way home Missy wants to know from her mother, if Paige could spend the night next weekend. Mary agrees, though Linda agrees. Mary asks Sheldon if he thinks he's okay too, turning to Missy and asking where Paige should go to sleep. Missy is very self-confident and makes it clear that her friend would sleep in his bed and Sheldon on the couch. Sheldon does not agree at all and says that he has already changed his shoe habits and that this will not apply



to his sleeping habits. It comes to Missy the idea that Sheldon could sleep with Connie. This declines decisively, since she has a date with John. Missy sees no problem in that. Connie tells her that her date can not be family safe. Meanwhile, Sheldon distracts and promises his sister the promise that she and Paige will go to bed at the appropriate time and will not disturb him. Connie then turns to Mary and asks herself how Sheldon will get on in the world.

Next weekend, Paige will be brought to the Coopers by her mother Linda. Since Linda has dressed up, Mary wants to know if she's going to eat her husband. Linda denies this quite derogatory and stresses that she will go out with her friends. Meanwhile Paige greets Sheldon and asks him what kind of homework he is doing. When she learns that these are chemistry homeworks for minor notes, she emphasizes that she had this already last year, which in turn angered Sheldon. Paige is greeted stormily by Missy, which Mary finds very cute. Linda, in turn, thinks they'll get to know life soon enough.

At the same time, Connie and John are in the car. John thanks Connie for picking him up. He explains that he should not eat so hard, otherwise the food would be too heavy in his stomach. As Connie coins his age, he contradicts her and makes it clear that he has had the problem since the age of ten and got the nickname 'old burp' at school. So Connie assures him never to call John that. John then confesses that she has a surprise for her when he learns to drive. Connie is thrilled that she no longer has to drive. John is pleased and underlines that while he likes to play the dominant role, he also likes to be the macho role. When Connie wants to know when to start the driving lessons, she almost falls off the clouds when John asks her to teach him. He also emphasizes teaching them to impress Sheldon with science. He also wants to impress Connie. The latter gives in after a brief hesitation, but urges John to listen to her, which in turn reminds him of their intimate relationship.

At dinner, George wants to know from Sheldon why he was not invited by the girls for a picnic. Mary mentions that this is true, but Sheldon refused. He explains once again that having a picnic is about eating outside and he does not look like a hippie. It also falls to Georgie that Paige is actually the girlfriend of Sheldon, but this decidedly rejects and emphasizes that Paige is only a colleague.

After lunch, Missy and Paige have a blast at a game and invite Sheldon to join them. This refuses again and can not understand why Paige join in this. It is clear to Missy that Sheldon is an old man, and she sees herself confirmed in his color taste. In the evening, Sheldon wants to sleep in peace, but is interrupted again and again by the follies of the girls and continues to refuse to join them. After the girls have allowed themselves a joke with Georgie, Paige tells horror stories that Sheldon does not take seriously. Paige then gives him to understand that he does not give himself to his childhood and therefore can not adapt as a grown man.

The next day, Sheldon realizes that Paige was right. Tam also fears that he may feel the same way, but still hopes that he will later marry an American and get him. Sheldon wants to change and become silly.

At the same time, John drops the theoretical driving test and realizes that he is suddenly like his students and is being banned from speaking. Sheldon's first attempt to be more childlike with swings fails, and he searches for jokes in the shop.

John has his first practical test and realizes that driving is not easy. When he comes to a traffic light and turns it to yellow, he is totally overwhelmed and must be guided by Connie. A little later he stops at the side of the road and admits that he is overwhelmed and fears that he has disappointed Connie. He does not find that bad and lets him love him anyway. John is overjoyed and assures Connie of his love.

Sheldon must realize that he is never properly socially acceptable, which makes him quite sad. Missy takes pity on him and comforts him. She sits down on a Furzkissen and must realize that Sheldon has acted.

While dining together, John tells the story of his first driving lesson and proudly reports that Connie confessed his love to him, which embarrassed him.

## A Race of Superhumans and a Letter to Alf

Season 2

Episode Number: 33

Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Thursday January 03, 2019  
Story: Tara Hernandez, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Paul Fusco (Alf), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Isabel May (Veronica Duncan), Bunnie Rivera (Prayer Group #1), Joyce Greenleaf (Prayer Group #2), Anthony S. Johnson (Prayer Group #3), Brian Chenoweth (Prayer Group #4), Jaxy Boyd (Prayer Group #5)  
Production Code: T12.16061  
Summary: Sheldon experiments on Missy; Georgie joins Mary's bible study to spend more time with his crush, Veronica.



Sheldon watches a monkey report on TV when Missy asks him to help with the math homework, but he refuses. Missy emphasizes that these are very heavy, so Sheldon asks what exactly those tasks are. According to her descriptions, these are fractions, which confirms Missy. Sheldon thinks for a moment and comes up with the idea that he could train people to do what he wants them to do and agrees to help his sister.

In order to better explain the breaks to Missy, he suggests that she introduce herself to a cake. For Missy, it's important to imagine what kind of cake that's what

Sheldon accepts. But Missy comes more and more to talk cake, instead of focusing on learning, which in turn confused Sheldon. At the same time it rings at the door. When Georgie opens, Veronica Duncan stands in front of him, who left him on Halloween. Surprisingly, he realizes that she has changed her hair, which she confirms and thanks for, as Georgie likes it. Georgie has the faint hope that Veronica has turned up at the Coopers because of him. However, she must take away this hope and confess that she came to Mary for the Bible lesson. Then, understandingly, he asks her into the house and takes the chance when Veronica asks him if he will also attend the Bible class. He affirms her to love everything that has to do with God and impress her with it.

At the same time, Sheldon asks his sister to see if she has understood his explanations. Missy is very proud of herself when she realizes that fraction calculation is not difficult at all. Sheldon is also very satisfied, as he taught math to his sister in a short time. Meanwhile, as Georgie joins the Bible class, Mary is very surprised and wants to know what's going on with her son. In doing so, she realizes that his presence with Veronica can be explained and draws his attention to the fact that it is better to stop lying.

Sheldon wants to teach Missy Algebra, but she does not know what to do with it and rejects it. Sheldon, on the other hand, does not want to give up and offers bananas to his sister as a reward. Meanwhile, to test Georgie, Mary asks him to read a verse from the Bible. After a moment's hesitation, he desperately tries to find the passage in the Bible until Veronica offers to take her bible with the page already open. He thanked God's Word and carefully read the verse. He then asks the group for an 'Amen', which Mary grudgingly discovers, as she is more suspicious of Georgie's new attitude.

In the library, Sheldon is asked by Ms. Hutchins which book he is looking for. He tells us to look for books on parenting methods, which she uses to investigate. Sheldon makes it clear that there are many stupid people he would like to teach, and delimits them more closely than Ms. Hutchins asks him to do. He then talks about his sister, who wrote ALF a fan letter. He also makes it clear that he would like to reboot Missy's brain, whereas his mother Mary has something to object. Ms. Hutchins reiterates his suspicion that parents are sometimes spoilsport.

At the same time Georgie is waiting for Veronica to go to her locker. Meanwhile, he wears a chain with a cross, which he wants to proudly present her. He tells her that God spoke to him last night. As he hoped, Veronica wants to know what God has said to him. Georgie claims that he did not understand everything, but God wants Georgie and her to spend more time praying or helping the needy. Veronica likes this suggestion and agrees to a meeting in the evening. Georgie then believes that she is going to hell.

Meanwhile, Sheldon tells Tam that he wants to create super-intelligent kids who do what he wants them to do. Tam recognizes his mother in Sheldon and says he should spend time with her. Sheldon is busy reading a theory about Socrates, which says that the knowledge is already in the man and you just have to ask the right questions. When they test this theory together, they find that it actually works.

At home, Sheldon creates a video journal about the new man to share his latest findings with the world. George enters the room shortly after and asks him what he wants to eat for dinner, since Mary is in the church. Sheldon can not resist the temptation and tests the theory of Socrates on his father. He comes to the conclusion that Sheldon always eats hot dog spaghetti on Thursdays, which makes Sheldon proud.

Georgie went to church with Mary and Veronica, and Pastor Jeff preaches that one should use one's thoughts more for one's fellow man, then they pray. While Mary and Veronica pray for their families, Georgie only has Veronica in his mind. Meanwhile, Sheldon is convinced that he can apply the Socrates theory to his sister Missy. He asks her the appropriate questions, which she answers to his wishes but does not bring to her desired goal.

In the car, Georgie sings a song from the church, which causes Mary to turn her son on the head, that he makes her something. She says that Veronica has a big problem in her family that she has to deal with. Georgie shows understanding and makes it clear to Mary that he is only friends with Veronica. This statement calms Mary. Shortly thereafter, Georgie asks God to help his mother cope with her anger because she only sees bad things in people. Meanwhile, Sheldon tries to capture the change of his sister as a video diary for posterity. But Missy has other things in her head, which drives Sheldon crazy.

Georgie would like to spend time with Veronica next Saturday. That refuses and claims to be baptized that day. Georgie is very enthusiastic and lets her know that he also wanted to be baptized for a long time. Glad that they could both be baptized the same day, he agrees. Meanwhile, Sheldon reports sullenly to Tam that his experiment was unsuccessful. Ms. Hutchins, who has been listening to the conversation, presents Sheldon with a book that deals with punishments and rewards. She makes him suggest that he can thus realize his experiment.

In the evening, Connie talks about her winnings while playing, but emphasizes that she was quite drunk. Mary sees in her a bad Christian, which only amuses them more. When Georgie comes home, he tells his mother that he will be baptized the next day. Mary is very excited that Georgie knows no bounds to impress Veronica. Unlike Mary, George understands his son and reports that he did something similar for a girl at the time. Connie takes this story in order to have fun again with her daughter.

Meanwhile, Sheldon is creating a new video diary and considering a punishment for his sister. After some deliberation, he comes up with the idea to use her doll Celeste as a means of pressure.

The following day, Connie and Mary attend the baptism of Veronica and Georgie. Meanwhile, Sheldon again tries to convince his sister Missy to learn new things. But because they do not

respond, Sheldon uses his method. Georgie, on the other hand, is fascinated by Veronica's appearance after baptism. At the same time at the Coopers, Missy is startled to discover that Sheldon has taken possession of her Celeste doll. As she continues to bend to his will, Sheldon cuts off a strand of hair from the doll, causing Missy to freeze. After Georgie's baptism Veronica closes him overjoyed and Georgie gets carried away to kiss her. Missy, meanwhile, is very upset by Sheldon's offense to her doll and smacks him one; The same happens Georgie.

Back home, Mary is appalled by her sons' behavior and gives them house arrest. Missy is writing a letter to ALF at the time, expressing her great fan-life and the fact that her brother is an idiot.



## A Tummy Ache and a Whale of a Metaphor

Season 2

Episode Number: 34

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Thursday January 10, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro  
Teleplay: Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Mark Cendrowski  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. MacElroy), Kate Flannery (Nora), Wayne Wilder-son (Dr. Gilbert), Vernee Watson (Nurse Robinson), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Mauricio Lara (Ricky), Nick Alvarez (Derek), Chris Flanders (Gary), Kurt Koehler (Nurse Pryor), Kiva Jump (Daisy)  
Production Code: T12.16062  
Summary: When Sheldon spends a few days at the hospital, he turns out to be the worlds worst patient. Missy gets a taste of what it would be like if she didn't have a twin.



Ms. Macelroy asks a question on the subject of teaching, which only Sheldon reports. Forcibly, she takes it after a short hesitation. However, he does not answer the question, but asks to go to the infirmary because he has a stomachache. Before Ms. Macelroy can give him permission, a classmate makes fun of Sheldon's formulation. He explains the connection and Ms. Macelroy allows Sheldon to go to the infirmary to avoid further trouble. Before Sheldon leaves the classroom, he answers the question asked on the subject of teaching.

Nurse Nora welcomes Sheldon to the infirmary and calls him her favorite patient. She then asks him why he was there, prompting Sheldon to have a stomach ache. He suspects cholera. Nora remembers that he already suspected he was suffering from it. He does mean, however, that he has one of the symptoms of it. Nora is beaten and wants to know how severe the pain is, which Sheldon answers with 3.47. He then receives tablets that taste like cherry and is sent back to class. Subsequently, George is informed by phone in his office of Sheldon's visit to the infirmary. Immediately suspecting that Sheldon was in the infirmary, Wilkins tries to guess what he's been suffering from this time, but lingers on several occasions, annoyed that he did not say cholera.

While teaching mathematics, Sheldon's pain intensifies to 4.9, causing him to groan, which Ms. Ingram sees as criticizing her lesson. A short time later she realizes that he is not feeling well and Sheldon is brought home by George. On the way home, George thinks his son has to go to the bathroom and tells him to stop and that he does not want to hear about it anymore. At home, Sheldon is in the bathroom when worried Mary arrives. While George is laid back, Mary worries about her son and takes care of him. George then hints at why his wife is worried, commenting



that Sheldon is her baby. This comments her husband that he could also be her baby. Mary emphasizes that she has a stomachache.

In the evening, Sheldon lies in bed and tells his mother that he feels worse than when he ate a tuna sandwich at the bus stop. Mary shows compassion, but emphasizes that Sheldon did better the next day. Missy sees her chance and asks her mother if she knows that twins can experience the same pain at the same time. Mary sees through her daughter and makes it clear that Missy will go to school the next day. She realizes that her mother has become smarter. After Sheldon has already fallen asleep, George tries to calm his wife, who is still worried about her son. Georgie wants to know why his mother never worries about him when he is ill. Mary therefore explains that Sheldon is a fragile boy, while Georgie is a strong and tall man. He feels flattered and thinks puberty is good for him. Shortly thereafter, Missy reports that something is wrong with Sheldon.

Mary and George rush to the hospital with their son and a little later inform Connie, who is taking care of Missy and Georgie. She tells them that Sheldon's gall bladder has to be surgically removed, which both initially misunderstand. At the same time in the hospital, George makes terrible reproaches that he has not taken his son's pain more seriously and explains that Sheldon often believes he has health problems. Mary, who prays to God, tries to reassure her husband and tells him to pray. George apologizes and stops.

In the operating room, the attending physician informs Sheldon about the procedure and must answer his patient's unpleasant questions. During the anesthesia, Sheldon dreams that he is a pirate and must fight a whale with his family.

At home Connie brings Missy to bed and assures that her brother is going to be fine soon. Since Missy is still sucking, Connie promises to wake her as soon as there's news. So she does not miss Sheldon too much, Missy lies down with her doll in her brother's bed. George and Mary are still waiting for the all-clear in the hospital. George realizes that the operation has been going on for almost two hours now and tells Mary that he needs to yell at someone. Shortly thereafter, the attending physician comes to them and tells them that everything went well. George warmly thanks and, like Mary, is relieved that Sheldon is doing better. The doctor tells them that her son has to stay in the hospital for three to four days.

The next day, Sheldon receives a visit from his family telling him to stay in the hospital for a few days. Sheldon has no sympathy and asks again for permission to go home. Even reminding Connie does nothing, so Sheldon asks if anyone is listening. Missy says yes, but makes it clear that she has nothing to say anyway. The next few days are very tiring for the hospital staff, as Sheldon is a difficult patient.

A few days later he gets a roommate with Ricky, which he does not like at all. The nurse apologizes in advance to Ricky and tells Sheldon that he can go home the next day. He wants to know if Ricky is contagious. When she denies this, Sheldon tells her that she should ask a doctor, as she is only a nurse. That one tells him to make the most of the situation, which Sheldon approves of.

At home, Missy reassures herself that Sheldon is really coming home the next day, confirming George. Georgie says that Sheldon's break was quite enjoyable. His father tells him that he should not speak in this tone about his brother, which Georgie can not understand. He wants to know since when George was on his side. Missy makes it clear that it's because George Sheldon nearly died. At the same time, Sheldon complains about the television program in the hospital. His roommate Ricky makes it clear that he has to relax. The two come into conversation and Sheldon learns that Ricky is operated on the heart the next day.

Missy works on a welcome home sign for Sheldon, in which Connie offers her help and also concedes to help Georgie. Meanwhile, Sheldon walks with Ricky on the hospital floor and wants to hear from him how he finds out he has a hole in his heart. Ricky admits he turned upside down in football, which only encourages Sheldon to never play this game. When asked how he himself found out that something is right with his gallbladder, Sheldon says he has always had a stomachache. In the evening, the two come again to talk. Sheldon learns that Ricky has been raised by his grandmother all his life. He then reports that Connie also often looks after him. Ricky gratefully acknowledges the operation and emphasizes that his grandmother does not need to worry about him after the procedure and that he is something of an Iron Man. As Sheldon wants to improve him, Ricky makes it clear that he has only made a comparison. Sheldon is impressed with his quick wit.

The next morning, Sheldon learns that Ricky is already in surgery. But he rejects the proposal

to visit him later. Before Sheldon leaves the hospital, he asks the nurse to give Ricky a comic, and thanks for taking care of Sheldon. The nurse is surprised that Sheldon suddenly became friendly.

Back home, Missy admits to missing her brother. Sheldon wants to know exactly what she missed, so Missy has no answer and should think of it from Sheldon. Georgie is amused by this fact and says Missy got homework from Sheldon. Mary informs her son that the nurse has called and arranged for Ricky to get through the procedure well. This makes Sheldon relieved, yet he refuses to visit him in the hospital. Meanwhile, George showered him with gifts for several weeks.



## A Nuclear Reactor and a Boy Called Lovey

Season 2  
Episode Number: 35  
Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Thursday January 17, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Isabel May (Veronica Duncan), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Jordan Leer (Bryan), Zoran Radanovich (Russian Dad), Knox Gagnon (Russian Son), Kirt Kishita (Japanese Dad), Evan Kishiyama (Japanese Son), Franco Vega (Agent #1), Sarah Di Leva (Waitress)  
Production Code: T12.16064  
Summary: Sheldon attempts to build a nuclear reactor. Also, a university cocktail party gets heated when Dr. Sturgis' colleague, Dr. Linkletter, flirts with Meemaw, and Georgie is heartbroken when he learns Veronica has a boyfriend.



Sheldon stands in front of the open fridge and can not decide between pudding and jelly. George, who is reading a newspaper, asks his son to decide first and then open the refrigerator first. But Sheldon thinks he needs the visual impression to make a decision. George then wants to know if his son knows how much the electricity bill is and Sheldon reminds his father that he is making the tax return. He also emphasizes that this is higher than necessary. When George asks him why it is, he thinks for a moment, indicating that Missy is using a night light that consumes too much power. George tears the

rope and urges his son to close the refrigerator door.

Georgie is just at his locker when he realizes that Veronica Duncan is at her. He makes his way to her and once again apologizes for his behavior during baptism and ultimately puts it on his hormones. Veronica does not quite believe that and blames Georgie for blaming him. She gives herself a jerk and accepts his apology. Georgie tries again, whether she does that as a good Christian or because she is afraid to go to hell. Annoyed by his talk, she asks again if she should forgive him, which Georgie affirms. He gladly invites her to spend the evening as friends next Saturday. He emphasizes that this would then take place without kisses or punches. Veronica thanks for the invitation, but refuses because her boyfriend has invited her to dinner. When Georgie rings the alarm, he hears the news, while Veronica emphasizes once again how beautiful she thinks they are friends again. Tam, who is just coming along with Sheldon, notices that Georgie is upset. Sheldon interprets it as if Georgie is hungry and then says goodbye to Tam.

Sheldon has visited Mr. Givens and wants to know how to make electricity cheaply. He lists some possibilities, but they are all not right for Sheldon, and he emphasizes that he is looking

for something that works inside. Finally, Givens gives him the idea to use nuclear power and enumerates the benefits of it. Sheldon thinks for a moment and is convinced that this could work. Finally, Sheldon wants to know from him if he would know how to build a nuclear reactor. At the same time, Connie receives a phone call from John informing her that there will be an event at the university next Friday to which Connie is to accompany him. Connie agrees and makes John happy with it. He wants to hang up again when Connie wants more information, but John has no answers. She asks him to inquire and then ask her again. John agrees and the two say goodbye lovingly.

Since Givens has no answer to Sheldon's questions, Sheldon calls later on the show by Professor Proton. But when he is unavailable, Sheldon leaves his number and emphasizes that his father would not make much money. Shortly thereafter, Georgie comes home from which Sheldon wants to know if he was upset or hungry at school. When Georgie says nothing, Sheldon is sure that it was hunger.

John informs Connie that the event takes place in the evening, is expected in business attire, and that one should eat before then, as the food there is inedible. Finally, Connie wants to know if the event is just a scientist, which John denies and says that Connie will be there too. Since she was afraid of this answer, she admits that she was a bad guy in high school and did not attend college. John does not do this, believing that Connie is loved by all. When the doorbell rings, Sheldon stands in front of him. He wants to know from John where he gets radioactive material. He makes various suggestions to him, but he realizes that they are not helpful. When he comes up with the idea of using smoke alarms, John Sheldon states that he should tell companies that he needs them for school projects and then get them for free. When Connie asks him what Sheldon wanted, he just says it's a scientific question.

At dinner George notices the absence of Georgie. Mary says she called him ten minutes ago. Missy turns on and says that Georgie Veronica would mourn afterwards. Worried, Mary looks for her son, who does not want to talk to anyone. Through the resulting conversation Georgie learns that Mary knows the new friend of Veronica. She emphasizes that Dustin has been in church several times and is a nice young man. When Georgie asks if Mary would like him, she invokes that God wants her to please all people. She tries to make it clear to Georgie that he will make friends with other girls, stating that they are not Veronica.

Meanwhile, George learns from his daughter Missy the latest gossip of the school. Mary makes it clear that Georgie suffers greatly from lovesickness. George can fully understand this because he himself once was in the situation. Since Mary is clamoring, she wants to know who broke George's heart, but he does not want to talk about what Mary can not understand.

When Sheldon comes home the next day, a box of defective smoke detectors awaits him, which he is happy about. Meanwhile, Georgie writes a love letter to Veronica and expresses her feelings in loving lines. Since Mary still does not know who George broke his heart at that time, she hooks. For George, this situation becomes unbearable until he finally admits that he is dealing with the woman around Kathryn Dempsey, which upsets Mary. She wants to hear from her husband if he would have married her, if she had loved him as well. George does not want to say anything about it, but again emphasizes that he was only 15 years old at the time.

In the garage, Sheldon is busy building his nuclear recharger when Billy shows up and greets him. When asked what Sheldon does, he answers truthfully. Billy does not know what to do and continues to eat his dinner, which consists of breakfast cereal. So Sheldon wants to know why he's having dinner there. Billy admits he was hungry and his parents are kissing in the bedroom. Georgie wants to hand over his letter to Veronica when a classmate steals it and reads aloud to the school. Georgie then runs away.

Connie and John arrived at the university's event and they immediately order two glasses of champagne. John refuses to drink alcohol. Connie then points out that these are for her as she is very nervous. Shortly thereafter, John introduces her to his colleague and friend Dr. Linkletter before. He welcomes Connie as Dr. Tucker, which negates this, however. However, Linkletter is very impressed with her, especially as she can answer correctly about his latest theory. Meanwhile, Sheldon calls again at the show by Professor Proton, but can not reach him again. Therefore, Sheldon reports on his success and leaves his address.

In the evening, George learns from Missy what has happened at school and feels sorry for Georgie. At the same time, John shows little enthusiasm that Linkletter flirts with Connie, this is just as uncomfortable. After a disagreement, the two men become violent and Connie has

to intervene. John issues another threat and Connie confesses that she feels attracted to it erotically. Later, he goes to see him in his room. Since Georgie is packing his things, he wants to know from his son where he wants to go. Georgie replies that he's heading for Alaska, but stresses that it's still not far enough. George replies that he can understand him, but also makes it clear that he will meet more girls in his life. His son, however, makes it clear that he only wants Veronica. Again, George asserts that there are more girls. As Mary hears these words, she remembers Kathryn Dempsey again. Again George emphasizes that he was only 15 years old then. The next morning, Mary punishes her husband with ignorance and Connie wants to know the reason. However, Mary makes it clear that she prefers to keep quiet.

When the doorbell rings, George opens the door and is asked by a troop of men in protective clothing if Sheldon Cooper lives here. In the garage, this is surprised by the squad, George, Mary and Connie and suspects that he is in trouble.





## David, Goliath, and a Yoo-Hoo from the Back

Season 2

Episode Number: 36

Season Episode: 14

Originally aired: Thursday January 31, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Jeremy Howe, Stacey Pulwer  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Alexander Arzu (Mikey), Ryan Cargill (Tommy), Forrest Deal (Jason), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Rodney J. Hobbs (Marcus), Jordan Leer (Kid #1), Ivan Mallon (Tim), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens)  
Production Code: T12.16063  
Summary: Sheldon uses his new friendship with the school bully to boss Georgie around. Also, Missy steals Meemaw's makeup for picture day.



Tam and Sheldon are in natural science lessons, where fossils are being taken. After Tam has smashed a stone, Sheldon points out that this is probably wrong. Glad that it is finally ringing, Mr. Givens points out to his students that they will continue at exactly this point the next day. Totally absorbed in thought Sheldon observed a conflict between his brother Georgie and a classmate. He makes it his mission to get to the bottom of the matter. But Georgie teems him off and says it's not his affair. Without being asked to

do so, Sheldon emphasizes that wrestling is a disregard of school rules. He would like to tell someone the most. Georgie thinks very little of it and believes that he can stop Sheldon with a reminder. Six minutes later, however, he seeks out the wanted person in the toilet and unsettles him with various words that are intended to clarify his behavior.

Sheldon desperately wants to know from Tommy what the reason for his attack on Georgie is. He notes that his counterpart is the smartest boy in the school. He makes it clear to Sheldon that Georgie has approached his girlfriend, which Tommy absolutely does not like. Sheldon can understand that and thanks Tommy for noticing his intelligence. Shortly thereafter, a boy bursts into the conversation and seeks the distance at the sight of the two. Sheldon is not sure if it was up to him or to Tommy.

Since Missy is due for a photo session at school, she has specially made up the face, causing a stir for the photographer. He can not believe that Mary has allowed her daughter to make-up, as this is actually prohibited. But Missy emphasizes several times that it is true, and it depends on whether her mother is really informed. Sheldon, however, feels encouraged to settle matters for Georgie with Tommy and makes it clear to him that he now knows why Tommy wanted to beat him up. Georgie is furious when he learns that Sheldon knows this is about a girl. He physically attacks his little brother. However, he is stopped by Tommy, who makes it unmistakably clear to lay a finger on Sheldon. Intimidated by it, Georgie apologizes to him and can not believe what he has just experienced.

Meanwhile, Missy was picked up by her mother from school. On the way home, Mary expresses disappointment at her daughter's behavior, pointing out that it is forbidden to wear make-up. Missy is aware of that and she admits to having kept silent for that very reason. Mary wants to know who told Missy to put on make-up. Missy therefore states that Connie has told her that she looks pretty. She encourages her mother to ask Connie what she's up to anyway.

Georgie is watching a program on television when Sheldon asks him to see Professor Proton himself. Still angry with him Georgie does not agree. Sheldon tries it again and encounters again incomprehension. He takes an ace out of his sleeve and wags the phone number to ask his new friend Tommy for advice. Little impressed by that, Georgie wants it to matter. Out of fear, he finally leaves the program selection to Sheldon and retires to his room.

Mary meanwhile wants to know catchy of her mother Connie, why she provides Missy with makeup. Connie feels wrongly accused and stresses that she was not. This time, Missy has no choice and confesses that she has stolen the items from Connie's toiletry bag. Shocked, Mary wants to punish her daughter for her lies and her theft. But her own mother, Connie, does not find that fact too dramatic and says Missy is doing even more stupid things in her teenage years, which she affirms. Not trusting her ears, Mary can not endorse the unity of the two. Even Missy does not understand all the excitement and expresses that she would rather be Connie's daughter. For Mary, this is a welcome opportunity for them to spend the evening and night together, as they do not want to see either of them after the action anyway.

Sheldon still exploits his new friendship with Tommy and orders Georgie around. He loses his nerve and wants to provide clarity. At the same time, the conversation is interrupted by George. He wants to know the reason for the discussion of the two. Unlike what Georgie intended, Sheldon makes innocent and discreetly tells his brother what happens, who does not do what he wants. For George, the matter is already done and he leaves the two alone again.

Connie, meanwhile, is busy cleaning up Missy's face and wants to know from her why she stole her meemaw. Missy says that Connie was not there at the time and says that she broke into her too. When Connie wants to know how she did that, Missy is silent and prefers to know when her own mother was allowed to wear make-up for the first time. Since Connie had no rules for it, Missy must stress that she finds her meemaw much cooler. She is pleased with this compliment, but also emphasizes that Mary was not always so buttoned, and chats from the sewing box. Still frustrated with the day's events, Mary prepares the food and confesses to George that she does not always want to be the bad guy. George denies this and says that it is not that, but only worried about the children and therefore need those rules and limits. Mary emphasizes that she is the only person who gives the children guidelines. George tells her that she herself has settled a fight between the boys, but does not elaborate. Mary is reassured to have support with her husband.

Meanwhile, Connie rummaged about in old photo albums and introduced Missy to the fact that Mary had once been a wild teenager. Missy can not imagine this and questions the reason why her mother is the way she is. Reluctantly, Connie reports that there were complications at Missy's birth and Mary swore that she would go to church and read the Bible if Missy was well. More and more, the girl understands the behavior of her mother and gets a guilty conscience. Meanwhile, Sheldon enjoys his new reputation at school, which has made his friendship with Tommy possible.

With his new strength, Sheldon is also in the position to stand in the way of others. He arranges an afternoon fight in the schoolyard between Tommy and Jason. Tommy is anything but enthusiastic, but says the fight. At the same time, Mary tells her mother Connie that Missy behaved like an angel and she wants to know what she said to her. Connie is pleased that she could help, but does not want to report on what she has discussed with her granddaughter. Mary feels in the evil position again, but gets the compliment from her mother to do a good job.

At lunchtime, Sheldon reflects on his agreement to fight and realizes that he has done wrong. Finally, he finds a way to assist Tommy at the agreed time. He wants to tell Jason something from the bible, but realizes that he's pretty Bible-obsessed. Nevertheless, he proposes this approach to Art David against Goliath and shoots Jason with a stone to the head. To protect himself from Jason's revenge, Sheldon runs away. However, he gets caught by him and spends the night locked in his locker.

## A Math Emergency and Perky Palms

Season 2

Episode Number: 37

Season Episode: 15

Originally aired: Thursday February 07, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro  
Teleplay: Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Barry Corbin (Mr. Gilford), Megan Park (Francine), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Bryce McBratnie (Elliot), Parker Dailey (Five-Year-Old Sheldon), John Eddins (Paramedic)  
Production Code: T12.16065  
Summary: Sheldon and Dr. Sturgis have their first fight when Dr. Sturgis marks an answer wrong on Sheldon's test; Mary takes over for Pastor Jeff when he's out sick.



Sheldon is shocked when he testifies in a test. John Sturgis 'only' reached 95 percent. Terrified and upset, Sheldon shows his Meemaw Connie the test result, which he finds great. However, Sheldon believes that this would only be great if he had achieved 100 percent. Connie tells him that he should not get upset and do better next time. But Sheldon can not believe he made a mistake and turns to John. He learns from Sheldon that he has made a mistake in his correction. John wants to take a closer look. Looking through, however, he says that Sheldon did not correctly represent Maxwell's equation. On the way home, Sheldon is still very upset

with John's words, so Connie just leaves him to his anger.

The next morning, Mary wants to have some of Pastor Jeff bless her and asks Peg if he's there. Meanwhile, she hears him coughing in his office and she wonders, wondering if he's sick, which confirms Peg. As she is struggling with her smoker's cough, she begins to cough, which concludes that Mary is ill as well. But Peg says she never felt better and sends Mary to the pastor. He is still struggling with cough and runny nose, but asks Mary to come closer. However, this remains due to the high risk of infection at the threshold and reminds him of an order, but also emphasizes that it is still pretty early for it. She justifies that there were difficulties in the past year. However, Pastor Jeff can not really concentrate, so Mary talks to him about whether it's good that he's working because he looks pretty bad, which confirms that. For this reason, Mary advises him to go home and be cared for by his wife, which he can only laugh about and think that would not be the case. Still, Mary advises him to see at least one doctor. Again, the pastor says that would not work, because he immediately has an appointment with the couple Walker,

who asked him for a conversation. Mary firmly believes that the couple will understand if they cancel because of illness. At that moment, he comes up with the idea that Mary could represent him and take over not only the appointment, but also his post during his absence. Surprised, but Mary asks him to get at least a brief briefing on it. Jeff thinks this is unnecessary as she just needs to listen and give tips. Mary feels flattered and agrees when the pastor goes home and spares, which he gratefully accepts.

In class, Ms. Ingram announces that it's time for interior angles. She notices the absence of Sheldon and asks Georgie where his brother is. He has no idea, but reminds his teacher that no one cares about Sheldon's presence anyway, and she continues in good spirits with the class. At the same time, Ms. Hutchins finds Sheldon in the library and reminds him that he now has math. He says, however, that he's working on a math problem and they just ignore him in the class anyway. She catches the eye of the test and she praises Sheldon that he has reached 95 percent. But he moans and reminds her to be here every day. Then she corrects herself and pities Sheldon what he praises.

At the same time Mary is waiting for the couple Walker and wants to know from Peg if they have information about the two. Peg explains that they are a newlywed couple who have not quite arrived in their day to day marriage. Mary recalls that marriage can be difficult, which Peg can not confirm because she has no husband. Mary then tries to encourage her that there will be one thing Peg does not want. At that moment, the Walkers arrive and apologize for their delay. Mary warmly welcomes them and informs them that the pastor is out of sickness. However, she emphasizes that she is in good hands, since she has already been married for 15 years and thus the difficulties were already felt in her marriage. Subsequently, the Walkers report on their excursions and their togetherness, from which Mary concludes that they have not taken place since the marriage. The couple negates this in panic and they think that they have trouble in the bedroom, which surprised Mary very much.

George gets his son Sheldon using the phone in George's office. Irritated, he asks what he's doing. Sheldon says he was not allowed to use the phone at the school principal. Even George has something against it and reminds that Sheldon should have asked before. He is not aware of any guilt, as he calls John for math due to an emergency. George is beaten and says that he has not seen anything. He then leaves the office. When John answers the phone, Sheldon says John is wrong and he can prove it. John likes to be convinced of the opposite. In the presence of Connie, Sheldon presents his proof, which John first impressed. Sheldon wants to be treated like a colleague, and John tells him that he thinks Sheldon's theory is the dumbest thing he's ever seen. Then he runs out crying, while Connie admonishes her friend to have been insensitive. She asks him if ever one of his fellow students has run out crying, which confirms John. But he underlines that they run much slower due to their age.

While preparing the dinner, Mary tells her husband George that Pastor Jeff has given her direction for one day, but initially refuses to tell George more about the Walkers' problems. A little later she gives herself a jolt and tells her husband about the sexual problems of the couple, but also thinks that they have already solved them. At the ensuing dinner, George wants to know if Sheldon and John could handle their emergency without knowing they're in trouble. Both say that they do not want to talk about it. However, Sheldon wants to explain to his brother Georgie what an emergency in mathematics is. At the same time, John feels personally attacked and replies that he does not have to be told by a small child to have been wrong. Connie is now annoyed by the couple's argument that she tells her friend to explain it to Sheldon correctly. She then offends him. John feels hurt and runs out of the house at a slow pace. Meanwhile, Mary has received a call from Pastor Jeff to look after a man.

Mary has arrived at Mr. Gilford's house. She finds an enclosed house and introduces herself in representation for the sick pastor. Mr. Gilford is an elderly man who lives alone and is supplied with chicken and beer by the pastor. He forbids Mary any help. The latter, however, remains and wants to create a bit of order, but that refuses. Therefore, Mary quotes from the Bible what confuses the old gentlemen more and reminds his visit to not be in the church and that he does not want to hear about it. It comes to a fight.

At bedtime, George visits the twins' room to make Sheldon aware that he has to treat older people with respect, even if they are wrong about their claims. Sheldon accepts this and then treats his father with much respect. At the same time, Connie apologizes to John for her insult to him, which he accepts and thinks he deserves it. Connie, however, says that he should not be

too hard on himself and that it is sometimes difficult with Sheldon. But John acknowledges that he is a lot more angry with himself, because Sheldon is right with his theory and he himself has missed a step. Connie then admits that she was the same at bingo and he should have the size to stand by it.

The next day at the library, Sheldon reads a book again when he is greeted by Ms. Hutchins. She wants to know from him if he could solve his problem. But Sheldon states that it still exists and that he has learned from his father to treat older people with respect. Ms. Hutchins then wants to know how old Sheldon estimates her. He replies, however, that he has also learned not to respond to such questions from women, as these may turn out to be a trap. Those find that very wise of George. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon reveals that he rates her for 53 years, which upsets Ms. Hutchins.

At the same time Mary surprisingly states that Pastor Jeff has returned to work, but feels no better. Asked why he did not stay in bed, he replies that he does not have a happy marriage, whereupon Mary immediately apologizes. Pastor Jeff wants to know if everything went smoothly during his absence. Mary tells of the Walkers and Mr. Gilford. Then they both realize that he is not a simple contemporary and the pastor declares that no one really knows what Mr. Gilford went through to be so lonely. Mary reports her guilty conscience, and she asks to visit him again.

However, during her visit, Mary has to find out that Mr. Gilford has passed away. She realizes that she was about to befriend her. The next day John Sheldon goes to the garage and tells him that he did not do anything wrong during the test. He apologizes for his behavior and admits to Sheldon that there is nothing wrong with being wrong.

At the Sunday Church, Mary addresses the deceased Mr. Gilford to a few words and tells her what she has learned about his life. She asks the church to celebrate the deceased's life next Wednesday. She then asks for help in emptying Mr. Gilford's house and gets help from the Walkers.





## A Loaf of Bread and a Grand Old Flag

Season 2  
Episode Number: 38  
Season Episode: 16

Originally aired: Thursday February 21, 2019  
Story by: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro  
Teleplay by: Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Nick Alvarez (Derek), Travis Guba (Pete), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Tiffany Jeneen (Shopper #1), Jordan Leer (Bryan), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Isabel May (Veronica), Jack Seavor McDonald (Jared), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Ryan Phuong (Tam), K.J. Powell (Kid #1), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Katherine Von Till (Anchor), Jay Brian Winnick (Shopper #2)  
Production Code: T12.16066  
Summary: Sheldon's boycott of his favourite bread company goes out of control. Meanwhile, Georgie tries to console Veronica after breaking up with her boyfriend.



As Sheldon bites his sandwich during his lunch break, he shockingly notes that it tastes different than usual. Meanwhile, Tam eats his dumplings and would love to trade with Sheldon. He just means that that would not solve his problem. Tam, on the other hand, admits that it would solve his problem because he can no longer see dumplings.

After the lunch break, Sheldon uses the phone in the library to call his mother Mary. Mary is shocked that her son calls her during school and wants to know if

everything is okay. He affirms this and explains his call, which in turn shakes Mary completely, as she only allowed her children to call in case of an emergency. But Sheldon points out that the sandwich thing is a real emergency and questions whether she did anything different. Mary denies. Sheldon reminds her of a long-forgotten thing, which annoys them more and more. Finally, Mary emphasizes once again that she has not changed anything in the preparation. Sheldon is satisfied and allows his mother to go back to work. However, he misses on the adoption that she loves him. At this point, Mary does him the favor. Sheldon, on the other hand, notices that it is not with the other passion. Mary has already hung up. After the phone conversation, Sheldon and Tam examine Sheldon's food and find it's bread.

At the lockers Georgie watches as Veronica wipes away tears. He asks her if everything is okay. She confesses, after a brief hesitation, that Dustin broke up with her, commenting on George with mock sympathy. As a result, Veronica mentions that Dustin considers her to be too immature, causing Georgie to emphasize her strength as a woman. At the same time, Mary is still discussing Sheldon's emergency. Since he still can not be convinced that she has changed nothing in the preparation, she wants to know from Missy if she has noticed a difference. But Missy can not

comment on that because she exchanged her food for something better. Meanwhile, George has come to the kitchen and has witnessed the conversation. As he inspects the bread, he tells his wife that Sheldon may be right, whereupon he takes a pat on the arm. To end the discussion, Mary makes her son realize that his taste changes with age. Sheldon reminds her not to like changes. Missy, who has heard the discussion, therefore, suggests that Sheldon will hate his puberty.

The next day, Sheldon talks to Tam about it, who can not believe that his friend still eats the bread. After Sheldon realizes it's bread, he spits his bitten piece on the table. Meanwhile, Georgie waits impatiently for Veronica and invites her to dinner. When she reacts strangely, he immediately emphasizes that this is not a date, but just a date between friends who have their hearts broken. Unable to remember what happened on her recent baptism, she reminds Georgie that it was she who broke his heart.

Sheldon and Tam are in the mall, where the latter first notices how high the prices are. He feels pride for his parents. However, Sheldon reminds him that his parents own a small shop. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon addresses an employee and wants to know from him whether they have changed anything in his preferred bread variety, to which the employee has no answer. However, he emphasizes that he only gets \$ 3.35 an hour. The present Tam considers this a joke as he only gets five dollars a week from his parents. Sheldon is busy examining different types of bread, while Tam still does not believe he's getting paid by his parents. Finally, he comes up with the idea of forming a union with his sister that forces his parents to their knees.

Back at home, Sheldon immediately calls the bread maker and explains his concern. The local employee reads out a list that sounds to Sheldon as if one does not take his concern seriously. The employee then mentions that they save money with their new approach and says goodbye quickly. Meanwhile, Georgie has gone out to dinner with Veronica and learns that Dustin apparently only had sexual intentions with her. As a result, he shows himself condemning to his gender, which Veronica can not take seriously, since Georgie is a boy himself. He reminds her of how she treated him at baptism and emphasizes that he is still with her. To be on the safe side, Veronica wants him to know if they could actually be friends, whereupon Georgie replies that his brain tells him that he would not trust the rest of his body. Veronica laughs at this statement.

Sheldon persuaded Connie to ask people at the grocery store to sign his petition against the bread maker. Everyone he appeals to emphasizes that he will do him the favor when they have done their shopping. Connie points out to Sheldon that everyone is leaving at the end of the store, which annoys him a bit. Shortly thereafter, Mr. Givens crosses Sheldon's way and stands ready to sign his petition, but emphasizes that he would do so after his shopping. Sheldon is pleased, but Connie knows that Mr. Givens Sheldon has also made a false promise.

George waits impatiently for him to use the bathroom and hears Georgie make a phone call there. Impatiently he draws his attention to the fact that they only have a bathroom and this is not used for secret phone calls. Georgie apologizes and says that it was Veronica. George remembers the girl and offers his son an open ear, but what he rejects.

Sheldon and Connie are still outside the grocery store. Meanwhile, Sheldon has gotten 13 signatures together, which is enough for Connie to go home. But Sheldon says he talked to Channel 7 leaders in the morning and they'll be here soon. Connie thinks this is a joke, but she has to admit it without envy when a reporter and her team actually show up. Like Connie, George, who is watching a game on television, and Mary are also reacting. Finally, they let themselves be persuaded and witness when their son is seen in Channel 7. In it, Sheldon makes it clear that he is a communist, which makes George and Mary speechless. George then fears bad things, while Mary still believes that very few people have followed the afternoon news. When the doorbell rings shortly afterwards, she is taught otherwise. Brenda Sparks, who also saw Sheldon on television, makes it clear to Mary that her sons will not be in contact. Mary is then very upset and makes it clear that Billy also shows a strange behavior. George breaks off the phone call between Sheldon and Times Magazine so as not to cause any more mischief.

Unlike expected by Mary, the afternoon news has seen almost all residents of Midford and the Coopers are considered since then as an outsider. While Veronica still wants to be in touch with Georgie because she does not see him as a communist, George and Mary run the risk of losing their jobs. George asks his supervisor, Director Petersen, to fix it.

The same day, George and Sheldon are invited to an interview with Channel 7, in which he emphasizes that he and his entire family love America.

A few days later, Sheldon admits at dinner that he does not find the bread too bad, but he can not start a conversation because his family is still mad at him.



## Albert Einstein and the Story of Another Mary

Season 2

Episode Number: 39

Season Episode: 17

Originally aired: Thursday March 07, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Steve Holland  
Director: Beth McCarthy-Miller  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Martin Garcia (Mr. Nelson), Billy Gardell (Herschel Sparks), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), John Rubinstein (Rabbi Schneiderman), Melissa Tang (Ms. Fenley)  
Production Code: T12.16067  
Summary: Sheldon gets inspired by his hero Albert Einstein and tries to play violin. Mary thinks that she is pregnant and goes to buy pregnancy test with Meemaw.



At breakfast, Sheldon reads the biography of Albert Einstein and is amazed to learn that the violin learned and believed that music could help him with his theories. Missy, who is also having breakfast, is not impressed. As a result, Sheldon believes that music can help him with his own theories. At the same time, Mary enters the kitchen and asks her husband, George, to prepare the children's food for the school. She makes it clear that her mother Connie has personal problems and she needs the help of her daughter. While Mary is on her way to her mother, George wants to know from his children what they want on their bread. Sheldon opts for peanut butter, and Missy would

like something out of the ordinary. Since George has no nerves for the extra wishes of his daughter, he decides that they both get peanut butter breads.

Connie falls asleep, opening the door and wondering why she gets out of bed so early. Mary is totally upset and tries to put it into words when Connie makes her understand that she has no patience for her egg dance. Mary confesses that she is pregnant. After the first shock, Connie tries to calm her daughter down and asks for safety's sake whether Mary is actually pregnant. Since those two days are overdue with their period, there is no doubt about their pregnancy. Her mother, however, says two days are nothing. But she is reminded that Mary was pregnant last time with Sheldon and Missy. For Connie, it's more a mystery that Mary still sleeps with George. She reminds her of his beer belly. However, she quickly realizes that her joke is inappropriate. She now reminds her daughter to have been with Georgie in the belief that he is a girl. Mary is defeated by this argument, but also emphasizes that her son has beautiful hair.



Sheldon visited the music room and informs the music teacher that he wants to learn how to play the violin. He is very enthusiastic about his project and wants to know if he has ever had experience with stringed instruments. Sheldon denies this, but emphasizes that he has some idea of string theory. When he realizes that the teacher can not do anything with it, he dismisses his statement as a joke and emphasizes that he is very funny. Finally, the teacher gives him a violin to practice with. When Sheldon learns that she has learned to play, he has no doubt that he can not learn it. At the same time, Connie and Mary are looking for pregnancy tests and will not find anything. Against Mary's will, her mother asks a saleswoman where they keep the tests. Mary is then rather frightened by the openness of her mother and asks for discretion. Connie sees no problem in this and says that nobody would know who the pregnancy test is for, anyway, whereupon Mary gets carried away to a sarcastic remark. On the way to the cash register, she realizes that the seller is the father of a Missy classmate. She refuses to buy a test from him. While Mary hides behind shelves, Connie is advised by the seller and stupidly meets Brenda Sparks. She finds it extremely strange that the mother of her neighbor buys a pregnancy test for herself. But Connie emphasizes that she came from a number of fertile women and she did not pay attention to John in a moment of lust. Without realizing it, Billy suddenly stands behind Mary and greets her. Then he asks her if she would play hide and seek, which she affirms and asks not to betray her. When she wants to sneak away, she says goodbye to Billy. Brenda, who has noticed, is listening and combines what has just happened.

The music teacher has given Sheldon a violin to practice and must realize that he lacks the practice. Since she currently lacks the time to teach Sheldon a lesson, she hands him a videocassette to help him. At the same time, Mary performs the pregnancy test but has no peace from her mother's talk and asks her to remain silent. When Connie complies with this request, it is too quiet, so she assured her daughter to be for her. After Mary leaves the bathroom, Connie assures her once again, reassuring her that George will also be able to relax after the first shock, have a few beers, and prepare for the new situation together. Then Mary realizes that she would not be able to imagine her life without her twins. Shortly thereafter, she takes a look at the test and admits her mother to have to buy for George beer.

At home, Sheldon tries to follow the video the teacher gave him to practice. When Missy joins, she wants to know what her brother is doing. On the other question, she says that Sheldon is looking for a reason other kids might annoy him. Although Missy actually wanted to watch a children's show, she has to observe while observing that Sheldon is much more amusing. The same applies to Georgie, who also watches his brother practicing.

Mary is in the anteroom of Peg, trying not to breathe her cigarette smoke. She thinks that she does not need to be afraid of that and argues that most of it is in the filter and her lungs. Shortly thereafter she has to fight with her smoker's cough. Meanwhile, Mary arrives at the office with Pastor Jeff, who greets her with a god joke, but it's not funny. Mary makes clear to her boss that she has heard some news in the morning and she urgently needs to talk to someone. Jeff is overjoyed when he learns of her pregnancy, so Mary asks him for discretion, as George does not know about it and she herself does not know how to teach him this news. Jeff shows understanding and wants to tell Mary a story of another Mary who would trivialize her.

Sheldon is still being watched by his siblings while practicing. After a short violin performance, he believes that this would be enough for his further research. Mary is preparing dinner in the kitchen when George comes home from work. Irritated, he asks his wife what the noise is all about, and learns that Sheldon is learning how to play the violin, which he finds quite regrettable and also lets his son know that. Mary follows her husband into the bedroom to let him know about her pregnancy. She first follows Jeff's approach and first tells George the story of the other Mary. However, George is beside himself that next to Jeff and Connie also her neighbor Brenda before him know of Mary's pregnancy. The two are interrupted by Sheldon, who believes he has to become a Jew so he can play the violin.

When Sheldon arrives for dinner with a hat that is supposed to symbolize that he is a Jew from now on, he informs his siblings about the meaning of this headgear. While Mary can not laugh, Connie finds the explanation from Sheldon very amusing. Before the prayer, Mary wants George to tell his son that he is not a Jew. George says that he has bigger problems than this, and thus upsets his wife.

The next day George is visited by Herschel in front of the house. George believes that his neighbor and boyfriend wants to complain about the violin playing of Sheldon, who will practice

in the garage from now on. Although Herschel emphasizes that he intended to do this, his chickens lay much more eggs than usual. Herschel also takes the opportunity to congratulate George on his renewed paternity. But when he does not respond, he questions the behavior of his friend. George makes Herschel realize that he earns too little money and this is the biggest problem. This shows understanding and says that George must earn more money.

The next day, George looks for director Petersen in his office and demands a salary increase. Without further ado Petersen concludes that this is Mary's pregnancy and emphasizes that his wife has informed him. Shortly thereafter, he wants to know from George if he would quit, should he get no salary increase. Jener says jokingly that he would rob a bank. Petersen does not want to take this responsibility and secures George 100 US dollars more, leaving him happy leaving the office.

Meanwhile, Sheldon is on the phone with Rabbi Schneiderman and wants to convert to Judaism. The rabbi wants to know from him why Sheldon considers this decision necessary, and he makes it clear that Albert Einstein was also a Jew and a great scientist and Sheldon would like to do it right away. Schneiderman is sympathetic but understands the attitude of Mary and George, who have forbidden their son to move to Judaism. He makes Sheldon realize that God could ask him at the end of his life, why he is not just himself.

George finds Mary curled up crying in the bedroom on the bed and tells her that he got a salary increase. When he does not react as hoped, he asks if everything is okay. But Mary says that she does not feel well, from which George concludes that it has to do with her pregnancy. She confesses to him that she has lost the baby. George shows concerned and sits down on her bed. But Mary says that her husband should actually be relieved. He underlines that he is not and he would love his other three children and also loved a fourth. Once again they are interrupted by Sheldon, who announces to them that they do not want to become a Jew anymore. Shortly thereafter, he notices that his mother has cried and questions her afterwards. Mary affirms, but also emphasizes that everything is okay.

The next day George again looks for Director Petersen in his office, who is playing minigolf to give him back the salary increase. He jokes that George apparently won the lottery. Looking at his face, he knows that Mary has lost the child and expresses his condolences to him. Shortly thereafter, he makes it clear that he has already promised George the salary increase and he can keep it. He then thanks Petersen and leaves the office. Meanwhile, Sheldon returns the violin. The music teacher asks him why he made the decision and thinks he has hurt his fingers. But Sheldon makes her understand that he follows the advice of Rabbi Schneidermann in Houston. That one thinks, Sheldon makes a joke, but he says, then she would laugh.



## A Perfect Score and a Bunsen Burner Marshmallow

Season 2

Episode Number: 40

Season Episode: 18

Originally aired: Thursday April 04, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, David Bickel, Tara Hernandez  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Danielle Pin-nock (Ms. Ingram), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16068  
Summary: Sheldon moves in with Dr. Sturgis for the weekend to see what's it like in college and a lonely Mary tries to bond with the other Coopers during Sheldon's absence.



During class, Ms. Ingram gets a call as Sheldon is to go to the school principal's office. Sheldon wonders why his classmates are making funny comments, saying that they would do that again and again. At the same time George gets a call and is summoned to the office. As Coach Wilkins also makes a funny remark, George makes his colleague realize that he should grow up. Shortly thereafter father and son meet in the anteroom and exchange ideas about why they should come to director Petersen. Sheldon states that this is good news. George can not believe that because there has never been good news at Petersen.

In the office, Petersen informs both that Sheldon has achieved a great result in a test and George states that the result will be attached to the fridge. However, Petersen emphasizes that Sheldon is the only one in the school who has ever achieved such a result, probably because of his young age across the country. While George is still thinking about the words, he lets the two know that calls have already been made by various colleges who are interested in Sheldon and would pay a lot for him. George proudly wants to give his son a high five, which he just reluctantly reciprocates.

At home, George teaches his wife Mary about their son's great achievement, and Connie praises her grandson as well. Then Mary learns from her husband that colleges have already requested. Those can not quite understand, because Sheldon is only ten years old. Sheldon joins in the conversation and tells of Caltech. When Mary questions his origins, she learns that this is in California, which, Conny says, is already in the name of Caltech. Slightly frustrated with her mother's statement, she says it's not her affair and wants to talk privately to George. But Sheldon argues that he should also be regarded as an adult given his academic achievements. Mary still asks him to leave.

Meanwhile, in the kitchen, the intended entertainment takes place, in which Mary can not believe that George is of the opinion that Sheldon is ready for college. He states that his wife

said so when her son was supposed to go to high school and there had been no major difficulties so far. For Mary, this is not a comparison, as her son is not alone at school and still lives at home with his family. George compares the current situation with football players and says that they are currently interested in Sheldon. In doing so, Mary realizes she is getting stuck with her argument and asks her mother for help. However, she mentions that she is not part of the conversation.

In the nursery, Sheldon tells his sister Missy about the conversation and praises that his father is on his side. Missy can not really believe the whole thing and expresses that the opinion of George does not matter at all, since Mary is always right. Missy also takes the opportunity to ask her brother what it would be like for him in college, and emphasizes that he would never manage alone. Sheldon defends herself and is being ordered back to the kitchen by Mary. At first she praises him for the good test result, but also emphasizes that he is not yet ready for college. Instead, Sheldon should continue the lectures of Dr. Ing. Visit Sturgis at the college. Sheldon is disappointed and asks his mother why he should not take this opportunity if it is offered to him. For Mary, this criticism is offensive and she tells her son that he can not come home every day because the trips are too enormous. At this moment, Connie turns on the conversation and emphasizes that she always drives her grandson. He is happy about this and emphasizes that his Meemaw likes to do this and he can live with John during the week, as he lives in the area anyway.

Back in the nursery, Sheldon Missy teaches that no decision has yet been made. Missy appears surprised and wonders that her mother could not keep the conversation to herself. Meanwhile, Mary does not find Sheldon's suggestion bad and discusses it again with George and Connie about it. She states that John could never handle Sheldon. Mary reminds her of her grandson's words and makes it clear that John wants to be like a mentor and that she, as the mother, wants to be the last one to want to put a future on her son. This is Connie beaten, John wants to ask for it. She already believes to know the answer.

Contrary to expectations, John is enthusiastic about the idea. For Connie, that's far from good and she tells her partner that Sheldon is a ten-year-old boy. John knows that, but mentally considers his protégé much riper. But to dispel Connie's doubts, he suggests a kind of test run to see how living together with them would work. When she is more likely to be rejected, John asks her to move in with them as well. At the moment, Connie does not even feel the test run anymore. John emphasizes once again that he simply looks like a distracted professor, but no one is.

Sheldon looks at the show "Cosmos" in the living room when Mary and George ask him for a conversation informing her son that John has agreed to stay overnight. However, before Sheldon bursts into euphoria, his parents admit that it is only for one night and he can not immediately go to college. Nevertheless, Sheldon grabs his suitcase and looks at it like a kind of Tetris. The next day, it's Mary who wants to engage her son in conversation while talking, saying that as a child, she herself had to spend many weekends with her grandparents, feeling uncomfortable. However, Sheldon believes that this is not the case with him and he sees John during this time as a mother replacement. Mary agrees this even sadder, but it does not show. Amazed, she must realize on arrival at John, that this modest lives and knows her son pretty well, because he has prepared extra spaghetti with hot dogs for dinner.

On the way home Mary feels lonely and decides to spend some more time with her other children. At the same time, John and Sheldon have their dinner, watching notes from the show "Cosmos" and talking about intelligent life outside the earth. Mary is trying to do something with her daughter Missy at this time and offers to help her paint the nails. Missy finds her mother's behavior quite strange and questions her afterwards. She emphasizes that she only wants to do something with her daughter, but leaves the room and wants to devote herself to Georgie instead. Sheldon and John are still engrossed in their conversation about intelligent life, in which Sheldon notes that he is often referred to as an alien, which John also confirms. Ultimately, the two are of the opinion that much more are their fellow aliens. John offers marshmallows to Sheldon for dessert after dinner. He agrees happily. At the same time Mary is trying to spend time with her son Georgie. But he prefers to watch television and is not interested in ice cream and a game night. Unlike his mother, Sheldon enjoys the marshmallow food with John. With a Bunsen burner in use, Sheldon has the feeling of being around a campfire that makes him feel good.

Mary has arrived at her mother, who is watching "Wheel of Fortune" while her daughter offers

to go bowling with her. But Connie has no interest and would rather see the show. However, Mary does not give up yet and asks if she has talked to John. Connie says yes and makes it clear that she would like to watch TV. Then Mary leaves her mother's house. Sheldon and John are getting ready for bed and John is very caring. He asks Sheldon to give him a good rating if Connie asks him about it, whereas Sheldon has no objection. Both go to sleep and John emphasizes again that he is right in the next room.

Since Mary feels lonely, she has baked a cake and looks past her neighbor Brenda Sparks, who surprised this visit. Mary states that she wants to improve the relationship between the two. However, Brenda is struggling to care for the injured Billy and wants to postpone her meeting with Mary.

As Sheldon is plagued by nightmares, he wakes up screaming and wakes John up with it. He wants to see the boy and falls over one of his blackboards and hits his head. Mary is still trying to fill her loneliness and turns to George, who is also watching TV. She tries to seduce her husband, whereas he has no objection. When kissing Mary, however, breaks several times in tears and George asks about it. Finally, she confesses to terribly miss Sheldon and believes that he no longer needs her. George tries to calm his wife. At the same time, Sheldon takes care of John, who seems to have no concussion. Nevertheless, he prepares a tea for his mentor, which causes the kitchen to catch fire and the fire department has to move in.

Back at home, Sheldon says he never wants to leave home, though Mary has no objections. John also tells Connie that it was not a good idea to take care of Sheldon and that he was not Mary Poppins. George also asks about the well-being of his son and his wife and states that the rides are quite reasonable. Mary rewards him for these expressions with kisses and pats.





## A Political Campaign and a Candy Land Cheater

Season 2

Episode Number: 41

Season Episode: 19

Originally aired: Thursday April 25, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, David Bickel, Steve Holland  
Director: Jude Weng  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Robert Clotworthy (Mayor Harrison), Isabella Coben (Nell Cavanaugh), Annelise Grace (Abby), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Daniele Lawson (Shelby), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. Macelroy), Isabel May (Veronica), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens)  
Production Code: T12.16069  
Summary: Unhappy that school funds are going toward football rather than academics, Sheldon decides to run for class president.



Mr. Givens explains in the biology lesson which project will be performed before asking Sheldon to place the prepared test tube of Tam and himself in the spectrometer. In the process, it turns out that the technology is completely obsolete and Sheldon absolutely can not cope. In the evening, George proudly reports at dinner that he has been able to make some purchases from the football team grant. Sheldon absolutely can not understand this and wants to know why the football team seems to get more money than other areas. Little pleased by this started discussion, George explains to his son that

they live in Texas and that's the way it is. Other than hoped, Sheldon continues the discussion, saying that it is the school that should focus on education and the future. While George still thinks it's nonsense, Connie agrees with her grandson and emphasizes that there will not be so many football pros. To further clarify their point of view, Connie says there was a group of hippies in their day who had called for protests. So Missy wants to know from her meemaw if she's ever been a hippie. Connie denies this, but emphasizes that she has written a letter of complaint and puts the Sheldon close. He is immediately enthusiastic about the idea, but falls on deaf ears with his father George.

Since Sheldon has put the proposal of Connie into action, he is making representations to Director Petersen. Like George, he does not believe in Sheldon's complaints and reminds him that his father is a football coach at the school. Sheldon, however, can not make sense of the statement and must accept that his complaints are rejected. When leaving the office, he is aware of a call for head boy next week and sees his chance come.

Ms. Macelroy, who is responsible for the election of the student's spokesman, can not believe that Sheldon wants to run for office. She draws his attention to the fact that this election is a

kind of popularity competition and his opponent is very popular. Since Sheldon is still not clear what his teacher wants to express, she clearly tells him that no one can harm him. Sheldon then appears unimpressed and says that it is not about popularity, but who has the best ideas. However, Ms. Macelroy is unimpressed when she learns that Sheldon wants more money for science.

At home, Sheldon proudly reports to his mother, Mary, that he will run as a student spokesman. Mary, who is preparing food, is pleased, but does not want to give Sheldon false hopes and is reminded by Missy that she should not say anything wrong, because God hears everything. Finally, Mary wants to support her son and asks him if he has a common slogan, which he denies. Meanwhile, Missy makes it clear that she does not believe in her brother's victory. In a quiet moment, Sheldon talks to Mayor Harrison, from whom he wants to get some tips for the candidacy. Harrison lets him know that he needs to get in touch with people and exchange kindnesses.

Sheldon takes the mayor's advice to heart and distributes flyers and buttons the next day, shaking hands with his classmates. During the day, he also meets his opponent Nell Cavanaugh, who is very pleased to finally make his acquaintance. Sheldon lets her know that he loves homework over everything. In the evening, Sheldon admits to his mother that he finds Nell very nice. Mary is very proud of her son and is happy with him that Nell was so nice to him.

The next day, Sheldon has distributed cupcakes that Veronica also finds cute and raves about Georgie. This is anything but enthusiastic and finds Sheldon rather embarrassing. When he talks unkindly about Sheldon, Veronica makes it clear that this is not right. Meanwhile, Sheldon realizes that Nell has used his love for homework on a poster against him.

In the evening, he discusses this incident with Connie, who asks him whether he loves homework or not. Sheldon affirms this, but emphasizes that it has been completely taken out of context. Connie emphasizes that politics is never fair and wants to know from Sheldon how much he would like to win this election. He reminds her that he shook hands with people. As a result, he realizes that he must also use something against Nell and asks Missy for help because he does not know Nell. Missy is honored that her brother considers her unscrupulous and suggests she think of her. But Sheldon does not want to put lies in the world. Meanwhile, Missy remembers that a girl with the same last name goes to her class, and suspects that this is the sister. She therefore offers Sheldon to question them.

Unlike his sister, Georgie is not helpful and does not want to be a foreman. Instead, he prays to God, so that Sheldon not a student spokesman and Georgie may do something not youth-free with Veronica.

Mr. Givens lets students know in class that they will dissect worms the next day, most of which are disgusted. Sheldon lets his teacher know that he is preparing his campaign to get more money for science and is being praised. But he refuses to support Sheldon and says it is forbidden to the College. Sheldon shows understanding but misplacing the saying 'One hand washes the other', confusing Mr. Givens.

Since Sheldon suffers from tremendous stage fright, he talks to Pastor Jeff. He says that he also suffers from stage fright and lets God speak through him. As Sheldon draws comparisons with a ventriloquist and the Muppets, he ends the conversation. Sheldon then turns to John Sturgis, who tells him that he has become a good speaker when he was hit by lightning during the minigolf, which Sheldon does not help.

Finally, George shows his son that he does not care enough and emphasizes how brave Sheldon is, since he goes to high school at the age of ten and does not let himself get beaten down. This makes Sheldon think and thanks his father for his speech. Mary, the conversation is also very proud of her husband and learns that George has made such an announcement to his football team and still lost them.

Sheldon prepares his speech when Missy tells him that she could get some interesting information about Nell and puts a note to him. Through the conversation with George, he realized that he wants to be honest and that he wants to lose his head when it comes. Missy thinks this stupid and leaves the information to her brother, he should change his mind again.

The next day, Ms. Macelroy announces the candidates and asks them to listen to them. Before she finally starts, she instructs students that detainees will be detained and immediately notices a student.

Nell is the first to speak. She makes students aware that Sheldon has neither football nor God left and is celebrated by the students. Sheldon does not feel well and is told by his teacher that

he can leave the auditorium through the back door. When Sheldon starts his talk, he uses the information about Nell and turns out that she was born in New York and only moved to Texas at the age of seven. After a murmur goes through the ranks, Sheldon opens up that he wants to get more money for science. But he notices that the students are not on his side, he reminds them that no one should mess with Texans and reaps applause.

The next day, Sheldon, as the newly-appointed student spokesman, holds the announcement and makes it clear that he wants to severely separate the church and the state on announcements, which robs him of director Petersen's microphone and takes over Sheldon's job.



## A Proposal and a Popsicle Stick Cross

Season 2

Episode Number: 42

Season Episode: 20

Originally aired: Thursday May 02, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, David Bickel, Steve Holland  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Yeniffer Behrens (Teresa), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Tim Griffin (Clint Watson), Isabel May (Veronica), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16070  
Summary: Georgie is thrilled when Veronica stays at the Coopers' house for a few days; Meemaw and Dr. Sturgis celebrate their one-year anniversary.



George and Mary are in bed in the morning, when the chickens are making noise. To rest for another moment, Mary asks her husband to shoot the chickens. A little later, George agrees to work on a donut with chocolate icing. Wilkins, who watches him, reminds him that his test results were not so good at the doctor. Terrified that his colleague knows such personal things about him, he reveals that Wilkins brother is playing poker with George's doctor. At the same time, Mary is having a private conversation with Veron-

ica Duncan. After work George approves a beer in the garden when Mary comes to him and tells him that Veronica Duncan will spend a few days with them. George remembers by the name that Georgie is in love with the girl and wants to know what the reason for Mary's decision is. She then tells him that Veronica's mother's friend has a drinking problem and that the girl needs to leave her surroundings for a few days. Through the conversation, George feels caught and accuses his wife of having waited with this news until he has opened a beer. Mary, however, emphasizes that George always drinks beer.

At dinner, Mary teaches the rest of her family that they will be visiting for several days, and particularly encourages Georgie to show good manners. Georgie immediately replies that it is doing and Aunt Ruth, Georges sister turn. His siblings then complain that her beard scrapes terribly, which George can not do anything with. Before the discussion can continue, Mary reveals who the visit is. Georgie can not believe that Veronica will be with him for a few days and offers his bed as a place to sleep. Sheldon, on the other hand, just wants to know the reason. As Mary gives more fleeting answers, Missy lets her brother know that the girl's mum's friend is a drinker. She also makes it clear that she overheard the conversation of her parents.

Connie turns to a gymnastics set as the phone rings and John is heard at the other end. She greets him with a hello. He immediately informs her that the word was invented to greet a phone call. Connie listens patiently to his remarks and then wants to know why he is calling. Since John wants to surprise her, he only lets her know that he wants to do it the next day. However, he does not reveal where it goes. He is reminded not to have a driver's license and it is ultimately Connie who drives. This tells them that they are going to the Mexican.

George is eager to fix his room and make his forbidden notebooks disappear. In a silent moment, he is photographed by George cleaning up, who wants to record it as proof, as he does not know when that moment will take place again. Georgie has packed his notebooks in a box which he brings to the garage. Sheldon is working on something and wants to know from his brother what's in the box. However, he only tells Sheldon not to look in.

While the twins watch TV, George goes to the kitchen. As Sheldon perceives the smell of aftershave, he interrogates him. Georgie feels caught and only emphasizes that Sheldon should take care of his own business. Sheldon then explains to his sister by means of a term from biology that Georgie wants to present his best features to Veronica. But Missy says they are not there with him. Like his siblings, Mary is surprised by the appearance of her eldest son. He does not want to know about it and shows himself to Veronica as a gentleman. Then he leads her through the house. When the girl notices that she has driven Georgie out of his room, he emphasizes that he would like to sleep on the couch.

John and Connie arrive at the restaurant John has already reserved to take no chances. He then asks her to sit on the right side of the table. He then wants to know if she has forgotten what day is today. Instead of answering, she apparently does not even know where she's parked. John then reminds them that they had their first date exactly one year ago and that he now represents it. Amused, she congratulates him warmly and wants to know if people at their age are celebrating something like this. This time it's up to John to give a funny answer. He says he's never been this age, or been in a relationship for so long. They both laugh about it.

Georgie has nicely furnished his room for Veronica and left it to one of his drawers. Veronica feels flattered, but also wants to know where he's been packing his clothes. He uses the opportunity and emphasizes that the clothes were already old and broken anyway and that he has gotten the rubbish out of him. Veronica is moved to tears when Georgie shows her the cross of ice sticks on the wall. Overwhelmed by her emotional outburst, Georgie is about to take off the cross again. However, the girl is deeply touched by his compassion. Since Sheldon also has heard her tears, he wants to know from Veronica whether Georgie has questioned her about her family problems, as Mary has forbidden her children to do so.

In the restaurant, Connie and John share a common memory of their year together as a couple and come up with more. For John it is a good moment to reveal his surprise of the evening. Knowing what he's up to, Connie can not stop him from getting down on his knees and holding her hand. However, as she is not sure what to answer, John is also scared and enumerates why they should marry and then gets her back on her feet. At the same time, the Coopers are saying the prayers and Georgie is still exemplary in front of her guest. Since Veronica is in the eleventh grade, Mary wants to know what she wants to do for a living. Sheldon can not understand why she likes to be surrounded by children and wants to become a teacher. She emphasizes that she likes children and enjoys dinner together, something she does not know from her own family.

Meanwhile Connie tries to explain to John why she does not want to marry. He totally misunderstands her and confesses that people should know that they are a couple. Again, she has only an ironic suggestion to make, hurting John. He realizes that all his attempts are pointless and emphasizes quite emotionally why he would like to marry.

In the evening, Sheldon knocks at Veronica's door to give her the bathroom plan. She takes it easy and allows Sheldon to ask everything. He uses the opportunity to inquire about her father. Veronica informs her not to know her father. When Sheldon asks her about her mother's friend, they postpone the conversation until later and he says goodbye.

The mood between Connie and John is still tense as they come home. For this reason, she proposes to end the evening comfortably with tea, to which John agrees disinterestedly. In an unobserved moment, he leaves the apartment, so that Connie can only watch as John drives off with his bike. Meanwhile, Veronica joins Georgie, who is watching a series on television. Since Veronica enjoys his humor, Georgie emphasizes that not many people understand him. She then confesses to understand him and then kisses him. Terrified, Veronica awakens in the night and is stunned by the dream.

The next morning Connie tells her daughter Mary what happened to John in the evening. She emphasizes that her mother has to marry the man she sleeps with. But Connie emphasizes that this is still her own decision. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon joins the kitchen and wants to know from his Meemaw, how the food was for the anniversary. Connie is surprised to learn that Sheldon knows about it and wants to know from him if he also knew about the marriage



proposal, which he denies and wonders why John did not tell him. Connie points out that a marriage does not happen too soon. But Sheldon says they are old and do not have much time left. Connie becomes aware of having to meet other people.

Veronica is in the process of doing the laundry when she meets Georgie by chance in the hallway. In the face of her dream of last night, she tries to avoid him and refuses to make an appointment with Georgie, as she has already promised Missy a girls' evening. Meanwhile, Connie calls John to make up with him. But since he does not answer the phone, she gives up. Veronica and Missy went to eat ice cream and talk about growing up, which is clearly too slow for Missy. Finally, the two agree to wish and exchange their lives. Back at home, Missy asks her mother to keep Veronica, which she refuses.

When the doorbell rings and Veronica opens, her mother's friend Clint is at the door and wants to take her home. When she refuses, Georgie and later George turn on. He makes it clear to Clint to leave the girl alone and gives him a jaw.

John reads the next day's newspaper, citing an ad by Connie announcing her engagement with John. He is happy about it.



## A Broken Heart and a Crock Monster

Season 2

Episode Number: 43

Season Episode: 21

Originally aired:	Thursday May 09, 2019
Story:	Chuck Lorre, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija
Teleplay:	Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe
Director:	Alex Reid
Show Stars:	Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))
Guest Stars:	Michael Christian Alexander (Greg), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Mary Grill (Officer Robin), Melanie Haynes (Felicia), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Heather Olt (Waitress), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Zuleyka Silver (Selena), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens)
Production Code:	T12.16071
Summary:	The Coopers help Pastor Jeff through a rough patch in his marriage. Also, Sheldon pressures church members for donations when Mary takes him to work for a day.



In Sheldon's school there is a teachers' conference, which is why the students have a day off. Mr. Givens and Ms. Ingram are excited about it. Meanwhile, Sheldon is on his way to church with his mother, Mary. On the way there, he notices the church sign and he uses examples to explain to his mother what his palindrome is. When he arrives at the office he wants to know what his tasks are. He should assist Mary as a helper. Since Sheldon does not like the word, he means that chief assistant sounds better.

In the anteroom Mary Peg greets us with a good morning. But this one finds that every day you wake up is a good morning. Mary then disappears into the office of Pastor Jeff, while Peg is struggling with her smoker's cough again. Mary finds the pastor in the dark, his back to her. Concerned, she wants to know what's going on. Since Pastor Jeff shows no response, Mary says he needs to talk to her. He turns to her with a wedding picture and insists whiny that his marriage is over. He tells her, his wife and he sleep in separate beds. Mary mentions that this was common in the 1950s. She notices, however, how insensitive her comment has been, and then says that it is only a temporary time. She also offers her supervisor to always be there for him. The pastor appreciates this very much. At that moment, Mary remembers telling him that Sheldon is at work. However, he shows little enthusiasm for it.

Meanwhile, Sheldon takes a closer look at his mother's office, bumping into a folder. When looking through, he is greeted by Peg, who wants to know how he is doing. Sheldon simply replies that she smells of cigarettes, and then wants to know from her what the folder is all about. Peg replies that these are donations to the church. Sheldon does not understand why one does not enter these in a computer table. Peg has no answer and wants to leave the office. Sheldon notices the scent of mothballs on her as well.

In the evening, Mary prepares the food and lets her husband know she invited Pastor Jeff. When George wants to know if his wife is coming too, this is denied by Mary. Missy then participates unsolicited in the conversation and wants to know if the two have problems. Again, her mother emphasizes that it was just a meal. Missy still distrusts the whole thing and thinks her own parents have problems, which also negates Mary and makes George so relieved to breathe. As Missy compares to Pastor Jeff and his wife with Barbie and a turtle, Mary suggests that her daughter and Sheldon dine with Connie. She also suggests the same to her husband, as he gives his daughter right.

At dinner, Mary offers the pastor to speak the prayer. He gratefully acknowledges and honors the marriage of George and Mary and hopes that one day he will arrive there. Somewhat embarrassed, Amen is spoken and started to eat. Meanwhile, Connie and John bump into champagne in the restaurant while Missy and Sheldon toast with water. Shortly thereafter, Missy expresses pleasure in the restaurant. Connie notes that this is supposed to be a date, which pleases Missy as much as it is her first. In the Coopers, George meanwhile tries to engage the pastor in a conversation about sports, but has to say that he has not found a sports fan with him. Shortly thereafter, Georgie, who was actually dating Veronica, snows in. When he recognizes the pastor, he immediately concludes that his parents divorce. Finally, he joins them and tells them that Veronica has invited friends and held a prayer session with them. When he recognizes his inappropriate language choice, Georgie apologizes. The pastor takes it and wants to help Georgie with his relationship problems, while George and Mary would rather see her son not eating with them. At the same time, Missy selects a French meal because she likes the name. Sheldon, however, reveals to his Meemaw that she has not made a donation to the church for some time. Surprised, John wants to know why Sheldon knows that. He thinks that he is now chief assistant. John is happy for him. Connie is anything but excited and stresses that she and John are in a casino the next day. John mentions having never been in one before. In Connie's statements, she notices that both John and Sheldon have something against loud people.

Jeff and Georgie are still discussing the women, after which George whispers to his wife that she is glad her guest is not crying anymore. To interrupt the discussion between the pastor and her son, she says Jeff should reconcile with his wife. Jeff replies not to talk to her, so he's been sleeping on his sofa in the office for some time. Georgie finds this sad and suggests that the pastor stay overnight with him. Reluctantly, the parents agree. As Sheldon and Missy return, Mary asks her mother to let the children sleep. Connie refuses and leaves the house. At night, Mary watches Jeff making a sad tea. She wakes her husband shortly afterwards to ask him to have a men talk with her visit. George initially refuses, but then turns to Jeff. The two of them come to the Bible, with George saying that God leans too much on many things. Jeff agrees. After a while, George admits what marriage is all about hard work and so learns that Jeff has already heard some of his secrets, which he can not say anything about because he is bound by secrecy.

In the morning, Sheldon does the work of tapping the donations to the church into the computer. In doing so, he gets excited about the ignorance of the people, who in his opinion could pay more. At the same time, John and Connie arrive at the casino. John notices how popular Connie is and worries about her spending money. Mary, on the other hand, is not thrilled to see George drinking beer in the mornings and worries especially about the pastor. Unlike her, George believes that a pastor also has male needs. Meanwhile, with Missy's help, Sheldon calls the people who donated to the church and wants them to donate even more. Mary, on the other hand, visits her guest and learns that Jeff wants to go home to reconcile with his wife. Fearing her, he asks Mary to accompany him.

In the casino, Connie is engrossed in her game and makes an announcement to John when he interrupts her for trifles. She does not notice how much she offends him. When Jeff arrives at home with Mary, they find an empty house and a farewell letter from Selena. In this she breaks with the pastor. In the meantime, Sheldon and Missy are earning more donations for the church and are being praised by their father for helping their mother do church work.

John is having a drink at the bar when Connie visits him. Kleinlaut admits to having to apologize to him. John accepts this and wants to know if betting is a problem. She denies and presents him a chunk of money. She invites him to dinner, but is reminded by John to have promised Sheldon to donate money to the church. Connie then gives him to understand, not to upset her.

Frustrated at having been abandoned by his wife, Pastor Jeff questions his choice of profes-

sion and blames his ego. Mary emphasizes that he is a good preacher. However, he does not want to hear this and runs over in his frustration a red traffic light. Shortly thereafter, Mary and he are stopped by a policewoman. Mary, however, can save the situation so that the policewoman flirts with the pastor because he is single. She promises to come to church on Sundays.

On Sunday Jeff gives a sermon and Mary praises her son Georgie for his presence. He emphasizes that he must support his friend. In addition, Mary gives the policewoman who kept her promise a tip not to let Jeff take too long. He in turn praises Jesus for having received many donations. Missy and Sheldon, who are responsible, are surprised they did not receive praise.



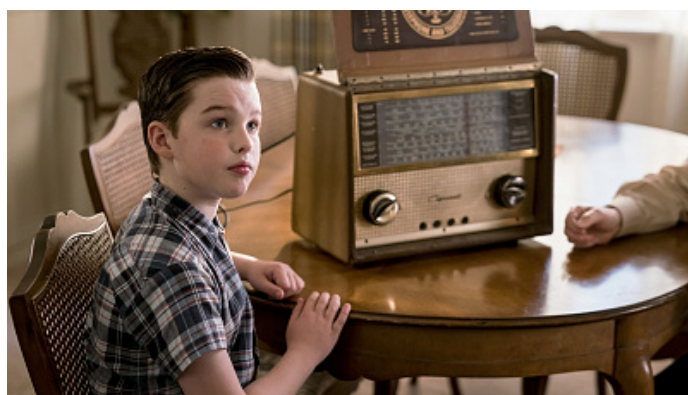
## A Swedish Science Thing and the Equation for Toast

Season 2

Episode Number: 44

Season Episode: 22

Originally aired: Thursday May 16, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Damir Konjicija, Dario Konjicija  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Jim Parsons (Adult Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Christine Baranski (Beverly Hofstadter (voice)), Carol Ann Susi (Mrs. Wolowitz (voice)), Pamela Adlon (Mrs. Wolowitz (voice)), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Isaac Harger (Eight-Year-Old Leonard), Quinn Aune (Four-Year-Old Penny), Rishabh Prabhat (Nine-Year-Old Koothrapali), Ethan Reed Stern (Nine-Year-Old Howard), Aj Coggeshall (Five-Year-Old Bernadette), Lily Sanfelippo (Eleven-Year-Old Amy), LaNisa Renee Frederick (Cashier), Jack Seavor McDonald (Bag Boy)  
Production Code: T12.16072  
Summary: Sheldon invites the entire school to a party for the Nobel Prize announcements. Also, Meemaw learns more about Dr. Sturgis' past, and Georgie's desire for cable TV leads to a standoff between him and George Sr.



When Mary comes home from the store, she finds a large antenna in her living room and is greeted by Sheldon and John. Shortly thereafter, Connie, who finds it quite amusing to see her daughter confused. Sheldon then tells his mother that he is allowed to use John's sound-wave radio. He explains that the device can transmit any broadcast from other countries. Sheldon adds that the Nobel Prize will be handed over to Sweden next month. Little impressed, Mary can not believe how her mother could tolerate all

this and has to accept that she did not want to have the mess in her own house. Since an antenna must also be on the roof for better reception, Mary forbids this to her son. And John, who agrees to it, is admonished by Connie to refrain. However, John is sure he can master it because he has been practicing Tai Chi for some time. Connie stays with her point of view.

In the garden, George prepares the barbecue while Missy rocks. Unable to fix the huge antenna on the roof, George asks his son again. Sheldon confirms the statement, to which his father replies, why he could not read the announcement of the winner in the newspaper. But Sheldon says he can just as well read it in football, but still watch it on TV. Missy, who has been following the conversation, agrees with her brother, so George has no choice and picks up the ladder. When he looks at the altitude, he becomes different, so he calls Georgie to give him the task. Missy states that her father made the right decision and he has nothing to look for on the roof.



In the garage, John hires the right transmitter to hear the transmission. Then Sheldon wants to know if John has a favorite among the possible winners. He thinks every potential winner has done a great job. Sheldon mentions how good he would feel if Frederick Reines were to be heard for the neutrino, as he would have been waiting for 35 years. John is getting a bit sad at the moment and thinks that many talented people are not recognized. Sheldon does not understand the statement.

Georgie watches a cartoon on TV when George comes in. He mentions having 60 more channels if they had cable TV. Since George does not want to pay the price, he means to have enough with seven channels. Georgie thinks this is pretty stingy and is admonished by his father to pay it himself, but it would be even better if his son would read a book. Georgie does not find this statement funny and imitates his father.

In the late evening, John lies on the ground and tucks weeds out of the lawn. He is interrupted by Connie, who wonders why John does not do this during the day. But John says leafy weed, like Connie has in her garden, would never sleep. To help him, she offers John to get a flashlight, preferring a headlamp. Connie smiles at his statement and claims to look for him. The next day she receives a phone call from dr. Linkletter, who works with John in the Department of Physics at the University. Then she remembers the first unsightly encounter with him. He informs her that there was a minor incident with John, stressing that he was logged into the university's main computer and chased by guards. Then Connie worries about her boyfriend. Linkletter, on the other hand, takes advantage of the moment and invites her to a coffee. Shocked, she gives him a lift and sets off for John. At the same time, Sheldon and Tam are eating their food in the library and want to know from Tam what he should offer his guests at the Nobel Prize. As Tam Sheldon makes various suggestions, he notices that his mother never allows him the things that would make him happy.

John shows surprise when Connie comes to visit. She tells him about Linkletter's call, which John portrays as nothingness and says he just behaved like a normal person when he was asked to leave. Meanwhile, Georgie sits in front of the TV and sees MTV News. George, who is just entering the living room, wonders about the new channels and learns that Georgie has ordered cable TV. Furious, his father emphasizes not to pay this sum. Georgie, however, can calm him down and thinks he has paid for it from his own earned money. George can not hide his pride.

Since Connie has asked her daughter to come over, Mary rushes to her immediately. Concerned, she wants to know what's going on. In the bathroom, Connie shows her what John wrote on the floor and on the toilet lid. Both women do not understand what it's all about. Sheldon buys all the necessary stuff for his upcoming event and also invites the cashiers to listen to the announcement of the Nobel Prize in the garage. Meanwhile, George secretly wants to use the new cable TV, but must realize that he first needs a PIN code for the activation. Angry, he seeks out his son Georgie, so he gives him the combination. He thinks better and makes it clear to his father that he bought cable TV from his money. For George, the matter with his son is not over yet. Meanwhile, Sheldon is visited by Missy in the garage. Unmistakably she makes clear to her brother, although quite clever, but also quite stupid at the same time. When Sheldon asks her about the reasons, Missy says that nobody will listen to the Nobel Prize award with him.

Since John did not show up for dinner as agreed, Connie worries about him and calls Linkletter. He is also concerned and says that his colleague has missed two courses. It tells Connie that John is suffering from 'seizures' in which he loses the sense of reality and would have to be admitted. Since Connie has never heard of it, she shocked this realization very much. Once again, Linkletter tries to land with her and again Connie gives him a rebuff while Georgie receives an invoice from his father, in which he has listed what his son has to pay.

Connie is currently at John's apartment arrived. She seizes the key under the doormat when John does not open. Finally, she finds an empty apartment, which scares her all the more. Eventually she realizes that the door to the roof is open and sets out to find John. George was currently negotiating with his son and using cable television to watch encrypted channels. He is caught by Missy, who assures him to tell Mary.

Meanwhile Connie has found John on the roof. He meditates and says that he is like a neutrino that would not connect with anyone. Connie worries all the more about him then and offers John to tell her everything over a hot cup of tea. Finally, he complies with her request, saying that he will never win a Nobel Prize, but he hopes Sheldon will one day receive that honor.

Sheldon waits for his guests on the day of the announcement. Mary visits her son in the

garage and inquires after his condition and learns that Sheldon himself believes that no one will come and he can not view his mother as a guest, since she also lives here. After all, the announcements on the radio alone sound that he has learned that his favorite did not win, but three other physicists who invented quark.

At the same time, Leonard hears the award of the Nobel Prize, while Raj does homework. Penny, on the other hand, is already in bed, while Howard is warned by his mother not to play computer anymore. Even Bernadette is already asleep in bed and Amy secretly reads a book with the flashlight.



# **Season Three**



## Quirky Eggheads and Texas Snow Globes

Season 3

Episode Number: 45

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Thursday September 26, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Maria Ferrari  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Chelsea Rae Bernier (Lynette), Carlease Burke (Mrs. Ebner), Dennis Cockrum (Mr. Stover), Karen Constantine (Lorraine), John Hartman (Dr. Goetsch), Joe Howard (Edwin), Marlowe Joy (Lynette's Baby), Carol Mansell (Mrs. Krawcynski), Duane R. Shepard Sr. (Mr. Bustifer), Jayne Taini (Phyllis)  
Production Code: T12.16451  
Summary: After Dr. Sturgis experiences a nervous breakdown, Mary worries Sheldon is headed to a similar path. Also Georgie discovers he has a knack on sales.



Mary did the laundry and wants to bring her to Sheldon's room. As she enters the room, she finds her son on his bed. Since he wears earmuffs, a sleep mask and gloves, she wants to know from him if everything is okay. Sheldon tells Mary that he wants to test if virtual particles have a solid mass. When she can not mentally follow her son, he brings the language to the scientist Nikola Tesla. Since that does not reassure her either, Sheldon continues to explain her, so that Mary is defeated and remains worried.

Since John had a nervous breakdown, Mary wants to know from her mother Connie, whether she has since heard something from the psychiatric institution, which denies that. She can not understand anyway why John still has to remain for observation, which questions Mary critically. But Connie stresses that she was not a bit worried. Since Sheldon and John are very similar, she wants to know from her mother if she has noticed any changes to her boyfriend last year. Connie draws comparisons to Sheldon, stressing that she considered John's behavior normal. Ultimately, she wants to know from her daughter if she has told Sheldon the truth about John's whereabouts. Mary says she has not found the right time yet and Connie recalls that her grandson thinks John is in the hospital because he has a contagious disease. Mary reminds her that Sheldon is afraid of getting infected, which is why he would never visit him. Connie is impressed at how well her daughter can lie and then urges her to lie more. So she thinks that Connie has nice earrings, which immediately recognizes them as a lie.

George and Missy sit in front of the television and watch a photo ball game explaining the moves. Missy finds this all confusing, so George reminds his daughter that they can not talk all the time about her favorite series. But Missy says that's not confusing, after all, the series title already reveals what it's all about. At the same time Georgie enters the living room and asks

his father if he is interested in being rich. George, however, would rather pursue the game and scare away his son. But he does not give up and tries to make his father curious. He thinks he should invest in Georgie's idea, which he affirms. Shortly thereafter, he pulls a snow globe from his backpack and proudly reports that they have bought it for a dollar in the store. Since he has a vision, he wants to sell it again for money. George can not understand the train of thought of his son, which is why he declared the conversation over.

In the evening, Sheldon lies on his bed and imagines that particles are connected to each other. Concerned, he is therefore watched by Mary, who shortly afterwards looks at Missy. But she tells her mother that Sheldon is her son and that she has to deal with it on her own. The next morning, Mary looks for counselors in the library about children's mental health and feels watched by the other clients. At the same time Georgie buys more snow globes. Meanwhile, Mary is at the cash register and is embarrassed when the older man reads the books aloud. To avoid an even more embarrassing situation for her, Mary adds another book. Georgie has meanwhile brought 52 snow globes to the cash register, for which he is charged over \$ 52. He appeals to the cashier and wants to bargain for a small price and can trade her down to \$ 35.

In the evening in bed, Mary reads the book she borrowed from the library. Concerned, she wakes her husband, George, as they worry the things in the book. But George tells her to put the book down. Mary, however, says she's worried about Sheldon, especially since John and he are so alike. George emphasizes, however, that they are not the same person. To finally get his peace, he reminds his wife that John is dating Connie, which annoys Mary because she does not find her husband's behavior helpful. As Mary gets stuck with the book, she uses the drive to school to ask Sheldon crucial questions. She thinks she knows if he is mentally healthy. Because his mother's questions seem strange to him, he goes to the library at school and wants to borrow a book on mental health from Ms. Hutchins. Ms. Hutchins can eventually help him out by stressing that he read the book himself and analyzed it on a date. Finally, she wants to know from Sheldon why he wants to read this reading. He then states that his mother is turning Mary over.

Georgie has set out with a box of snow globes to sell to the neighbors. However, he has no success, which annoys him a little. At the same time, Sheldon and Mary read about mental health in their books. Astonished and worried, they realize that they feel familiar with each other's described behaviors.

At dinner, Mary worries as Sheldon separates his food on the plate. Georgie also sits down at the dining table. Immediately, Connie apologizes for her behavior towards her grandson when he wanted to sell her a snow globe. Georgie takes this as a sign and believes that Connie now wants to buy one, but denies those. Missy joins the conversation and makes fun of the fact that Georgie has not sold anything. At once she is warned by her father not to make fun of her brother. He himself admires his son for taking the initiative to sell something. But he also emphasizes that he finds the sale of snow globes stupid. Georgie defends his idea, so Connie comes up with the idea to start a competition between father and son. Mary is fed up with this conversation and stops it. She emphasizes that in the family no one makes fun of each other and gets support from Sheldon. Afterwards, she speaks the supplication, asking the Lord in Heaven that her family remain mentally healthy. Sheldon notices that Mary is staring at him and wants to know the reason. Mary is silent.

At night she reads the book in the kitchen and is surprised by Sheldon. Concerned, she wants to know the reason. Sheldon says he is worried about her mental health, explaining that Mary is asking him all this question and she is talking to a man in heaven himself, so he should be concerned about her mental health. Mary is shocked at how Sheldon talks to him, and demands an apology from him. Sheldon refuses this. Meanwhile, George is awake and wants to know what's going on. While Mary wants to dismiss the matter as nothingness, Sheldon trumpets in frustration that Mary thinks he is crazy. George immediately realizes that Mary has read the book and admonishes her.

At breakfast, the mood between Sheldon and Mary is still tense, so George has to stop the quarrels again and again. Connie is confused about the situation while Missy promises to enlighten her later. Since the disputes between the two are continued, they can now explain themselves for the reason.

Meanwhile, Georgie dares a new attempt to bring his acquired snow globes under the people. To be more serious, he dressed like a businessman. He learns from an older man that remembers



the harsh winter during his childhood, and learns that he has a brother. Through the emotional bond the man buys two balls. In order to get his client to buy a snowglobe, Georgie adorns his brotherly relationship with Sheldon, appeals to emotions and succeeds.

At the same time, Sheldon and Mary are in Dr. Walt's waiting room. Goetsch and still discuss. That he still does not want to apologize for his disrespectful behavior, Mary frustrates all the more. A little later, Mary and Sheldon are in the doctor's office. Goetsch. He would like to know more about the problems of the two. Sheldon believes that Mary's behavior is hormonal, which negates it. Goetsch therefore suggests a communication between the two. Since Mary, too, is beginning to realize that she will not get anywhere else, she confesses to Sheldon that John is in a psychiatric facility. He immediately realizes that his mother has made comparisons to him and John, which Mary hesitantly confirms. Sheldon then apologizes to her for causing so much concern to Mary. She emphasizes being his mother and hugs him. Goetsch praises himself for his work and Mary immediately makes him clear that he will not get any money for the session.

At home, George is forced to look at Missy's favorite series while Missy explains the context. At the same time, Georgie enters the living room and proudly presents his father with the profit he has made by selling the snow globes.



## A Broom Closet and Satan's Monopoly Board

Season 3  
Episode Number: 46  
Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Thursday October 03, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Steve Holland  
Teleplay: Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Mary Grill (Officer Robin), Caleigh Kilpatrick (Abigail), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. Macelroy), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens)  
Production Code: T12.16452  
Summary: Without Dr. Sturgis class, Sheldon must find a way to stay accidentally challenged. Mary tries to help Pastor Jeff avoid his girlfriend.



Mrs. Macelroy is making the presence check when she realizes that Sheldon is not present. As Georgie does not know where his brother is, she emphasizes that she does not find that disturbing. At the same time, Sheldon sneaks through the school and tries not to get caught. He crosses the library and then cheats himself into a secret room. There he spreads his teaching material and starts his own lessons.

In the church Mary enters the office of Pastor Jeff, as she needs a signature.

Only then does she realize that he has a visit from the policewoman with whom she wanted to couple him some time ago. She apologizes for having disturbed. The pastor takes it calmly and asks Mary if she can still remember Robin. She says yes and both greet each other. Then Robin reports having to do some paperwork and says goodbye. Mary is thrilled with how well the relationship develops. Pastor Jeff, however, agrees with the whole thing rather sad, which is why Mary nachhakt. In a private conversation, he admits that he likes Robin very much, but that he also feels male needs. Mary then makes him clear that as a pastor he must not give in to it. Jeff is aware that he can not develop a physical relationship with Robin and therefore regrets himself.

While Mr. Givens and Ms. Ingram teach classes in their classes, Sheldon also learns in his hiding place and is disappointed when it's three in the afternoon and he can go home. In the afternoon, Mary tells her husband George about Pastor Jeff's request. George can not fully understand where the problem lies, since the clergyman has even been married once. Mary, therefore, makes it clear that sexual desire is much more important to a clergyman when he is married. She emphasizes that Pastor Jeff could lose his job because of this. George still can not understand why a big deal is made of it. Mary reminds him to go to church only when there are cakes. George does not find the reproach of his wife in order. Those claim that it is just the truth.

The next day, Coach Wilkins asks George if everything is alright with Sheldon. The first one makes jokes about it. However, since the explanation takes a lot of time, he asks more closely.

His colleague makes it clear that he has not seen Sheldon since Monday. Since George brings his son to school himself, he can not believe he has not seen him and reminds him that Sheldon has favorite places he likes to stay in. When Wilkins says no, George starts pondering and asks Mr. Givens if Sheldon was in class. However, he emphasizes that he has not seen the boy all week and did not want to change anything, which is why he did not inform George. He also learns from Ms. Macelroy and Ms. Ingram that Sheldon was not in class. Ms. Ingram thinks he saw him in the library. Shortly thereafter, she claims to see Sheldon at home when she's alone. Her colleague compares her description with a film, which confirms that. Both start laughing. Through Tam, George finally finds out where Sheldon is. He goes to see him and learns that Sheldon teaches himself. He does not look to go back to class, and remains stubborn. George also realizes that it makes no sense and leaves him alone again.

Meanwhile, Pastor Jeff can not decide which shirt to wear when he confesses his feelings to Robin. Mary gives him a hint and is then called by Peg, as George is on the line and she wants to speak. He tells his wife that Sheldon is teaching himself in a broom cupboard. Since Mary can not understand why George calls her for that reason, she hooks up and learns that she should settle the matter. Frustrated, she wants to know why he can not do it himself. George says that he is at work and steps on his wife's feet. She makes clear to her husband that she also has an important job to do, and that he should settle the matter. Peg, who has been listening to the conversation, praises Mary for having told George the opinion. Meanwhile, he accuses his son of being guilty of having a fight with Mary.

After George comes home with the kids, he immediately sends Sheldon to his room. Missy reminds her father to forbid him to look at Professor Proton. George comes after this and annoys his son with it. Even Mary is upset that George has not enforced properly, and makes her anger in the kitchen to vent. He finds the reaction of his wife overdue and thinks he has settled the matter and made a decision. When Mary contradicts again, her husband makes it clear that she has to settle it herself. Mary finally breaks the collar and makes it clear that she has to take care of everything anyway. Georgie, who has also come into the kitchen, says his father has to sleep on the couch for the night, which makes George angry. Connie, who has been following the conversation, says that Sheldon is looking for a challenge and offers to ask a colleague of John if Sheldon can be briefed by him. Mary can not believe her mother has any advice for her now. She emphasizes that she enjoyed the argument between her daughter and her son-in-law.

Connie keeps her promise and immediately calls Dr. Linkletter. He thinks Connie still wants to eat with him but is immediately turned away by her. Instead, she asks him for Sheldon to come to his class until John returns. Linkletter again emphasizes how impossible it is that Connie did not know about John's past. That one can not be deterred and awaits a decision. Linkletter complies with her request to teach Sheldon. Since he has never had a kid in his class, he wants to know if Sheldon is trained in potty training. Connie leaves this uncommented. Meanwhile, Sheldon sits in front of the switched off television and imagines to see a series of his favorite series. At the same moment, Connie enters the nursery and informs Sheldon about it. Linkletter to be taught. Sheldon, however, prefers to continue to use John as a teacher. Connie understands her grandson, but emphasizes that this is not possible. After Sheldon has asked several questions, she has enough and asks for a thank you from him. Sheldon complies with Connie's request.

In the kitchen George is in the middle of his newspaper when Mary comes in with the laundry. She notices the full garbage bag. She asks her husband why he did not bring this out. George is still upset and therefore believes that Mary is responsible for everything. Annoyed by the fact that the dispute starts again from the beginning, they can not do anything with his childish behavior. George emphasizes that he does just as much and that is why he demands a little recognition. Angry about that, Mary counts on what she does, which George once again comments on being able to pay all his bills with his salary. Shortly after, the phone rings and Georgie informs his mother that Pastor Jeff wants to speak to her. George then leaves the house and leaves the garbage bag unnoticed in the corner.

Pastor Jeff phones from the bathroom and confesses to Mary that Robin is at his house. He underlines how great she would look and smell and make him in trouble. Mary tries to calm him down. Georgie, who is still on the line, wants to know more about Robin's clothes. Mary asks her son to leave the line. At the same time, George is in a bar with Wayne, reporting his argument with Mary. Wayne then describes his marriage to his wife, which runs quite harmoniously. George is frustrated. So Wayne wants to know when he ran Mary the last time. Since George does not want

to answer that, he feels sorry for her.

When George comes to the bedroom in the evening, Mary is already in bed and knitting. You notice that George had a pleasant evening. He has taken the advice of his friend to heart and invites Mary to dinner, stressing that she is after all his wife. Mary is suspicious and thinks George did something stupid, so he wants to ingratiate herself with her.

The next evening Connie Sheldon goes to the lecture of Dr. Ing. Linkletter. He is very happy to see his colleague's girlfriend. After she introduced Linkletter and Sheldon, she says goodbye. Linkletter lets Sheldon know that today's lecture is for advanced students. He shows self-confident and assures him support. Meanwhile, George and Mary are in the restaurant studying the menu. They come to talk to their children. A little later, however, George thinks that he does not have to talk about the children. However, Mary worries about Georgie and Missy, who are alone at home. Those are playing a game that Mary does not like because it's about demons and devils. While Georgie sees no problem in it, his sister informs him that Pastor Jeff has addressed a similar topic in Sunday School. Shortly after, he calls again frightened from his bathroom and wants to talk to Mary. Missy informs him about being alone with Georgie and emphasizes that they watch TV and hangs up. After that, she confesses to her brother that she lied and went to hell. This does not interest this.

In the restaurant, George apologizes to Mary for the unattractive evening. But he likes that pretty much. Nevertheless, she wants to know why she is being carried to dinner. George then tells her about his conversation with Wayne and that he has a happy marriage. He admits to want this for his marriage too. Mary is touched. He notices that Wayne has no children, which is why he leads a good marriage. Mary is shocked by her husband's thinking and does not like blaming the kids for it. He makes it clear to love her and makes Mary admit that he is right. Then they continue to enjoy their evening. Meanwhile, Missy is still worried about going to hell for her lie.

Sheldon continues to discuss with Dr. Linkletter. This is glad when Connie comes to pick up her grandson, says goodbye and believes to understand why John is in a psychiatric hospital. At the same time Pastor Jeff spends time with Robin and wants to kiss her. They are interrupted by a call from Missy, whom Jeff admits to lied, believes she can go to hell. Jeff assures her that this will not happen. But Missy says that the Lord would see everything. This also made it clear to him, to be honest with Robin. He clearly means that he can not have a physical relationship with her if they are not married. Robin shows understanding and wants to know when they will get married.



## An Entrepreneurialist and a Swat on the Bottom

Season 3  
Episode Number: 47  
Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Thursday October 10, 2019  
Story: Steve Holland, Maria Ferrari, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Mark Cendrowski  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Nick Alvarez (Derek), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Patricia Belcher (Clara), Deb Hiett (Susan), Isabel May (Veronica), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Kurt Scholler (Stan), Benjamin Stockham (Preston)  
Production Code: T12.16453  
Summary: Sheldon takes matters into his own hands when Meemaw refuses to drive him to a lecture; Georgie tries to impress Veronica with his new business venture.



Sheldon regularly attends the lectures of Dr. Ing. Linkletter at the University, who is annoyed by the infinite thirst for knowledge of his new pupil. He takes the chance to make Sheldon a lecture by his colleague next Thursday. Sheldon agrees and Dr. Linkletter uses this to convince Connie to bring her grandson to the lecture. She guesses what intention he has and wants to reject. However, Sheldon makes it clear to his Meemaw that she has no plans for the day. Connie therefore takes Linkletter aside and makes it

clear to him that she can not refuse. The one who can not understand their motives, Connie makes it clear that Linkletter is an intelligent man. But he does not give it up and looks forward to the evening together with her and Sheldon.

George accepts a package for his son Georgie. When he gives it to him, he also wants to know what's in the package. This is quite taciturn and only means that he has ordered sweets. Then he closes his room door again and lets his father stand bewildered. Since Missy has also noticed that it is about sweets, she is listening. Since Georgie has closed his door again, Missy decides to do so.

In the evening Connie Sheldon drives to the lecture as agreed. He wants to discuss with her. Connie, however, is not in the mood and therefore does not understand why they even go to the lecture. Sheldon makes it clear again that she has time for this day. But since she does not want to talk about topics she does not understand, she tries to explain to her grandson what is behind Linkletter's invitation. Sheldon initially believes that Linkletter does not like him. However, Connie emphasizes that ultimately all he wants to do is spend more time with Connie. Horrified, Sheldon recalls that Connie has a relationship with John, which is also known to his current teacher. She affirms this and says it is complicated for that very reason, and asks Sheldon to let the subject rest, which he finds difficult.

At school, Georgie addresses a classmate who just wants to pull a candy at the vending machine. Terrified, he wants to know if he is in trouble. Georgie therefore emphasizes that this is



only the case if he wastes his money at the machine. He admits to selling sweets at half price, which his classmate agrees to and buys from Georgie. At the same time, Sheldon and Tam are having their lunch in the library as usual. Sheldon reports to his friend Dr. Linkletter and Connie. Tam says that this is actually an appointment with her. To tell Sheldon that he is like that, he talks about his classmate Jessica Geiger. Because he likes her, he wanted to impress her, which he did not succeed. Finally, Sheldon calls Dr. Linkletter and tell him that he actually needs to know that Sheldon is just about the lectures and Connie is wrong, that Linkletter wants to spend more time with her. Linkletter confirms his statement, which makes Sheldon satisfied. Meanwhile, Georgie continues to sell sweets in the school corridor when Veronica arrives. After learning what Georgie is doing, she reminds him of his sister, who is even in jail. Georgie reassures Veronica and assures that he does not sell anything illegal, but that it's just sweets. Veronica wishes him good luck.

Sheldon brings Connie the good news that he's talked to Linkletter and she's wrong and he has no interest in her. In order not to scare away the neighbors' children, she talks to Sheldon in her living room. Sheldon makes it clear again that she is wrong and misjudge Linkletter. But Connie stresses that Sheldon has been lied to. However, he is convinced that his current teacher considers him wise, which he can not see in his Meemaw. She is frustrated that her grandson does not believe her. However, in order to make her point clear, she refuses to drive Sheldon to the lectures. Shocked, he tells Connie to be selfish. This one is angry.

Mary prepares the food in the kitchen when Sheldon comes screaming to the front door and reports that Connie has pushed in on the floor. Terrified, Mary wants to know from her son what happened. Sheldon reports that he wanted something that Connie denied him, he then called Connie selfish and that freaked out. Mary promises to call her mother immediately. Missy, who does her homework at the dining table, turns in and gives her mother a personal thank you note, but reaps only a stern look.

Georgie wants to give Veronica jewelry, which is why he visits a jewelry store and inquires. However, he can not decide between necklace, bracelet and earrings, because he finds everything great Veronica. Meanwhile, Mary and George have found out what happened between Sheldon and Connie, and try to make her son realize that he was not nice. He emphasizes that George is never nice to her either. However, Sheldon understands that his Meemaw is quite upset and wants to know who he's going to lecture on. George makes it clear to his son that he can not even read the lecture, which is why Sheldon also calls his parents selfish. Then he gets a month of house arrest, which in turn finds Missy good.

At school, Georgie continues to sell sweets and tailors Veronica to give her something. Those suspect that these are sweets. However, she is horrified to find that it is a necklace worth \$ 100. Veronica can not accept this and lets Georgie know that he has spent far too much. Georgie is aware of this and lets her know that he gave her that. When she still does not want to accept it, Georgie draws a comparison with Madonna as she leaves.

Since Sheldon is at odds with everyone, he has written a letter, which he hands over to Missy and lets her know that he will leave. Since she is watching a TV series and does not want to be disturbed, she does not pay much attention to him. Sheldon tells her to read the letter in the evening and then disappears. Missy does not follow her brother's instructions, and when reading, she realizes that he's an idiot. At the same time Sheldon arrived at the bus stop and asked if the bus to Dallas also stops in Rusk, which is confirmed to him. However, when he wants to buy a ticket, he is denied this by the seller because Sheldon is still a child. Then Sheldon tells him the whole story, so that annoyed sold him a ticket. Meanwhile, Mary comes home from shopping and finds only her daughter in the living room. When she inquires about Sheldon, she learns from Missy that he left and left a letter. Shortly thereafter, Missy reveals to her mother that Sheldon left an hour ago, setting Mary on alert. Meanwhile, Sheldon is sitting in the bus and texting his Sitznachbarin, which is annoyed by it.

When Veronica comes to her car after school, she finds Georgie's gift. Finally, she is beaten and reads first the note. When she opens the jewelry box shortly thereafter and finds a necklace of sweets, she has to smile. As Georgie has watched her, she scares him off after she has noticed him.

Together with Missy and Connie Mary tries to decipher the letter from Sheldon. While Connie is certain that this is a Morse code, George is not much help. Connie reminds her son-in-law to be in the army once, but that does not help. The Coopers have arrived at the library and Missy

lets her parents know that she knows how to translate Morse code. Meanwhile, Sheldon notices an unpleasant smell on his seatmate on the bus and points it out. He is not happy about it and wants to know from Sheldon who he was raised from, what he answers correctly. At the same time Connie and the others found out that Sheldon took the bus. Meanwhile, Sheldon himself explains to his seat neighbor why he is traveling by bus to Rusk. Connie also found out that Sheldon wants to visit John. George is alarmed and informs the police. Sheldon has now told the whole story, whereupon he learns that his neighbor sitting around it is only logical. Shortly afterwards, they become aware of the blue light of the police.

Back home, Sheldon tries to apologize to his family and watches a series of "Star Trek" with them. However, when his family does not realize the meaning behind it, Sheldon explains it to them and looks at the episode again.



## Hobbises, Physices and a Ball With Zip

Season 3

Episode Number: 48

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Thursday October 17, 2019  
Story: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez  
Teleplay: Steven Holland, Maria Ferrari, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), London Cheshire (Marcus), Winifred Freedman (Luann), Frank Gallegos (Frank), Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. Macelroy), Chris Wylde (Glenn)  
Production Code: T12.16454  
Summary: Sheldon is forced to take a break from science when his new obsession with "The Lord of the Rings" leads to an unhealthy habit. Also, Missy asks George Sr. to teach her how to play catch.



Sheldon and his family went to a restaurant for dinner. To pass the time, the twins are busy drawing. However, Sheldon has set a new theory so that he takes all the place at the table. George is annoyed by it and wants to know from his son, if he can not leave his scientific work. This emphasizes, however, that he has got exactly this reason crayons. Georgie reminds his father that Sheldon would rather have been left in the car. When the cellar appears with the food, he is advised by Sheldon to come back later,

as he is busy. George is hungry and tries to persuade his son to stop working. Georgie therefore points out to take a seat at the next table. Mary, however, is against it and reminds her to be a family that should eat together. At this moment, however, Sheldon again makes something scientific, which also upsets Mary.

With Sheldon still sitting over his theory, Mary brings food to his table and reminds him to eat something. But he emphasizes that other scientists have eaten nothing. Mary is unimpressed and makes it clear to love him. In the evening, Sheldon is still brooding over science and awakening Missy. She takes the opportunity to tell her brother to infect his mittens with viruses should he continue to drive her to sleep.

The next morning, Mary Sheldon goes to the garage to ask if he has spent the night there, which he denies. He changes his mind when he learns from his mother that it is already morning. Meanwhile, George tries to fix the sink in the kitchen when Missy asks her father to teach her baseball. When he wants to know why, she does not tell him it's about a boy. George is pleased with her interest and agrees. At the same time, Mary has arrived with her mother Connie and tells of being worried about Sheldon. Connie is a little annoyed because Mary is always worried. She then tells her mother that Sheldon neither eats nor sleeps and instead chews on her nails. When Connie learns of Sheldon's scientific problem, she gives herself calmly and says that soon everything will return to normal. To change the subject, Mary brings the language to John. Little

enthusiastic, she tells her daughter about her correspondence. Mary is moved by it and finds it romantic. But Connie says that he is not a soldier at war and therefore it is not romantic. Mary replies that John is having an internal war with him.

George and Missy are out in the garden doing their first baseball workout. Missy first tries to kid her father because he does not know which is her throwing hand. Then he shows his daughter the throwing technique. Meanwhile, Mary supplies Sheldon's bloody fingers, which did not notice that he was chewing his nails. Mary then tries to make her son realize that he is too stressed. She wants him to take a break. Sheldon reminds her of John to help her son understand the possible extent. Sheldon then agrees to a break. Still in the garden, George and Missy train. As Missy asks more and more questions about baseball players, her father thinks that this is about a boy, which, however, denies them.

Sheldon tells his Meemaw about Mary's proposal not to think about science for a while. Anyway, she can not understand why Sheldon is having a hard time with that and thinks he should read comics. However, he makes it clear to her that he meets science there as well. Instead, he asks Connie about their hobbies, so they both try out what would be suitable for Sheldon. Since he has no interest in gymnastics and neither bingo nor bowling is successful, they are back at the beginning.

In the evening Mary talks to her husband that he had a nice day with Missy, which confirms this. However, he does not want to tell his wife what he talked about with his daughter. However, George reassures her not to worry.

The next day, Sheldon asks Ms. Hutchins for information on how to break away from his bad habits. She learns that he needs a break from science and admits to having taken a break from being happy. Then she suggests the boy, once to deal with fantasy.

At home, Sheldon tells his mother Mary to read the "Lord of the Rings" series. Mary agrees to this because her son seems to be concerned with God as well. George is still training with Missy Baseball and praising her for being good at it. She is quite proud of herself and continues to question her father about the players as Mary calls to eat. Since Missy asks for another five minutes, George also supports her. Slightly frustrated, Mary shares that with her family and then asks Sheldon about his book, which he absolutely loves. Connie, on the other hand, says she is starving, which motivates Georgie to remind her to want her car after her death.

In the lessons of Ms. Macelroy, this one intersects a theme that connects Sheldon with his new predilection. Ms. Macelroy confirms that he also read "Lord of the Rings" and then wants to continue teaching. However, Sheldon gets into a rant, in which Georgie makes his teacher aware that he has to live with his brother.

Since Sheldon seems a bit illogical when reading the books, he turns to Ms. Hutchins. He tells her that a character is younger than he pretends. She shows understanding and says that 30 years is not very old, thus gaining Sheldon's approval. However, he also emphasizes that one should already have a family at this age as a human being. Finally, he turns to the operator of the comic book shop and chats him full.

George wants to inspire Missy for another baseball workout. But when he enters her room he finds her crying on her bed. Missy does not want to talk about what she does. George assures her to be there for her. Just before he leaves the room, he learns that Missy's sadness is a boy who likes someone else's. George joins his daughter and tries to cheer her up. Since he does not succeed, he persuades her to baseball and teaches Missy various tricks.

Sheldon is in the garage trying to find out through analysis what he finds incomprehensible when reading. When Mary finds out, she is worried again about her son. The following night, Sheldon dreams of being the character of Gollum, Lord of the Rings, hanging between fantasy and science. Then he consecrates his mother about his latest findings. As George is disturbed by the nocturnal restlessness, he makes it clear to his wife that she has to take care of Sheldon, since he has taken care of Missy himself.

At the schoolyard, Missy takes an apple out of her bag and cleverly throws it at her swarm Marcus from a distance.

## A Pineapple and the Bosom of Male Friendship

Season 3  
Episode Number: 49  
Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Thursday October 24, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Maria Ferrari  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Ackerman (Nate), Richard Kind (Ira), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16455  
Summary: After being released from the mental hospital, Dr. Sturgis unexpectedly breaks up with Meemaw.



Mary works in the front yard when her mother Connie comes over and tells her that John will be released from the clinic on Friday. Unlike herself, Mary is excited about the news. Her mother then makes it clear that the doctor has given his okay. Since Mary is upset, she also believes Connie is doing the same. This emphasizes this, but Mary notes in her posture that this is not true. Instead of elaborating on it, Connie prefers to get another beer and leaves her daughter.

Since she has invited Connie and John to dinner, Mary also puts her family over John's return to the picture. So that there are no inappropriate expressions towards John, Mary emphasizes that her children and her husband George should behave in a completely normal way. Since Sheldon is uncertain and does not want to hurt his best friend, he gets the advice from his brother Georgie to look at John and to count two Mississippi. Sheldon tests it with his sister Missy and realizes that this tip works. Mary is upset about the childish behavior of her family.

Sheldon watches from the window as Connie and John make their way to them. Meanwhile, Mary prepares the dinner table and reminds her family once again of their previous day's talk before the doorbell rings. Connie and John are greeted warmly by Mary and Sheldon. Sheldon lets John know how grateful he is to see his friend again, and shakes his hand. At the dinner, John expresses his gratefulness to finally enjoy a home-cooked meal. As he describes the food in the clinic, a weeping silence breaks out, which Mary interrupts as she asks George to praise her dessert. Meanwhile, Sheldon watches John and follows his brother's advice. As John hears that too, he realizes that they are deliberately not going to hospital. Without further ado, he cuts the topic himself, because that's the best thing you can do. He makes it clear to Sheldon that he did not want to visit, so as not to disturb the others, and also emphasizes that he was free to move.

After dinner, Connie offers John to stay overnight. This is flattered, but refuses. Hit with it, Connie tries again. John makes her clear that he wants to break up with her. Shocked by this statement, Connie tries to make it clear to him that she has been waiting for him all the time. John praises her behavior and assures her that she considers this a woman who deserves better. He hopes instead to be able to be friends with her. Still shocked by John's behavior, she can not

believe it when he suggests she call her other admirer, Ira Rosenbloom. Hoping to change his mind, Connie complies. Ira is pleased to hear Connie's voice. However, she is rather frustrated that her plan does not work out and assures Ira to call him again.

The next morning, she reports to Mary and George of yesterday evening. While Mary can not believe that her mother will actually go out with Ira, she makes it clear that she always gives the men the passport. George joins in the conversation and says that this is also a good experience at her age. Connie is not very excited about his statement.

Mary is busy doing the laundry when Sheldon asks if she wants to have dinner with Connie and John in the evening. Mary denies this because Connie is busy. She also makes it clear to her son that Connie and John want to find out what their relationship is right now. Sheldon is struck by it and says that he has found in John the only person who really understands him. Mary takes pity on her son and invites John to dinner. He is very happy and brings her a pineapple, which has an important meaning. At the same time, Connie meets Ira at the restaurant, which is still surprised by the invitation. She does not want to talk about John though. Missy is annoyed to have dinner with John again as he offers to continue answering questions. Georgie therefore takes him at his word and asks different questions. Still in the restaurant, Ira wants to know how long Connie has been separated from John. She is honest and implies that it was the evening she called Ira. This does not matter and he does not appear annoyed that John has proposed the appointment between the two.

Since the conversations for Mary take an ugly turn, she asks George to take John to a bar and spend the evening with him. Connie, on the other hand, is increasingly trying to follow Ira's stories. Meanwhile, George and John have arrived at the bar, and he's reporting on science, which is embarrassing to George in front of his buddy Nate. At the same time Mary brings the twins to bed. Sheldon says he is happy that his father is now friends with John. He sees it as an opportunity to see his friend more often. Missy is not very enthusiastic about it and makes clear her displeasure. She also emphasizes being on Connie's side. Mary does not like that her children disagree, she understands what her daughter wants to say.

In the bar John emphasizes that he made the right decision to break up with Connie. He makes it clear that he does not want to endanger his mental health problems because he does not want to risk harming Connie. George understands the concern, but also makes it clear that she too has her problems.

Mary is still arguing with Missy, who expresses her wishes should her parents divorce one day. Sheldon, on the other hand, wants to know if it was hard for his mother to experience Connie with another man who is not Mary's father. Surprised by this question, she emphasizes that her mother is an adult woman who deserves to be happy.

In the restaurant Ira paid the bill and Connie would like to arrange a new meeting, which, however, she refuses. When Connie asks why, he says that she is still clinging to John and he does not want her heart broken again. After John has poured his heart out to George, he makes it clear that he is also there for George. But when he comes to problems in the bedroom, George quickly suggests playing a game of pool. Connie is still speechless about getting a basket from Ira. John, on the other hand, has a great time with George and pronounces a toast to him. To show how important this is to him, he gives everyone one in the bar.

The next morning, George is hungover in the kitchen and tells his wife Mary how snoring John comes to her couch. Missy coming into the living room is not thrilled to find John there.



## A Parasol and a Hell of an Arm

Season 3

Episode Number: 50

Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Thursday November 07, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre & Eric Kaplan & Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro & Steve Holland & Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Chris Koch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Maree Cheatham (Dorothy), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), David Futernick (Man in Crowd), Davey Johnson (Nigel), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16456  
Summary: A church carnival leads Missy to try out for the baseball team. Also, Meemaw struggles after her breakup with Dr. Sturgis.



Mary is called to the office of Pastor Jeff, who already owns Peg. First, he wants to know how Mary is doing. She says she feels good and does everything for the church. He and Peg like to hear that. Afterwards, Pastor Mary suggests putting Sheldon on the water tank this year, so people at the church party are willing to pay money to throw at a target, causing Sheldon to fall into the water. Mary is appalled by this idea and refuses to use her son for it. Peg tries to retune her by admitting \$20 for the fun. After Mary leaves,

the pastor complains to his master that his wish has not been fulfilled.

At dinner Mary wants to know from her children if they would help her at the booths during the church festival. To her surprise, Georgie assures her of his help, as Missy notes, that he is only doing this to continue impressing Veronica. Georgie does not mind. Since Connie is also present, Mary also wants to know from her if she accompanies her family. However, she rejects and reacts irritated when her daughter wants to change her mind. She leaves the house. In the evening, Sheldon visits his mother in the garage, who is painting signs. Sheldon wants to know from her what happens if Connie is still mad at John and she does not want to drive him to the lecture. Mary can reassure her son and assures him that she will drive him then. He thanks his mother, but refuses to help her paint the signs. Mary is slowly becoming aware that the idea of the pastor is not bad.

The next day, Connie watches a show on television as Mary calls and asks her once again to accompany her. However, she pushes the exciting program and leads her daughter by her efforts by the nose and hangs up. Meanwhile, Sheldon wants an umbrella to protect himself from the sun at the church festival.

Georgie is disappointed that he has to help Peg alone, as Veronica did not show up. Peg is aware of what the boy is all about and tells him to give up his hopes as soon as possible. Meanwhile, Pastor Jeff himself has appointed himself to drop into the water by the visitors. When George has no hit, Pastor Jeff laughs at him. George lets Missy throw his last ball and

she finally lands a hit. Meanwhile, Georgie has to listen to Peg's life story and learns that she was cheated by her husband during the war. Meanwhile, a whole crowd of people has gathered around Missy, which she encourages them to land more hits on the pastor. He does not find that amusing anymore.

After the church festival, Mary visits her mother Connie and wants to bring her something to eat. Since she is still sitting on the couch watching TV, she wants to know if Connie did anything else. She admits to having stolen the beer of her family. Since she gets stuck, Mary explores her state of health. Although Connie is obviously not feeling well, she claims the opposite. Frustrated, Mary leaves the house and leaves her mother alone.

Missy wants to discuss something important with her father George, who is currently in the bathroom. Since Missy does not give in, he listens to what she has on her mind. Since she was doing well at the church festival, Missy wants to play baseball from now on. George does not like the idea and tries to change his daughter. However, since this does not give, George hangs a short time later to the phone to accommodate Missy in a team. After George hangs up, Wayne Wilkins wants to know if the conversation revolved around Missy. George reacts slightly annoyed and wonders why his colleague did not associate the phone call with Sheldon. Ultimately, he confirms Wayne's guess.

Since Connie refuses to drive Sheldon to John's lecture, Mary solves her promise, drives her son to the university, and takes a tour with her. In class, they are greeted by John. He is surprised to see Mary and wants to know how Connie is doing. Unlike Sheldon, Mary emphasizes that her mother is fine. Meanwhile, she is still sitting on the couch and watching the TV program, as Georgie shows up with her beer. Although Connie is already drunk, she learns that her grandson has kept a beer to herself and demands it back. John, on the other hand, wants Mary to send greetings from her mother. Those noticed that John is unsure what this confirms. Meanwhile, Connie warns Georgie not to give up his freedom and to keep his hands off Veronica. He is bored to have such a conversation again. When Connie vomits because of the alcohol, she sends her grandson away.

The next morning Connie is hungover and wants a coffee. George finds her condition amusing and makes fun of it. Sheldon is in the garage playing with his train as Missy gets her baseball stuff. Sheldon tells his sister some facts about the game, but Missy does not want to remember them. Meanwhile, Connie asks Mary about John. When Mary tells her about her meeting him, she pretends she does not want to know.

Missy and George are looking for Coach Dale Ballard on the field and want to introduce themselves. Dale is surprised that Missy is a girl. Although George tries to bring his daughter into the team, Dale refuses, so they go again. George apologizes to Missy. She is disappointed, but does not blame her dad. Meanwhile, Georgie Veronica is looking at her grandmother and would like to give her a balloon with a wish-good-luck. Veronica's grandmother lets him know that her granddaughter still has a medical appointment and offers to wait for her on Veronica. Bored, he now listens to the stories of Veronica's grandmother.

Missy comes home frustrated and goes straight to her room. Mary wants to know from her husband what happened at the meeting with the coach. George explains that he does not want to have a girl in the team. Connie, who heard the conversation, wants to settle the matter for her granddaughter. Meanwhile Missy lies crying on her bed and does not want to call Sheldon the reason for her sadness. Shortly thereafter, Connie storms into the room and asks Missy to follow her, so she comes into the team. Sheldon tells his sister that she is good at baseball.

Connie and Missy have found Coach Ballard. Connie makes it clear to him that they do not like it well that Missy as a girl does not get the chance to prove her skills. Dale is unimpressed at first, but Connie does not let up, so Missy gets a chance. She lets her meemaw know to be scared. But she strengthens her back, so that Missy Dale can impress with her throw.

When the two return home, George and Mary want to know immediately how it went. Connie proudly announces that Missy is on the team. Missy, on the other hand, emphasizes that Connie has an appointment with the coach, which calls them a productive afternoon. Georgie is still waiting for Veronica to listen to her grandmother's stories.

# Pongo Pygmaeus and a Culture that Encourages Spitting

Season 3  
Episode Number: 51  
Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Thursday November 14, 2019  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Steve Holland  
Teleplay: Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Corwin Allard (Luke), Mac Jarman (Rick), Isabel May (Veronica), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Kerri Medders (Lisa), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Miller Tai (Clark)  
Production Code: T12.16457  
Summary: Sheldon starts an internet flame war, and Missy stands up to the boys on her baseball team. Also, Meemaw is unhappy when George Sr. spends time with her new boyfriend.



Missy is brought to training by her father George and Sheldon. But since George does not want to drive Sheldon to RadioShak, he hopes to stay with Missy. But she makes it clear that she gets along alone and George grumbles, as Sheldon reminds him of his promise. Dale already expects her and suggests Missy to start training. He then introduces himself to Sheldon and tells him that he knows everything about him from Connie. As this makes a comment, Dale is clear what she meant. Finally, he asks George if they

want to get a beer together. George agrees and confesses to Sheldon on the way back that Connie will not like it when she learns that he's spending time with her new boyfriend.

At RadioShak, George learns that his son wants to get a modem and is immediately worried about funding. However, Sheldon can reassure his father and tell him that through the Internet, he can network with the world to spread his ideas.

At home, Missy tells her Meemaw and her mother Mary about their first day of training and proudly reports that she defended herself verbally against the boys. Connie admires her granddaughter for it. George joins the conversation and proudly reports that he drank a beer with Dale. When Connie thinks this is a joke, Sheldon rightly tells his father that he upset her. Meanwhile, Georgie watches a sports show with pretty women. When the phone rings, it's Lisa's turn. Since she has English with Georgie, she asks him for help. However, the line is interrupted by an unpleasant noise as Sheldon dials into the Internet. Georgie lets him know that he's helping a girl with his homework, which he considers a joke. Sheldon tells his brother what the Internet is about, but he does not believe him.

In the evening, Connie sits in a restaurant with Dale and tells him he's spending time with George. Dale does not think that's bad and thinks that Connie does not have any big secrets. However, he bores and makes them laugh.

The next day, Missy dresses up for her workout and gives Sheldon a tip on the internet. At the same time Connie wants to know what's going on with Sheldon. Mary then tells her mother that he is now talking to others about the computer. George joins them and tells Connie bluntly that she spent another night with Dale. Although she makes it clear that she is not upset about it, George knows better and goes to work in a good mood.

At the school library, Sheldon dials the Internet and tells Tam how wonderful that is. At the same time Missy goes in her new look in her class and is teased by her classmates, because she looks like a boy in the outfit. Missy is bent. When she gets home, Sheldon also realizes his sister is angry. But she would rather be alone and send him out. However, she remembers that he is teased again and again. She wants tips. Since these are not good, she slams the door in Sheldon's nose.

Georgie is currently at his locker when Lisa comes to him and flirts with him. This is also noticed by Veronica, who does not seem pleased about it. Since Georgie has not escaped this, he runs after her to the square and would like to reaffirm that they are really just friends. Veronica confirms this and stifles his next attempts to convince her otherwise. She makes Georgie realize that she has a relationship with God and assures him to be happy for him. When he's gone, she sits down in the car and sadly looks at Georgie's necklace of sweets.

George and Dale are in the bar and Dale tells him about his 18-year marriage, but also points out that it's only been two happy years. George says that his marriage is harmonious and does not let Dale change his mind to say otherwise. Dale comes to talk about his grandson, whom he trains in baseball and can spend more time with him. George then admits to train his son in football. Dale therefore believes for a brief moment that it is Sheldon, which George finds amusing. Meanwhile, Missy tells her mother that she has been teased at school since she plays baseball and she wants to finish it. Mary strengthens her back and leaves her the decision. Shortly thereafter, Brenda phones Sparks and tells Mary that baseball is for boys. When Mary refuses to give in, she is reminded that she already has a strange child with Sheldon. She is angry with Brenda for ordering Missy to continue playing baseball.

George and Dale are still sitting in the bar, making him aware that Connie is a great woman with whom George has more in common than his own wife. But when Dale wants to know what happened to the man she was with, George hurts. He just reveals that some things have happened.

Since Sheldon has a problem with his established theory, he seeks advice from John. He likes to help him and they admire each other's great knowledge. Connie joins George and wants to know if he told Dale anything about her. He denies this and annoys her by telling her about her friend, whom she already knows.

In Missy's baseball game, Mary prays to God to look after her daughter. Meanwhile, Connie hopes that she will win as she has made a bet. When Missy hits, she misses the ball as her opponent aims straight at her. She is angry and goes for him. While Connie, Dale and George cheer her, Mary asks her to stop.

Sheldon follows John's advice and is pleased that his theory is valid. Missy, however, is also the winner, which makes Connie and George happy. Mary, on the other hand, still does not say the behavior is good, but is happy that she has prevailed.



## The Sin of Greed and a Chimichanga from Chi-Chi's

Season 3

Episode Number: 52

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Thursday November 21, 2019  
Story: Eric Kaplan, Maria Ferrari, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Chris Koch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Gerald Downey (Jim), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. Macelroy), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens)  
Production Code: T12.16458  
Summary: The University makes George Sr, a lucrative job offer in the hopes of recruiting Sheldon. Also, Georgie gets a job working for Meemaw's new boyfriend and Mary is determined to rid her home of greed.



Sheldon and his college colleagues get a censored test from Dr. John Sturgis back. John informs his class that Sheldon breaks all records with his good grades. Even this does not seem to contradict that they are not pleased about it and therefore proposes to reward them with sweets.

Dale has another appointment with Connie and leads her through his shop, but half of his ex-wife heard. Connie is unimpressed by the sports and would rather go again. But as they pass the weights, she realizes that her grandson Georgie has the same. Dale is confused

at first, believing that she means Sheldon. But Connie clarifies him and makes it clear which grandson she means. After that, she claims to have fun, which calms Dale.

Sheldon watches an episode of *Star Trek: The Next Generation* when the phone rings and John announces himself at the end of the line. Sheldon is pleased to hear him and tells John that he is watching a show. John is pleased but would rather speak to George. He finally asks him if they want to drink a beer together and stresses that they had a lot of fun last time. George, however, reminds him of what really happened. John does not remember, but is pleased when his invitation is accepted.

After a brief banter John George makes it clear in the bar that his university is interested in Sheldon and they would like to welcome him. George makes him realize that Sheldon is only ten. Even John is clear and then further states that George could go with him, as they offer him a well-paid job. Only when he learns that he could coach a team there, he promises to think about the offer. When he gets home, Sheldon wants to know everything. His father, however, sends him to his room. He then tells Mary about the conversation. But she is not very enthusiastic about the idea of sending her son to college. When she mentions that there are more important things than money, George makes a sarcastic remark and leaves the room.

The next morning Georgie Dale visits his shop and introduces himself as Connie's grandson. Dale asks for his patience as he serves another customer. Georgie watches the scene and shortly afterwards compliments him on his sales talent. Meanwhile, Mary and Missy cut out coupons at home when Georgie joins them. Immediately, Connie wants to know how the meeting with Dale went and her grandson makes her realize that she has a job now. However, when Mary finds out he is a salesman, she is pleased. However, her mood changes as Georgie says he could also turn people into things they do not need.

George ends up in his office making a phone call and making an appointment. Wilkins wants to know what's going on. But George says that he will only discuss this with his family. His colleague then uses that he is his family while working. Shortly thereafter, he informs director Petersen that George and Sheldon have received an offer from the college. Petersen is offended and makes George realize that with the departure of his son, the grade point average would fall. Finally, he wants to pay him enough to keep the two. George promises to call back when he talks to his family.

Mary, Connie and Missy set the table for dinner and Mary reports an incident in the church. When Georgie joins in, she wants to know right away how his first day's work has gone. He says proudly that he has earned \$ 38 and therefore wants to eat out. Missy is jealous when she finds out where her brother wants to eat and wants to go with him. Mary, however, makes it clear that they will eat as a family, but Georgie ignores her request and makes a mistake. Meanwhile, George comes in a good mood home and is also pleased when he learns where his son will go out to eat.

Director Petersen informs Ms. Macelroy, Ms. Ingram, and Mr. Givens that George and Sheldon may be leaving school. As the teachers cheer about it, he makes it clear that this will also decrease the prestigious grade point average. He asks his employees to be nice to the two. After a moment's hesitation, they finally agree.

Pastor Jeff sings a song in his office when Mary comes in to ask him for advice. She tells of the blessings of her husband and son and admits that she is worried about it. Pastor Jeff listens to their request and admits to flirting even with a newer toaster, but tries to resist the urge and makes it clear to her, while not being able to control the world, but her home. Mary is confused. George and Sheldon are on their way to school when Sheldon tells his father about a television episode. He listens half-disinterested, but becomes aware when he sees that a parking space has been reserved for him. Sheldon is also kindly treated by his teachers, especially as Mr. Givens offers to watch an episode of Star Trek. When George comes to his office, he sees his new swivel chair and is thrilled. His colleague Wilkins can not understand this and is surprised when George finds a new whistle in his pocket. Sheldon, too, is surprised by director Petersen, who gives him the key to the teacher's toilet, which he is allowed to use from then on.

Missy is watching TV and spooning up her favorite dish. When Mary learns that Georgie has bought her, she decides to remove the television, all the radios, music cassettes and magazines. When the others notice the loss, Missy informs her about what Mary did. She is praying to God in the garden when George wants to confront her. Mary is silent, so that George and the children are forced to watch TV with Connie. She is not very enthusiastic about this because she is expecting a visit from Dale.

Mary sits alone at home when her mother joins. Finally, she admits that she is not ready for Sheldon to go to college because he is growing up too fast. Connie is sympathetic and makes her daughter realize that every mother is like that, but pleads with her to bring her family back. Finally, Mary comes to her request, but ensures that this gets more to do with God.

Pastor Jeff is in the electronics business and can resist buying the toaster and leaving. Shortly thereafter, however, he gives in to the urge, buys the toaster and apologizes to God for being weak.

# A Party Invitation, Football Grapes and an Earth Chicken

Season 3

Episode Number: 53

Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Thursday December 05, 2019  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Tara Hernandez  
Teleplay: Eric Kaplan, Maria Ferrari, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16459  
Summary: Mary gets Pastor Jeff involved when Sheldon isn't invited to Billy's birthday party. Also, George Sr. has "male-bonding time" with Dr. Sturgis.



Mary comes back from shopping and has brought the mail with her. While Sheldon received a Star Trek magazine, George received a court invitation and Missy an invitation to Billy Sparks' birthday party. Puzzled that Sheldon hasn't received one, Mary calls Brenda and asks. Brenda makes a little fun of it and doesn't tell her that Sheldon isn't invited. It is only when Mary expresses this thought herself that Brenda congratulates her on this finding and ends the call.

Connie brings Sheldon to his classroom where John's lecture is taking place. However, since she wants to avoid meeting him, Sheldon makes her understandable to wait outside for him. Sheldon, however, wants to know why she is doing this and asks his Meemaw if she wants to avoid meeting John, which negates her. However, Sheldon still wants to know the reason and believes that it has to do with Connie's age. She is slightly upset and wants to send him to the class when John greets them. The latter is happy to see Connie again, which she reluctantly gives back. Since he also wants to know the reason why she doesn't bring Sheldon to the class, Sheldon admits that he has already asked Connie. The latter wants to avoid the conversation and sends both away. On the way to class, Sheldon and John continue to discuss Connie's behavior.

Since Mary wants to know the reason why Sheldon wasn't invited to Billy's party, she visits Brenda. Although she thinks she doesn't want to be mean, she says to Mary that she wants to avoid the other children seeing Billy with Sheldon. Mary has been hit and tries to throw meanness to Brenda, which only smiles at her. Meanwhile, Sheldon and John discuss Einstein's analysis after the lecture and find that they both share the same view. John is pleased when he meets Connie again shortly afterwards. He suggests meeting her for coffee. However, as Connie keeps finding excuses, Sheldon realizes that his father George is the same when Sheldon wants to join RadioShak and ultimately never happens. Connie feels caught and John also understands that



she got a basket from her. Then Sheldon wants to know the reason for it again and is put off by Connie later.

At home, Mary tells her husband George about the conversation with Brenda. George thinks the reason is ridiculous because he doesn't think Billy is the smartest. However, the two are interrupted by Georgie, who wants to watch TV. When he is sent to his room by his parents, Georgie takes this as an opportunity to request his own television for his room, which he is denied. They finally decide that not letting Missy go is not an option. When George then makes an ugly remark about Sheldon, Mary is disappointed. However, he states that it is not easy with Sheldon. George makes it clear to his wife that there is nothing she can do this time.

The next morning, Mary visits Pastor Jeff and wants to know if he is still looking for a topic for the Sunday sermon. The latter confirms this, so Mary suggests saying something about the neighborhood.

Mary is in church with her children on Sunday and Brenda has also come with Billy. Pastor Jeff preaches about good neighborhood and how important it is to have a good connection to each other after singing. Brenda knows immediately that her neighbor has spoken to Jeff, but Mary doesn't want to know about it. At home, Georgie is still trying to convince his father George that he can have a TV in his room and even suggests buying it from his savings. George still doesn't think much of it and instead suggests saving the college money. When his son doesn't want to know about it, George says that Mary doesn't allow him to have a television in the bedroom. Georgie takes this as an opportunity to remind his father of his masculinity. Shortly afterwards, a call is received from John who would like to meet with George. However, George pretends to be too busy. John remembers his encounter with Connie and understands that George doesn't want to spend time with him. Georgie advises his father that he is busy breaking hearts.

Brenda visits Mary, gives her an invitation for Sheldon, and gives up. Mary is happy about her success and accepts that Brenda demands two gifts for her son Billy. Mary is delighted to inform her children that Sheldon has now been invited to Billy's party. However, neither Sheldon nor Missy are happy about it. However, Mary asks them to go together. In the evening George also talks to his wife about her actions and questions her as a good Christian. But Mary makes it clear that she doesn't want Sheldon to be alone as an adult. This leads George to call John and make an appointment with him for the coming Saturday. He is happy that he got away with his white lie.

On Saturday, Mary wants to go to Billy's party with her kids. While Missy is ready, they have to wait for Sheldon. That one comes in a Mr Spock costume. Since Mary wants to avoid the embarrassment, she expects him to change. However, he does not want to comply with his mother's request, which is why he compromises with her for the party. Meanwhile, John arrives at the Coopers and is greeted by Georgie. Since he believes that John wants to go to Sheldon, he lets him know that his brother is not there. He assures him that he's meeting George for a football game, which Georgie finds very amusing, so that his father sends him outside.

Sheldon is in the hen house when Billy joins him. He explains what Mr. Spock is all about and Billy likes it. Meanwhile, John tells his friend George about meeting Connie. He has become aware that he has not been friends with her since her separation and that this is difficult for him. George makes him aware that Connie is dating someone, which makes John sad. However, he is happy to hear that this is a good guy. Meanwhile, Billy and Sheldon get on better and better. Brenda comes to them shortly afterwards and admonishes her son to have left his party. But Billy emphasizes having fun, so Brenda wants to talk to Mary.

Since Connie noticed John's bike, she goes to the Coopers and joins the two men to watch the game. She notices that John has not lost his habits and has fun with him about it. At the same time, Mary catches her daughter having a glass of punch. Brenda briefly tells Mary that Billy and Sheldon are in the chicken coop and that's why he left his own party. So she talks about wanting a better social life for her son and wants to bring Sheldon home. However, Brenda stops her because Billy is having fun and she feels understood by Mary. Sheldon comes into the house screaming a little later, so Brenda asks Mary to take him home.

The next day the twins get a thank you card from Billy. Since there are private family things about the Sparks, Mary takes the card back.

## Teenager Soup and A Little Ball of Fib

Season 3

Episode Number: 54

Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Thursday December 12, 2019  
Story: Eric Kaplan, Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Nikki Lorre  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. Macelroy), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Danielle Pin-nock (Ms. Ingram), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Alfred Adderly (Victor), Diedrich Bader (Batman (voice)), Kaley Cuoco (Pool (voice))  
Production Code: T12.16460  
Summary: Sheldon fakes being sick to avoid a swim test at school. Also, Dr. Stur-gis spies on Meemaw's new boyfriend.



Sheldon is with Director Petersen and informs him that he cannot take the swimming lesson and test the next day. The reason given by Sheldon is the other students who will also be in the pool. Busy, Petersen therefore suggests that he contact the congressmen because the swimming pool is a public building and his hands are tied. Since Sheldon took advantage of this opportunity, but was not called back, the director emphasizes that the boy has to attend the class for better or worse.

John and Connie meet for lunch because they decided to stay friends despite their split. John makes it clear that she is his first ex-girlfriend, with whom he wants to remain friends after the breakup. As he gets more and more involved in explanations, Connie interrupts him and wants to start another topic. Since John is curious, he asks her about her new friend Dale, but falls on deaf ears. However, he can make it clear to his ex-ex-girlfriends that they are friends who can calmly exchange ideas about their private lives. Connie is still hesitant, but reports in short sentences how it goes between her and Dale. John is satisfied and claims to have a new girlfriend as well, which causes Connie to listen, but then realizes that she has been kidnapped.

George is in the garage trying to untangle the knotted string of lights when Mary comes in. She tells her husband that Sheldon has a swim test the next day and she is concerned about it. George, on the other hand, sees it quite loosely and jokes that someone could push Sheldon into the pool. Since she is not reassured by this, she asks him to give Sheldon lessons. George is not at all pleased and argues that while he is a sports teacher, Mary is the worried mother. Finally, they agree to pull together and tackle the matter together. However, George summons his wife not to let him appear.

Dale and Georgie are serving customers when John tries to watch Dale unseen. Since he is acting pretty stupid, Dale walks up to him and explains the utensil he has in his hand. John

promises to contact him with any further questions. But Dale asks Georgie to keep an eye on him. When he learns that John is Connie's former friend, he is perplexed. He also doesn't really know if he can believe Georgie when they watch John. Finally he walks up to him and speaks to him. The latter feels caught by Georgie and calls Connie to inform them about the latest achievement.

Sheldon is watching another issue of Professor Proton when his parents come into the living room and want to talk to their son. After a brief back and forth, which of the two begins, George blurts out that Sheldon should learn to swim according to Mary's will. Sheldon is angry and then rushes to his room. He tells Missy about it, who doesn't feel very sorry for her brother, but suggests that he skip swimming lessons. However, Sheldon claims not to be a liar. Missy interrupts him from being an even worse swimmer, which makes him think.

At night, Sheldon dreams of the swimming pool and the water speaking to him, so he is willing to go into the water. Shortly afterwards he is grabbed by it and wakes up screaming. The next morning he tells his mother not to feel good. Knowing that Billy Sparks is sick, Mary believes Sheldon has infected him and leaves Sheldon at home. Shortly thereafter, Missy congratulates him for doing something prohibited. Meanwhile, Georgie has been informed that Sheldon is only pretending to be sick. So that the dizziness does not blow up, he gives his little brother tips on how to avoid this. At the same time, Mary informs the school that Sheldon is sick. George is less gullible and says Sheldon just wants to get over it before the swim test. Missy underlines Mary's concern that her brother is not feeling well. Since George still has doubts, his wife emphasizes that Sheldon is not a liar, what he realizes.

Meanwhile, Connie gets a free delivery. In the cardboard box is an apology cake from John. Shortly thereafter, she receives a call from Dale, who wants to complain about her ex-boyfriend because he also got a cake, which he is already eating.

Sheldon doesn't have a fever, but doesn't feel better, so Mary sings "Soft Kitty," in which she describes him as a happy liar. Meanwhile the school has got wind of Sheldon's sick leave and everyone is very happy. Since Sheldon still has a guilty conscience because he is not sick at all, he sneaks up to Billy and wants to be touched by him so that he gets sick. Since the latter hesitates, Sheldon lends a hand himself and disappears. At home, Mary is cooking soup and is being brought up by her husband to fall for her son's lie.

Connie has had dinner with Dale and apologizes again for John's behavior. He takes it easy and makes fun of him. Meanwhile, Mary is concerned that Sheldon has not eaten soup, which he comments about not being hungry. Finally Mary takes the soup back with her so Sheldon can continue reading his comic. In his imagination, Batman speaks to him, making it clear that he never lied to his mother.

Connie and Dale are still eating. During those anecdotes about his grandson, Connie is pretty calm. Shortly thereafter, she makes it clear to Dale that she is friends with John and that this means that he has no right to make fun of him, which is what excites Dale.

Mary is in the kitchen when Sheldon comes to her. He confesses to her that he is not sick at all and has received tips from his siblings so that his lie will not come out. Although Mary is upset about it, she forgives Sheldon for being honest with her, but asks him to make his father George understand that he was really sick.

The next day, Sheldon does his swim test in full gear. A few days later, the whole school and his family became infected with Billy's cold viruses.

# A Live Chicken, a Fried Chicken and Holy Matrimony

Season 3  
Episode Number: 55  
Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Thursday January 09, 2020  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ava Allan (Jana), Steve Burns (Nathan), Doug Cox (Pastor Dave), Mary Grill (Officer Robin), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), J. Rene Pena (Caroline), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks)  
Production Code: T12.16461  
Summary: George Sr. and Meemaw struggle to manage the Cooper household while Mary plans Pastor Jeff's wedding.



Pastor Jeff preached in the Sunday Church about being friendly to everyone. Since Robin is also present, Mary concludes that the pastor mainly means those and informs her mother Connie of her suspicions. She is happy that her daughter is involved in a conversation because she can unwind a candy in peace without everyone noticing. Missy is not happy about this because she wants to have one herself. When Sheldon joins the conversation, Mary exhorts everyone to rest.

After the sermon, Billy wants to know from the pastor if chickens are going to heaven. Jeff is not sure, but he confirms Billy's guess and wants to know why he wants to know. When he says that his father Herschel wants to eat Billy's chicken, his mother Brenda intervenes and says that the chicken has not laid any eggs. Then they leave the church. Then Jeff thanks the Coopers and asks Mary to stay a little longer. Eventually, Jeff and Robin learn that the two are planning their wedding and should help Mary with it. That one is overjoyed. When she learns that the wedding will take place the next Sunday, Mary suspects that Robin is pregnant. She denies this and Jeff points out that he can only become sexually active when he is married.

George is watching a game on TV when Mary comes home. She excitedly tells him to plan Pastor Jeff and Robin's wedding. When George finds out when it should be, the reason for it becomes clear to him. However, Mary makes her husband aware that he must help his wife at this time, as she will be very busy. George is not happy about it, but agrees.

Missy and Billy are in the chicken coop when Billy tells her that his beloved chicken should be eaten. Angry, she says that the chicken is like a child, which is why it cannot be eaten. However, Billy doesn't understand what Missy means. Meanwhile, Sheldon realizes that Georgie has dubbed his favorite Star Trek cassette with Baywatch and wants to confront his brother. Through his father George, he learns that Georgie is not there. Sheldon takes the opportunity to ask his father to drive him to Houston so that he can get a new copy of the cassette. George

denies what causes Sheldon to show him that it makes him angry. However, George remains unimpressed.

Mary came to Pastor Jeff to plan the wedding. Since Robin is still on duty, they are alone. However, when Mary makes various suggestions, they are rejected because Jeff and Robin want a little wedding. Meanwhile, Sheldon tries to get a copy of the videotape, but neither Tam nor John succeeds. When he tries to dial into the Internet in his room, he hears chicken noises. Finally Sheldon spots Billy's chicken in the closet. He leaves the room screaming. Shortly thereafter, Missy tries to make her brother understand that she and Billy only want to save the chicken's life. When George comes in, Missy realizes that her father is chicken and disappears into the bathroom.

Meanwhile, Mary and Jeff try to choose a wedding cake, but the pastor has something to complain about everywhere, making Mary almost desperate. Since George is desperate too, he brought Connie to help. George finally tells her about the incident, but she doesn't understand the problem. Instead, she wonders why her daughter is not there. George then explains that Mary is planning Jeff's wedding. Connie therefore replies that this is wrong. At the same time Georgie comes home with a girl and the two disappear into his room. Meanwhile, Mary is looking at wedding dresses, one of which she particularly likes. When the saleswoman also thinks Mary would look adorable in it, she feels flattered, but emphasizes that it is not for her. Shortly thereafter, Jeff also appears in his suit, so Mary compares him to James Bond. She then suggests choosing a dress for Robin, but refuses to do so when Jeff becomes enthusiastic about the same dress.

At home, George and Connie are still trying to solve the problems. Missy continues to refuse to come out of the bathroom because she thinks the chickens are friends so they can't be killed. Connie tries to make it clear to her granddaughter that this is the case. In addition, she must warn George to speak a word of power with Georgie, since he and the girl are teenagers. He therefore asked his son to leave the room door open. A little later, George Connie proudly reports that his son and the girl are sitting on the floor. Connie cynically notes that you can't get pregnant while doing this and wants to know if George has already had a conversation with his son about contraception. But when he doesn't really want to come out with the language, she makes it clear that Mary was also pretty quick. George doesn't want to know about it.

Meanwhile, Mary and Jeff are still in the bridal shop. Mary bursts into tears looking at Robin's dress and Jeff is overwhelmed with the situation. George and Connie are still arguing when Sheldon enters the kitchen wearing an astronaut costume and wants to know if Billy's chicken is still in his closet. When George has no answer, Sheldon takes that as a yes. Shortly thereafter, Missy storms out of the bathroom screaming and lets her father know that it is flooding. While George is busy in the bathroom, Connie and Missy want to bring Billy's chicken back and are stopped by Sheldon. Neither, however, pay him any attention. Instead, Sheldon reprimands his brother Georgie for deleting his favorite Star Trek episode. Georgie is not impressed and has to learn that his visit wants to go again. Sheldon recognizes her as a classmate from his Spanish class. However, she is not impressed and lets Georgie know that they will be on the phone.

Meanwhile, Mary tells the pastor that she didn't have a nice wedding because it only happened because she was pregnant. Jeff therefore emphasizes that he and Robin admire Mary's family, which is why they are flattered. When she wants to take care of the wedding again, Jeff speaks out against it. Meanwhile, Connie still expects George to speak to his older son. It reminds him not to want to be a grandfather right now. However, Georgie is annoyed that both of them want to enlighten him, so Connie leaves father and son alone. In the living room, Sheldon watches Star Trek with a stranger and tells his Meemaw that the stranger is Nathan. Sheldon tracked him down because he was the only one who had the Star Trek tape. Connie then demands that Nathan leave, but the latter refuses and does not want to go without his cassette. Connie is forced to sit between the two.

George is still trying to talk to Georgie. However, he asks his father to leave, which he is thankful for. When he then comes into the living room, he is informed about Nathan and Connie continues to urge him to go. In Sheldon's imagination, Nathan beamed away again.

Pastor Jeff and Robin are married in the church on Saturday. When the two are allowed to kiss, they can no longer get away from each other. Then they stormily leave the church and leave the guests alone.



## Body Glitter and a Mall Safety Kit

Season 3

Episode Number: 56

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Thursday January 16, 2020  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan  
Teleplay: Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Lea Thompson  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Andrea Anders (Linda), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Mckenna Grace (Paige), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16462  
Summary: Sheldon learns to listen when an emotional Paige struggles with her parents' divorce; George Sr. is furious when Georgie tries to buy his way out of chores.



Connie is sitting in the Coopers' kitchen with a cup of coffee and the newspaper when George comes in and wants to know if there is still coffee. Connie admits that she took the last coffee. George then asks himself why she didn't make a new one, mentioning that she would have stayed home. Since she grins mischievously, he emphasizes that he would grin like that one day if he deported her to the old people's home. Connie doesn't mind this and says that she won't know who he is anyway. When George tries to counter this, Mary enters the kitchen and informs the two that Paige's parents will divorce. Since Connie will still know George, who is meant, Mary clarifies the two. Shortly

thereafter, she informs Sheldon and Missy that Paige will spend the weekend with them. Unlike Missy, Sheldon is not happy about this information.

Sheldon is in the kitchen when Mary presents a game by Professor Proton. Sheldon is thrilled but soon realizes that his mother only gives him something when she expects something from him and confronts her. Mary makes it clear that he could play the game with Paige to distract her from her parents' divorce. Sheldon is initially not enthusiastic about the proposal, but ultimately agrees. Meanwhile, Georgie is training in the garage when his father comes in and reminds his son to mow the lawn. However, he continues to devote himself to his work out and emphasizes that he is busy. George is annoyed by the conversation and reminds him to be part of the family and that he must therefore fulfill his duties and duties.

Mary reminds her children Missy and Sheldon again not to raise the divorce from Paige's parents and to be sensitive to the girl. Missy says that this applies to Sheldon in particular, but her mother emphasizes that this applies to both and opens the door. When Sheldon sees Paige, she sees her pink streaks and promptly asks if this is related to her parents' divorce. Mary is uncomfortable with the situation and apologizes for Sheldon's behavior. Linda, Paige's mother,

reacts easily and emphasizes that in this situation she allowed her daughter to dye her hair. Missy takes the statement as an opportunity and also asks her mother to be allowed to have pink strands, which immediately nips Mary in the bud and sends the children to play.

George is very pleased when he comes home and hears the lawn mower. To his surprise, he doesn't see his son Georgie, but Billy. After all, he wants to know why he mows the lawn and learns that Billy was paid for it and wants to buy a jet ski from the money he earned. George can't believe his ears. Meanwhile, Mary is talking to Linda, who tells her that while she is happy to be separated from Barry, she is concerned about how the divorce will affect Paige. Mary underlined this while Linda emphasized the great family she has, with which Paige can change her mind. At that moment, George bursts into the door angrily. When he notices Linda, he greets her and apologizes for not being nicer, but looking for his son. Mary is embarrassed and does not try to deal with the situation in more detail. Instead, she praises Linda for her good looks and learns that she has started smoking again.

Georgie is in his room listening to rock music when his father bursts in. He angrily asks him why he leaves his work to Billy and why he also pays him for it. Georgie is not impressed and instead says that he can also pay George to leave his room. However, the latter insists that Georgie mow the lawn herself. Finally he gives up, but says that he only does his job when his father is no longer after him. Sheldon and the girls are in the nursery. While Sheldon wants to do some science with Paige, Missy braids her hair and says that she'd rather do something dangerous. So she suggests going to the mall. Missy admits, however, that Mary doesn't like it that much because the mannequins don't wear enough. Paige sees no problem in this, since no one has been able to refuse a request since her parents divorced. She then interviews Mary and states that her mother has been doing too much since the divorce. Mary is concerned and agrees to visit the mall. Missy is impressed by her friend's sophistication and jokingly asks if Paige wants to marry her.

On the way to the mall, Paige from Sheldon wants to know why he's taking a backpack with him. He then explains that he must have various items with him. When they arrive at the mall, Mary arranges a time for the children to meet again and wishes them a lot of fun. Meanwhile, George went golfing with his friend and colleague Wayne Wilkins and complained about Georgie's behavior. Wayne tells him that his father used to hug him and tell him to be proud of him. George then shows little empathy and makes it clear that his father did not tell him that he was proud of him and yet that something had come of him. Wayne, however, thinks children have to hear something like this every now and then makes George realize that he would be extremely proud of Georgie. Then he emphasizes that he actually wanted to spend a nice day playing golf. George finally begins to ponder.

Sheldon is shocked to find that he and Missy and Paige are not going to the Hello Kitty store as agreed, but to a completely different one. While he is still looking around the shop, Paige Missy draws attention to a bottle with body glitter, which she is enthusiastic about. However, Missy thinks she has no money, so Paige makes the bottle disappear in her pocket. However, Sheldon has noticed the theft and asks her to put it back. When Paige initially refuses, he threatens to use his pipe. Missy is uncomfortable with the whole thing and therefore suggests leaving the shop. In an unobserved moment, Paige makes the bottle disappear into Sheldon's backpack.

Georgie is lying on the couch in the living room watching TV when George comes in. He has thought about Wayne's words and is inviting his son to eat a burger. After the two have agreed, Georgie agrees. On the way there, George emphasizes that he is proud of his son and his job in the workshop. George thanks him, but then complains about the heat in the truck. George says that something is broken and that he prefers to use his money for other things. Georgie therefore offers to make repairs from his own money. When his father reacts very negatively, Georgie assumes that he is not too proud of his son's job and offers him a loan instead. George then feels offended in his honor and waives the burgers to go straight home. Georgie thinks it's good because his father can save money on repairing the truck. For this statement, George throws him out of the truck so that he has to go home on foot.

At home, Sheldon is shocked and angry to find that Paige smuggled the bottle of body glitter into his backpack and confronts her. However, the girl shows no regrets. Sheldon reminds her to be incredibly smart, which is why he can't understand why she's doing such stupid things. Then Paige says that she no longer seems smart. Connie is watering her lawn when she sees Georgie. He tells her about the argument with George, whereupon her grandson wants to explain why his



statements offended George. However, when the boy shows no insight, Connie emphasizes that this will change as soon as he has children himself. Georgie then replies that she doesn't want to have children. Connie notes ironically that this is a wise statement.

Sheldon needs advice and therefore calls John. He tells him about Paige and informs him of her claim that she is no longer smart. John listens to everything and emphasizes that smart people do stupid things when they're emotionally overwhelmed. However, he also lets Sheldon know that there is nothing he can do other than listen to them. George is having a beer in the garden when Georgie comes home. Before he enters the house, he apologizes for his behavior, which George takes note of.

Paige is just plucking Missy's eyebrows when Sheldon comes into the room and asks to speak to Paige privately. At first, he doesn't understand what he's trying to do, but Sheldon makes it clear that he's listening to her. Paige accepts the offer and finally reports that her parents have never shouted at her before. She goes on to say that her grandmother speaks very badly about her father Barry and her sister Erica cries all the time. With tears, Paige makes it clear that she feels alone and that the whole thing will not change so quickly. Sheldon realizes that John is right and he really can't do much. Finally he expresses his sympathy to the girl and offers to make her a hot drink to calm her down.

Sheldon is pouring water for tea in the kitchen when George joins in and wants to know what he's doing. Sheldon informs his father that Paige is not feeling well and that he is preparing a hot drink for her. George praises him and confesses to being proud of him. Shortly afterwards Missy comes into the kitchen, which glitters all over and happily prances around. George and Sheldon watch the whole thing in surprise.



## Contracts, Rules and a Little Bit of Pig Brains

Season 3  
Episode Number: 57  
Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Thursday January 30, 2020  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Eric Kaplan, Maria Ferrari  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Jim Beaver (Kenneth), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16463  
Summary: George Sr and Georgie go camping with Meemaw's new boyfriend, Dale, but things get complicated when her ex-boyfriend, Dr. Sturgis, tags along. Also, Sheldon and Missy invent a super-game.



The Coopers are at a Missy baseball game and cheer them on as only one strike is missing to win. Sheldon, on the other hand, reads a book in peace and does not allow his father George to upset him. Connie then explains to him that they have almost won, whereupon Sheldon wants to know if they can then go home, which he finds exciting. The ball is thrown incorrectly on Missy's next shot, which is why Dale requests a break. Connie, on the other hand, asks her daughter Mary to pray for victory, which she does

immediately. Meanwhile, Dale wants to know from Missy what is wrong with her. Missy is close to tears and believes that if she loses the game, she will be hated by everyone. Dale gives her courage so Missy actually leads her team to victory. Dale and the audience are overjoyed, so he then invites them to eat pizza.

In the restaurant, the Coopers try to enjoy the first family dinner with Dale. However, Sheldon is asking more and more questions about the relationship between Dale and Connie. The latter is annoyed by this and sends Sheldon to the table of Missy's team, which he doesn't like because they are too loud and smell of sweat. Connie, however, has no mercy on him. Sheldon complies with her request and sits down at the team table. There he is immediately approached by Billy, who gives him the tip to cool his pizza with ice. Meanwhile, Dale suggests George to go fishing with him at the weekend and also invites Georgie. George is very pleased with this invitation, but would like to get Mary's consent first. She doesn't mind and is even looking forward to having the double bed for herself. Connie is not particularly enthusiastic. After George makes fun of her looks, she skilfully counters. Meanwhile, Mary wants to know from Dale how he finds the meeting with Connie's family. Dale thinks it's great because everyone is mean to each other, which makes Connie and George laugh.

George is watching a television program when John calls and reminds him that they are on weekends. George apologizes for forgetting and admits that he's already arranged to camp with another friend. Without further ado, John tries to invite himself. George therefore informs Dale

by phone, who has nothing against another man camping. However, when George mentions that this is John, Dale is surprised. Nevertheless, he also invites him and is excited to see how John does in nature.

At dinner, Missy wants to know why she can't go fishing, which Mary comments about the boys' outing. When she wants to know why Sheldon doesn't go, Connie repeats her question. Sheldon therefore suggests going to the museum, which Missy is not enthusiastic about. Georgie also mentions that John is also coming to camp, which makes Connie sensitive and wants to know why neither Dale nor George mentioned that. When she doesn't get an answer, she responds defiantly.

At home, she calls John and warns him about Dale so that his feelings are not hurt. John is touched that Connie cares for him, but emphasizes that he can take care of himself. Connie Dale also calls and asks him not to make fun of John. The next morning, George and Georgie are picked up by Dale, and Mary expresses a request that the two of them take care of each other, which they accept with a smile.

When they pick John up shortly thereafter, Dale can't help but remark about his outfit. He lets go of several tips on the trip for fishing, so that George wants to defend John, who thinks he doesn't need any help. Meanwhile, Connie is in the cemetery and visits the grave of her late husband Charlie. It makes it clear that he put her in an impossible position by his death. Missy and Sheldon still don't agree on how they want to spend the day, so Sheldon suggests a game that Missy agrees to.

Connie is still sitting at her husband's grave and confesses to being angry with him since he died. However, she also makes it clear that she believes she should have fun. Dale, George, Georgie and John are fishing and John has caught three fish. Dale is therefore not very enthusiastic and asks him to stop talking. George, on the other hand, wants to know how John can catch so many fish. Since Dale is annoyed by him, he takes another beer.

Missy and Sheldon are developing a game and Mary is very proud that the two can deal with each other. But before they can play, Sheldon reads out the rules that Missy is annoyed with because she'd rather start playing. Meanwhile, Connie tells her late husband about Dale and John. She also mentions that Dale is a lot like him and John is not at all. She realizes that she often thinks of John.

John continues to explain educational facts for him and prohibits Georgie from drinking a beer because he is not yet of legal age and the laws are therefore strict. Dale is still annoyed by John and shows this, so Georgie prefers to get firewood from the forest. John remembers Connie's words that Dale is not too nice. The latter wants to counter him something, but then gives up when George joins them. Meanwhile, Connie is approached by a strange man who introduces himself as Kenneth and visits the grave of his late wife Vanessa. The two start talking until Kenneth withdraws so Connie has a moment to spare.

Missy and Sheldon are still playing and competing against each other with a hula hoop, which Missy can clearly win, as can the other games. Dale, George, Georgie and John sit around the campfire until John announces that he is going home. George then tries to make it clear to him that they are here in the middle of nowhere. However, John indicates that he is well prepared for such cases. Dale joins the conversation and stresses that George should let him go. The latter emphasizes again that he has no desire to explain to Connie that they have lost John in the forest. Dale then replies that John is a grown man, which in turn takes Georgie to be grown up enough to drink alcohol. George doesn't want to hear about it and reminds Dale how important it is to do the right thing so that he gives in and asks John to stay. But that has already disappeared.

Missy wins at the games and feels great. When Sheldon wants to contradict her, she reminds him of his own rules. Then she informs her mother that she can now go to Missy's favorite place. However, Mary has to disappoint her daughter because it is already time for bed. Sheldon, on the other hand, feels victorious because he achieved his goal of not having to leave the house. Missy wants to challenge Sheldon again with another version of "rock paper scissors" and loses. Meanwhile, John is on his way home on a bus.

## A Slump, a Cross and Roadside Gravel

Season 3

Episode Number: 58

Season Episode: 14

Originally aired: Thursday February 06, 2020  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Eric Kaplan, Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Howie Deutch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Craig T. Nelson (Dale)  
Production Code: T12.16464  
Summary: Sheldon and Georgie mine for platinum in roadside gravel. Also, Mary is concerned when Missy misuses religion to help with a batting slump.



Peg reads in the newspaper that California is the first state to have a catalyst and hates it. Georgie reads in a sheet entitled "The Moneymaker" and thinks it's great to get a lot of money quickly. George and Sheldon are watching television in the living room when Georgie presents them with the sheet, which is his ticket to get out of Texas. George thinks nothing of it and throws a hidden insult at his son, which he does not understand. When Georgie reads out that you can breed bees and then sell their honey for a profit, Sheldon says that he then lives with his meemaw. Georgie reads another point where you can donate blood or non-

vital organs, which George says his son could donate his brain to, which makes Sheldon laugh. Georgie does not go into this further because he is thrilled that street gravel can be made into platinum. George thinks this is nonsense, whereupon Sheldon instructs him and says that this is feasible.

Missy is on the baseball field and misses the ball constantly. Connie cheers her on and Mary assures her daughter of support. Still, Missy has one failure after another. Dale still has faith in her and sends her back to the field. When she misses the ball again, he is a little disappointed. On the way home, Missy is also disappointed, so Connie shows her that her opponent has already been an almost fully grown man to cheer her up. George therefore gives her the tip not to think too much. But she thinks that is certainly not the problem. Mary joins the conversation and stresses that she should always pray in such situations. She therefore promises her daughter to pray for her the following night. However, Missy believes that God will not have time to pray. She therefore suggests that Mary pray immediately.

Sheldon is in his room playing a computer game when Georgie comes in and wants to know if you can actually make platinum from street gravel, which Sheldon says yes. He emphasizes that he can even do it with the help of his Proton chemistry kit, which makes Georgie cheer.

However, Sheldon states that this requires an oven that is hot enough. Since this is not available, Sheldon says that you can make one out of garbage and a leaf blower. Georgie wants to tackle the project immediately, but Sheldon cannot handle money, so he rejects the proposal. But Georgie emphasizes that his brother is good at science and gives him a bad conscience to disappoint his idol Professor Proton. Sheldon then feels wrapped up in his honor and assures his brother of his help.

Missy is training and Dale reminds her what to look out for. Before she starts, she prays to God to make her plan work. However, Dale assumes that she fell asleep and exhorts her. She confesses to her coach that she said a prayer, and he immediately apologizes. To her surprise, Missy meets and thanks God. However, Dale reminds her to thank him instead, but then says that her thanks is late. Meanwhile, Georgie and Sheldon went to shovel the gravel, but must recognize that she is on her own as Sheldon doesn't want to help his brother. Meanwhile, Mary and Missy are on their way home. Mary wants to know from her daughter how her training went. When her daughter reveals that she has been successful, Mary is satisfied with the fact that prayers help. Missy is then surprised and thinks she has enough bad thoughts. In doing so, she comes up with the idea of carrying a cross, whereupon Mary thinks that her daughter could also change her thoughts, which she refuses. Sheldon is already waiting in the truck while Georgie is still shoveling gravel as he wants to get rich.

In the garage, Sheldon explains to his brother how to proceed. Since he is still keen to make a lot of money, Sheldon wants to know why. Georgie admits that he wants to have a slim woman who loves him because of his wealth. In the kitchen, Mary gives her daughter the cross, which she also wore at Missy's age. Missy is proud of it and speaks the next prayer with which she makes her mother proud. Sheldon and Georgie are still busy sifting the gravel. They are observed by their father George, who confuses his wife about this. She is happy about it and tells her husband that Missy now has a cross and speaks prayers. George therefore says he doesn't like this at all, which offends Mary. She asks him to be a little more grateful. When Georgie and Sheldon enter the house, Georgie wants to know from his father if they can have his drill. Since George doesn't understand the background, Sheldon explains the situation to him because they want to manufacture platinum and therefore need an oven. George refuses the request and explains to his wife why he is not grateful.

Missy is painting her toenails when Sheldon comes angrily into the room and explains the reason for it. She gives her brother the tip to say a prayer to God so that he can help him. However, since Sheldon doesn't believe in God, he rejects it. Shortly thereafter, it occurs to him that there is an oven in the school. Missy then thanks God, but makes it clear to him that this was not her own wish. At school, Georgie and Sheldon discuss their actions, while Mary picks up her daughter from training. As they run into Billy's way, that Missy asks to rub his bat on her cross once, but she refuses. Only when he offers her money does she agree to his request. However, Mary can stop the project and learn that Missy makes money with God.

Sheldon and Georgie eagerly wait for the furnace to produce finished platinum when Sheldon realizes that his brother has been listening to him. However, the customer refuses to pass this on to customers when it comes to sales. Shortly thereafter, the two notice that something is wrong. Georgie runs into the hall to get water. Since this takes too long, Sheldon triggers the alarm. George is shocked by what his boys have done. Sheldon tells his father that Georgie has an agreement with the school to use the stove. However, he has to recognize through George that Georgie lied.

Mary is upset with Missy because she uses prayers to God for her own purposes. She tries to explain to her that her relationship with God is more important than a baseball game. When Missy shows no understanding, Mary takes the cross from her again. In her little garden, Mary then prays to God and apologizes for everything.

Missy recalls her cross at dinner, but Mary forbids her. Connie therefore offers to give her granddaughter a cross, but Missy insists on getting her cross back. George agrees, too, but cannot change his wife's belief that Missy is not there yet. Georgie, on the other hand, is happy that his failure to do so is ignored. However, Sheldon mentions the incident at school, so Connie is interested in learning more about it.

Sheldon comes to Georgie's room and offers him a way to digitize music and make a lot of money. However, he has no interest in it and sends him away. At the upcoming baseball game, George calls his daughter over to give her the cross, which he stole from his wife. But the latter

has insight and rejects it. Only when her first blow goes wrong does she change her mind.





## A Boyfriend's Ex-Wife and a Good Luck Head Rub

Season 3

Episode Number: 59

Season Episode: 15

Originally aired: Thursday February 13, 2020  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan  
Teleplay: Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Ackerman (Nate), Aaron D. Alexander (Customer #1), Nick Armstrong (Patron), Nolan Bateman (Keith), London Cheshire (Marcus), Mac Jarman (Evan), Parker James Logie (Young Georgie), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Reba McEntire (June), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Taylor Spreitler (Sam)  
Production Code: T12.16465  
Summary: Meemaw meets Dale's ex-wife, June. Also, Sheldon is forced to work on a group project with reluctant college students.



Connie is sitting on the bleachers watching baseball training as a woman joins her. She wonders that the training is still going, so Connie explains that Billy was late because he locked himself in the toilet. When she then makes fun of him, the stranger reveals that he is her grandson. Connie is speechless and apologizes for making fun of him. Then she learns that she was kidnapped and that Ethan is the grandson of the strangers. Then she is speechless again because she has noticed that the stranger is Dale's ex-wife June. When asked more closely, Connie doesn't go into more detail and behaves calmly.

Sheldon sits in John's lecture and learns that he is planning a group work. Connie and June are still in the stands. June believes that training with alcohol is more bearable, which brings the two women into conversation. June is impressed by Connie and gives her her number so that they can meet for a few drinks. Connie gets a guilty conscience and reveals that she is dating June's ex-husband Dale. The latter is horrified that she finds out about it so late, but then reveals that she knew all the time who she was dealing with. Nevertheless, they arrange to have a few drinks the next day.

Sheldon must be in a project group with Keith and Sam and complains about it to John. But he thinks it is important that scientists work together. Keith is surprised that Sheldon complains because he is entitled to much more because he has to work with a child. Since Sam is also prohibited from changing the group, she suggests discussing everything in a café. Sheldon advises her to go to bed soon because he is younger than the two. So Sheldon suggests doing all the work by himself and just putting the names of the two underneath, which John doesn't agree with. Mary is about to pick up her son and is learning about the collaboration. When Keith suggests to end the project in his dorm the next day, Mary is against it. Instead, she suggests

that the two come to the Coopers the next day and promises that it will be fun. Sheldon is not very enthusiastic and makes John aware of it. However, Dale cannot understand why Connie goes drinking with June. However, she believes it will be amusing, which Dale initially confirms, but then notes that that will change after the wedding. Then he would like to know whether it is strange to have a drink with his ex-wife. However, he is reminded of having been camping with John. Finally, Dale talks about the things in his marriage that he later regrets and asks Connie if she is doing the same, which confirms this and indicates that he can speak to her late husband.

Mary is preparing food for Sheldon's visit when Missy comes into the kitchen and takes a chocolate chip cookie. When Georgie comes into the kitchen shortly afterwards and the two say goodbye to the mall, Mary listens. Missy informs her that George has given his consent, even though he knew that it doesn't count for Mary. After the two have said goodbye, Sam and Keith are at the door. Keith brought his dirty laundry so Mary could wash it, which Sheldon doesn't like.

Connie has had a margarita in the bar when June arrives in the bar. Connie apologizes for having started. That takes it easy as long as it's not her responsibility to oversee Connie. Sheldon, Keith and Sam are going through their project and Keith has chosen Sam to write everything down which makes them think she has the task since she is a girl. Connie and June are getting on better and better and have discussed various topics until the language comes to Dale. Since Connie wants to know why her marriage broke up, June says that she wanted to hit her husband with a golf club and he lured her outside during a hailstorm. Since Connie doesn't know this detail of the story, she picks it up. Your conversation is interrupted when someone enters the bar who turns out to be John. Connie then explains to June that he once dated John, commenting on the fact that Connie has no particular type of man. John joins them and realizes that June and he have something in common.

Keith is annoyed by the group work, so he needs a break when Mary serves snacks. Since Sam also needs a break from smoking, Mary Sheldon asks how it is going. Sheldon thinks it's great because he can now correct others' mistakes. Missy and Georgie are now in the mall when they are hiding from a boy. When Georgie wants to know the reason for this, his sister tells him that he likes the boy but is not based on mutuality. Meanwhile, John joins Connie and June at the table and reports about the camping trip with Dale. Since he is very careful in his choice of words, June makes it clear to him that she is divorced from him, which is why he can calmly tell the truth and promptly takes her at his word. Connie's situation is rather uncomfortable and wants to change the subject when John June shows his popularity over the others and learns that he is a scientist, which impresses her.

George is watching a football game that Keith is joining. George is surprised that Keith is interested in science and football, which is normal for him. Mary made coffee for Sam and brought it outside for her. But she is frustrated and tells Mary that she is only the only girl in the class, since the other two have married and are rather wife and housewife. Mary feels attacked because she feels that it is her fault to convey this world view to the men and goes back in.

Missy becomes aware of her crush in the mall again, so Georgie asks her to talk to him. But Missy thinks he's too pretty to talk to her. Then she wants to know when Georgie was interested in girls and he remembers it. Mary tries to talk to Sam again and makes it clear that she could change something and realizes that Sheldon doesn't treat women but everyone from above and calls him a monster. George, however, cannot understand why Keith does not use his potential because he would like to be 20 himself again. Sam and Keith finally try to finish their project with Sheldon, but again get into disagreement.

Georgie has convinced Missy to speak to her crush and is watching her. However, when the boy touches Missy, Georgie admonishes him from afar. Meanwhile, John Connie calls and talks to her through the evening. He also mentions that he likes June and wants more information on whether she can imagine a relationship with John. Connie denies this, but gives him her number, since he was also able to convince the bar. When he speaks to June on the phone, he tells her to hope above all to forget Connie when he's on a date. June makes it clear to him that he shouldn't write Connie off completely and explains why. When John wants to know if he should mention the conversation with June to her, she advises him and he ends the conversation.

## Pasadena

Season 3

Episode Number: 60

Season Episode: 16

Originally aired: Thursday February 20, 2020  
Story: Eric Kaplan, Maria Ferrari, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ava Allan (Jana), Kerry O'Malley (Travel Agent), Amanda Payton (Meredith), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), S.S. Wu (Plane Passenger)  
Production Code: T12.16466  
Summary: Sheldon visits the California Institute of Technology for the very first time; Georgie is furious when Mary listens in on a phone call with his girlfriend; Meemaw tries to cheer up a jealous Missy.



Sheldon is online and reading the latest information. Shortly thereafter, he runs to the bathroom because he has an important question for his father. George informs his son that he is in the shower. But he lets him in when Sheldon stresses that it would be an emergency. George isn't thrilled when he realizes that his son just wants to know what they're up to next weekend, thinking that Sheldon needs to go to the bathroom. But that one reminds him that he has a schedule. Finally, George learns that Sheldon would

like to attend Stephen Hawking's lecture. Not at all pleased, he makes it clear to him that they will not drive when the lecture is in Dallas. Since the lecture is in Pasadena, California, George is speechless. It reminds how expensive plane tickets are and they cannot afford them. In frustration, Sheldon breaks off the conversation so that he can keep his schedule in the bathroom.

In the school locker room, George reminds his football group of their mistakes from the previous game and is disappointed that they gave up so quickly. So that they do not experience such a bankruptcy again, he demands that they try harder. Suddenly Sheldon comes out of hiding and wants to know from his father whether this also applies to the plans for the coming weekend. Since Sheldon was also unsuccessful with this action, he turns to the airline. But the lady also points out that everything is not cheap. Then she confesses to him that it is cheaper if someone in the family is dying so Sheldon makes a call. With Connie picking up, Sheldon asks what other options there are.

Mary is preparing food in the kitchen when Georgie informs her that he is going out with Jana. Mary then notes that he spends a lot of time with her and wants to know more. However, he refuses and pulls away. George then reprimanded his wife for being too curious. He asks her if she told her parents such things. She says no, but also emphasizes that she is much cooler and funnier than her parents, which means George can hardly help laughing. Shortly afterwards, Sheldon comes into the kitchen and admits to his father that he has arranged everything for the coming weekend. He confesses that they only have to pay \$ 95 each if they're already flying on

Wednesday and making some stopovers. Mary and George refuse, however, and remind Sheldon that they both work and can't just stay away from work in the middle of the week. Sheldon is then offended and explains the reasons for this to his sister Missy. The latter is happy about the failure of her brother, because otherwise he can always enforce his will. She also emphasizes that she wanted a book, but she had to borrow it from the library while he got a computer. Sheldon then says that he is not giving up.

Mary tells her mother Connie that she doesn't know anything about her son Georgie's new girlfriend when Connie says she has seen the girl a few times because she has been to Dale's shop. Mary is not pleased that her mother knows more about Jana than she does. But she thinks Georgie is a normal teenager, with Sheldon completely different. But even that cannot make Mary happy.

Sheldon is still frustrated at not being able to attend the lecture and is still reminded of it by the television program. Georgie is on the phone with Jana in his room, while Mary also wants to make a call in the kitchen. By chance, she overhears the conversation and learns that the girl's parents will not be home and Jana Georgie invites them to her home. The latter is enthusiastic and emphasizes that his parents do not have to know this.

Sheldon is still fixated on being unable to attend the lecture, so he can't even focus on John Sturgis's lecture. He speaks to him and learns how much he would like to travel to California. John then makes a suggestion. Mary is in the living room when Georgie grabs the keys and tries to get away. When Mary asks where he wants to go, he reveals that he wants to go to Jana and stresses that her parents are there. When Mary follows, Georgie notices that she's acting weird, but she denies it. She only wants to inquire about Jana's parents. Again Georgie speaks to her about her behavior. Finally, Mary admits that he heard his conversation with his girlfriend, so she knows Georgie is lying. The latter is not impressed and wants to disappear. Only when Mary threatens to let George know about it does he give up. Missy, who has been listening to the argument, informs her father, who does not like the tense relationship at all. Sheldon also takes the chance to tell his father that the university will pay the cost of the trip to California. Missy is not pleased about this and expresses sarcastically about it, which in turn Sheldon cannot interpret correctly.

To make sure that the costs were actually borne again, George phoned John and informed Mary shortly afterwards. Although she is happy that Sheldon's wish is fulfilled, she would like to start the journey herself. But since George was asked first, he reassured his wife. But she thinks she is having a fight with Georgie, which is why her distance would do her good. However, George does not change his mind, which is why Mary reminds him that Sheldon will have problems with his bathroom schedule and different time zone.

George puts everything on the truck and Mary takes a picture of the two, so that even Sheldon is happy about it. Since Georgie is not allowed to go out, he hangs in front of the television all the time, which Mary disapproves of at some point. He gets upset about it and can't wait to move out. Meanwhile, Missy is out with Connie, but cannot enjoy it as she is frustrated that Sheldon always gets his way. Connie understands this and therefore suggests doing something funny after training. Missy then expresses the wish to be allowed to smoke her first cigarette, which Connie denies. When Missy then wants to have ear holes, she does not immediately reject it.

George and Sheldon have now arrived on the plane, but he cannot decide on a seat, so George makes the decision for him. Meanwhile, Mary tries to start a conversation with Georgie, who always shows her the cold shoulder. Finally, she visits him in his room and admits that life is difficult enough if you make the right decisions. Since Georgie cannot believe that his mother once made a wrong decision, he makes an ironic remark. Mary is not impressed by this and lets her son know that she once skipped school to be able to drink beer with her boyfriend, who was not George. When Georgie is still not convinced, he makes it clear that Jana is not pregnant. Mary uses this to make it clear that she didn't tell her parents about an overnight stay with George and got pregnant, which is why she had to get married. Georgie believes that this was a mistake, but Mary denies it. However, she makes it clear that she should have been honest with her parents.

Sheldon and George buckled up for the flight so the stewardess can inform passengers about the security measures. Sheldon panics and escapes to the flight toilet. George follows him, but fails to get him out. Finally he locks himself up with his son and tries to convince him to take a seat again. When Sheldon refuses, George compares him to Mr. Spock and himself to Kirk. He

reminds him that his role model was also afraid but was strong. Sheldon takes care of this and even allows George to take his hand with him. At Caltech, father and son find that the university is made for Sheldon.





## An Academic Crime and a More Romantic Taco Bell

Season 3

Episode Number: 61

Season Episode: 17

Originally aired: Thursday March 05, 2020  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Maria Ferrari  
Teleplay: Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Melissa Joan Hart  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ava Allan (Jana), Louie Anderson (Ralph), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Magnus Chhan (Student), Lyn Alicia Henderson (Sally), Isabel May (Veronica), Stacey Moseley (Carol), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16467  
Summary: Dr. Sturgis is furious when Sheldon accuses him of plagiarism. Also, Mary sets out to find a "girl trophy" for Missy's end-of-season baseball ceremony, and Georgie has an awkward run-in with Veronica while on a date with his new girlfriend, Jana.



Sheldon and the others are waiting for John to show up for the lecture. When that's not the case, everyone leaves the room, leaving only Sheldon. When he speaks to a student about why everyone is leaving and the student replies that John is no longer coming, Sheldon emphasizes that he can teach the class himself and stands at the desk, but the others leave anyway. John is typing something on his computer when Sheldon is standing in the door frame and wants to know why he is not teaching. Only then does John notice that he has completely lost track of time and thinks that this

happens when you do something that you enjoy. Since Sheldon cannot understand what that should be, John says that he is proposing a theory that is about time. Sheldon thinks that's very interesting.

On the way home, Sheldon wants to read the theory, but it's too dark in the back seat so he asks Connie for a flashlight. Although she has one, she emphasizes that she is driving straight. Sheldon, who absolutely wants to read the theory immediately, climbs forward himself. He is amazed at what John wrote. Connie reminds Sheldon that he always gets sick reading. But he thinks that only happens in the back seat. A short time later, he vomits loudly, so that Connie exhorts him to stop reading. Missy watches television in the living room while Mary gets ready and informs her daughter about being with the Sparks for a while. When she asks why, Mary says it's about a baseball mothers meeting. Missy is not very interested in this and is more happy about the television program.

Mary has arrived at Brenda and informs her that she got vegetables as snacks. Brenda is not very happy about this and lets her neighbor understand that snacks are a code word for

wine. However, she can reassure Mary because she always has a bottle ready. Then the two join Meredith and Carla and Brenda distribute the tasks. While Meredith takes care of the grill party and Carla takes care of the photos, Mary should take care of the trophies. When she has a question, Brenda cuts her off and opens the bottle of wine.

Georgie went to a restaurant with Jana and found that Veronica worked as a waitress. When she comes to the table, she shows herself embarrassed and greets the two rather cautiously. Georgie introduces the two of them and emphasizes that they did not know that Veronica works in the restaurant. The latter shows understanding and reminds him that the two have not seen each other for a long time. Then she takes up the drink order. Sheldon, meanwhile, is sitting in the kitchen, letting his father George know that it's great that he can read John's theory before it is published. Then he makes it clear that John made a mistake. He wants to let him know by phone. George does not like the project and tries to make his son understand the reason for it. When Sheldon cannot understand this, George tries to explain that he is not rude, which he also cannot understand. George then gives him some examples, since Sheldon is often rude, which he pleads guilty to, but disagrees. Then he calls John and informs him of his mistakes. Only then does John notice his own mistake and calls himself an idiot. Sheldon disagrees with him and calls him a fool.

Georgie and Jana are on their way home in the car and Jana wants to know if she was there only for the purpose because he wanted to see Veronica. However, Georgie emphasizes that he has never been to the restaurant with her and that he hoped to be able to make out with Jana, which she denies. The next morning, Mary drives to a store that sells trophies. Since the seller isn't exactly talkative, Mary finds her way around and drops sarcastic comments. Then she leaves the shop again and tries her luck somewhere else because there are only male characters.

Sheldon calls John again. He is in a bathrobe and listens carefully to Sheldon. Together they notice that they can come up with a solution to the problem. In the evening, Mary looks through a trophy catalog and finds that only baseball prizes are listed for boys. In doing so, she makes it clear to George that Missy deserves a special prize for the first time, against which George wants to know whether she believes that Missy can only trust this trophy, which she denies, but George thinks that at least she accepts it, with Mary agreeing .

The next day, Veronica and Georgie meet at the lockers so that he can tip her for the previous evening. He mentions that he wanted to get out alive quickly. Veronica finds this amusing and lets Georgie know that she's been working there for a few weeks now, saving money for college. Georgie emphasizes that she insists even more that she accepts the money. When Veronica then wants to know what Jana thinks of it, he thinks that he does not know and that they should probably not talk to each other, but he is happy to do it. Veronica agrees. When Georgie sees Jana at the stairs shortly thereafter, he quickly says goodbye.

John makes a joke at the end of his lecture, which only Sheldon laughs about. Then John informs him that his theory has now been completed and Sheldon will mention it in the acknowledgment. The latter is not particularly enthusiastic about this and expects to be performed directly after John, since he helped him to correct his theory in the first place. John does not allow himself to be dissuaded from this, so that the two get into a fight and John describes him as a tearful baby. Sheldon is horrified and says that John needs a baby and lets him know he won't be back. In the car, he continues to get upset about it and calls John a thief. Connie then tries to make it clear to him that John is not a thief. Sheldon then believes that she is on his side, but Connie makes it clear to her grandson that this is not the case.

The next day, Mary visits the store again and lets the seller know that she is giving him another chance. He lets her know that if she gives him \$ 50 and can wait six weeks, he'll have her make a special trophy for Missy. Mary is outraged and then accepts the suggestion to buy the pony stature. Then she makes changes in the garage and is raised by her mother Connie. Meanwhile, Sheldon calls Dr. Linkletter and informs him of John's deed. He promises to talk to John but doesn't want to jump to conclusions.

At lunch at school, Georgie is sitting at a table with Jana, but can't really concentrate on the conversation as he watches Veronica a few tables further. It is only when Jana mentions that he could cut his hair and make comparisons with George Michael that he becomes sensitive. Missy is playing a computer game when Mary enters the room and admits that she has to show something because she is out of patience. When she presents her homemade trophy to her daughter, Missy is horrified. Mary then explains that she wanted to make her special and

bought a new Barbie for it. Missy is beside herself and would rather have had the new Barbie. In addition, she emphasizes that she cannot show this to all the boys. Disappointed, Mary wants to leave the room, but is held back by her daughter, who wants the trophy and thinks the gesture is very nice. Then she tinkers them in the garden with a firecracker and causes it to explode.

Sheldon receives a call from John, who is pretty angry with him and wants to know why Sheldon accuses him of theft. He tries to make it clear to him that this can ruin his career. However, Sheldon continues to insist on being mentioned as a co-author. John reminds him that he was not only his mentor but also his friend and that he insulted him. When Sheldon tries to justify himself, John makes clear to him that he no longer wants to see him in his lectures and hangs up.



## A Couple Bruised Ribs and a Cereal Box Ghost Detector

Season 3  
Episode Number: 62  
Season Episode: 18

Originally aired: Thursday March 12, 2020  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Eric Kaplan, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Maria Ferrari  
Director: Chris Koch  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ava Allan (Jana), Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Katherine Von Till (Local TV Newscaster)  
Production Code: T12.16468  
Summary: When George Sr. accidentally lands the school librarian in the hospital, the Cooper family must nurse her back to health; Meemaw gives Georgie relationship advice.



Mary is on the phone with John and fully understands that he is angry with Sheldon and cannot forgive him for his behavior. After Mary ends the call, Sheldon wants to know if John has apologized for what Mary says no. Sheldon cannot understand this, but says that he belongs to the class of Dr. Linkletter will change. His mother forbids him to attend lectures at the university at all. She emphasizes that while he's smart enough for college, he's not mature enough. So that he doesn't get angry, he goes into the garage and plays with his trains.

Georgie prepares for the football game and looks at the cheerleaders for Veronica when Jana comes to him and surprises him. Georgie quickly claims to have been looking for her. Jana emphasizes that she wanted to wish him luck for the game and that she will keep an eye on him and is serious. Georgie is therefore embarrassed. Meanwhile, George is making final preparations for the game when Ms. Hutchins approaches him. The latter greets them warmly, but is surprised at their arrival. She then says that her therapist has given advice to try something new once a week. She also inquires whether Sheldon is present because she hoped that she could sit next to him. However, George denies this and offers Ms. Hutchins to watch the game from the sidelines, which the latter happily accepts. Shortly thereafter, George evades a player who runs Ms. Hutchins and drops her to the ground. An emergency doctor is immediately called and she asks George to tell her therapist that she hates him in case she dies.

Sheldon went to Connie and informed her that Mary had forbidden him to go to the lectures. Connie notes that sometimes it takes time to learn things. When Sheldon says that she still has a lot to learn, she throws him out of the house. Meanwhile, Ms. Hutchins is taken to the hospital and George tries to cheer her up by saying that it's a great story for her grandchildren.

But that one thinks she is completely alone and starts to cry, which makes George even more uncomfortable. Sheldon is in the garage with Tam, notifying him of Mary's ban. Tam emphasizes that it is perfectly normal in his culture for parents to treat their children as such, even when they are grown up, and gives an example from his family. Sheldon is then grateful not to be part of Tam's culture.

George telephones Mary about Ms. Hutchins' condition and is grateful when his wife suggests she stay with the Coopers first. After the conversation, Wayne notifies his colleague about the game, and then inquires about Ms. Hutchins' condition. George informs him that she has whiplash, some bruised ribs, and a broken arm and collarbone. That's why he has to accept Wayne's ridicule. Sheldon is thrilled when Ms. Hutchins stays with the Coopers for a few days and also puts her in the picture about the argument with Mary. A little later, Mary and George move into Georgie's bed again. He doesn't think it's okay, not even asked if Ms. Hutchins can stay in his room. Therefore, he makes it clear to stay with Connie, which in turn comments George with never coming back. Ms. Hutchins is now sitting in the living room with Sheldon and Missy and continues to be besieged by his problem. Missy, on the other hand, is more interested in the accident and learns that Ms. Hutchins has not received mouth-to-mouth resuscitation from George.

During a TV evening with Connie, Georgie took the chance and asked her if he could look for other girls in a relationship. The former notes that this is possible until marriage. When Georgie notes that Dale has also given this tip, Connie becomes sensitive and notices that Dale is in contact with his ex-wife June again. When she wants to know more about it, Georgie keeps a low profile because he fears that he will lose his job. However, Connie tries to get more out of her grandson.

Ms. Hutchins is still besieged by Sheldon until George sends him to bed. He also asks if there is anything he can do for her. Shortly after, when she mentions her cats Edgar and Allan, George sets off grumpily to take care of them. He is attacked by them. He doesn't want to talk to Mary about it later. Meanwhile, Connie tries to get more out of Georgie, who refuses.

The next morning Missy wants to know from her mother if Ms. Hutchins is still alive, fearing that there is a ghost in the house. Sheldon informs his mother that he will have breakfast with Ms. Hutchins because she understands him best. After Sheldon has left, Missy realizes how much Mary's current situation is bothering and offers her an open ear at all times. Sheldon discusses with Ms. Hutchins when George joins. When she notices what happened to his face, she knows immediately which hangover has done this to him. Meanwhile, Connie greets Georgie and wants to know from him whether he slept well, which he affirmed. When she wants to ask him another question about Dale, he tries to get away.

For dinner, George Ms. Hutchins cuts everything bite-size, while Sheldon still can't forget Mary's ban. Connie and Dale are in the car. She comes to speak to his ex-wife, mentioning that he has contact with her again. When Connie reacts funny, he wants to know if she is jealous, but she says no. At the same time Georgie and Jana smooch in the car. She mentions that she could always do that. Georgie then realizes that this is a long time and Jana realizes that he is not really at it. Connie and Dale are still arguing and she wants to know how he sees their relationship. They agree that they have to get involved. Jana wants to know if Georgie wants to date other girls while driving. Georgie denies her testimony, but emphasizes that he would like to have girls next to her, which annoys her. Angry Jana gets out and Georgie follows her in the car and tries to make it up to her.

Ms. Hutchins joins in at dinner, talks about her own family problems and stresses that she would like to undo it. Sheldon then understands and lets his mother know that he will apologize to John. Ms. Hutchins then says that she actually meant an apology to Mary. Sheldon therefore emphasizes that he will come back. Shortly after, when Missy asked what family member it was, Ms. Hutchins mentioned that her cat had run away after being given her other food. In the evening, Mary puts the twins into bed and Sheldon takes the opportunity to apologize to her for his behavior. Mary is happy about it, but emphasizes that it does not change her opinion. Sheldon therefore emphasizes that he may wear them down, which Mary can live with.

George looks at the news and is frustrated to find that the football accident will be an issue for a long time to come.



## A House for Sale and Serious Woman Stuff

Season 3

Episode Number: 63

Season Episode: 19

Originally aired: Thursday April 02, 2020  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Maria Ferrari  
Teleplay: Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Jason Alexander (Mr. Lundy), Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), London Cheshire (Marcus), Mary Grill (Officer Robin), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Bianca Lopez (Pregnant Woman), Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. Macelroy), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Ian Ousley (Jeremy), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), L. Emille Thomas (Umpire)  
Production Code: T12.16469  
Summary: When Sheldon learns the house next door is for sale, he takes it upon himself to find the perfect neighbors. Also, Missy is torn when she's forced to pitch against her boyfriend at the baseball game.



Sheldon and Missy are watching TV when Missy hears the ice cream van. She jumps up and wants to run outside when her mother reminds her that she still needs money and warns her not to run, which Missy does not stick to. Then she also questions Sheldon, who gives himself up and also picks up money. Mary also reminds him not to run. Sheldon makes her aware of his shoes while Mary replies that she was joking. On the way back to the house, he becomes aware that the neighboring house should be sold. Angry, Sheldon tells his mother about it, who tries to calm him down. Finally, Mary tries to make her son aware that the new neighbors could also have children his age.

Sheldon makes it clear that he knows this and is not a fan of it, while Missy is busy licking her ice cream from her arm in the living room.

Missy knocks on her meemaw as she has important women's matters to discuss. After Connie brews hot tea, Missy tells her that she has a boyfriend. She promises her granddaughter not to tell Mary. Then Connie inquires whether she already has dates in her age, which Missy denies, as well as holding hands. So she gets a better understanding of why her granddaughter thinks she has a boyfriend. Missy then presents her with a piece of paper, in which she has marked Yes as an answer whether she wants to be Marcus' girlfriend. Connie shows understanding.

Sheldon, meanwhile, watches from the window how people are streaming in and out of the neighboring house and informs his father George, since he cannot understand why nobody can get more information. George explains to his son that this is an open house. Sheldon realizes why



he wasn't allowed to make an emergency call. He goes inside and looks at the potential buyers. When he then turns to the markler, he realizes that this is the acting teacher Mr. Lundy. Sheldon notes that he already has two jobs. The latter ironically emphasizes that these jobs are also well paid, which is why he only works as a marketer on weekends for fun.

Connie still doesn't really know where Missy's problem is. This tells that she has to play against Marcus next weekend and fears that he could be angry with her if Missy hits him. Connie wants to know why she thinks that and learns that it was similar with another boy. Without further ado, she talks her granddaughter into doing her best. A short time later, Mr. Lundy visits Mary and informs her that Sheldon is messing up the business for him. She immediately promises to take care of it. Mr. Lundy takes a quick look around the house and thinks he can also sell Mary's junk.

In the school library, Sheldon reads a book for owners and is addressed by Tam. Sheldon tells of his problem with the possible new neighbors, but forbids his friend to talk about his family. Since he found a way, he calls Officer Robin and tells her about the house and asks if there was a murder. Since Robin would have to check first, Sheldon apologizes to Mr. Givens, who is very happy about the absence. Meanwhile, Robin has checked but found no murder. Sheldon tries again, but is strangled by her.

Connie has an appointment with Dale and tries to convince him that Missy will not be set up the next game, which he cannot understand. Connie therefore tells him the reason, but cannot get through to him, since Dale claims to be a cranky man with no feelings. Then she uses her charms, which means that he cannot resist. Mr. Lundy is teaching some students and at the end of the lesson tries to get her parents to report to him about the house. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon comes up to him and asks him about the house. He admits that he hasn't sold it yet. Annoyed by Sheldon, he offers to find a buyer of his choice. However, Sheldon has had no success with school staff. Mary is at work and Pastor Jeff visits her. He found out about the empty house next to the Coopers. But Mary is far from enthusiastic about the idea that she and Jeff will be neighbors, which he cannot understand and is offended. In the evening, Sheldon tries to persuade his father George to buy another house. Since this also fails, he asks his brother Georgie, who also declines. Since Mary is also getting annoyed by this, she forbids her son from interfering in Mr. Lundy's business and signals that she also has no real desire for Pastor Jeff to become her neighbor.

The next day, Mary's relationship with Jeff is pretty tense, so she asks God for help. But she has to find out that God shows her the way to accept Jeff as a neighbor. Sheldon also complies with his mother's request and confesses to Mr. Lundy that he does not interfere. The latter is very sad about it, so Sheldon apologizes again. After he's gone, Mr. Lundy praises his successful acting.

Missy is at the game and Dale notices that she is not really focused. He offers to replace her. Meanwhile, Mary visits Jeff and apologizes for her behavior. She confesses that he likes him and his wife Robin very much, which he is very happy about. Ultimately, he also admits that Robin made sure that nobody else got the house.

Missy and Dale are watching the game and fear to lose. Finally Missy asks to be brought in, and learns that Connie has spoken to Dale about her problem. Ultimately, Missy can win and realizes that Marcus is not angry at all. When that touches her hand, she runs to Connie without further ado and announces this success. When Connie wants to give her a high five, Missy pulls her hand back because it was touched by Marcus.

Mary receives a visit from Jeff and Robin, who announce that they have bought the house across the street. They also let Mary know that they will have children soon. When Sheldon learns about it and Jeff gives him the prospect of once being able to work as a babysitter, Sheldon imagines a bad picture, goes back to his room and lets Mary know that he is preparing for college.

## A Baby Tooth and the Egyptian God of Knowledge

Season 3

Episode Number: 64

Season Episode: 20

Originally aired: Thursday April 16, 2020  
Story: Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Arriane Alexander (Customer #2), Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Christian Benz Belnavis (Customer #1), Dave Fennoy (Thoth), Rich Grosso (Croupier), Phil Hendrie (Albert Einstein (voice)), Cyndi Lauper (Self (voice)), John Mariano (Richard Feynman (voice)), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Bob Newhart (Professor Proton (voice)), Bob Rumnock (Older Man), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Ryan Stiles (Dr. Bowers)  
Production Code: T12.16470  
Summary: Sheldon has a scientific breakthrough at the dentist's office. Also, Dale and Meemaw go to the casino, and Georgie makes a big mistake when Dale leaves him in charge of the store.



Dr. Bowers informs Mary that Sheldon has a milk tooth, which is unlikely to fall out on its own. Mary suspects what he wants to say and therefore wants to know if they can't wait until he falls out of his own accord. Dr. Bowers denies this and makes it clear that this could cause the other teeth to grow crooked. Mary is aware of this and reminds the dentist how Sheldon behaves when it comes to blood, needles and pain. He advises her not to mention all of this when she tells Sheldon about the procedure. However,

he refuses to inform Sheldon about it. On the way back, Mary takes heart and tells him about the conversation with Dr. Bowers. Sheldon is not pleased about this and is even less likely to be stunned for the procedure. Missy enjoys the conversation between the two.

Dale is still billing while Connie sits next to her and complains that this kind of date is not what she wanted while she shaved her legs. Dale therefore emphasizes once again that he will soon be finished and will then take her to a nice restaurant. Since she doesn't agree with that either, she suggests instead to drive away over the weekend. Dale is not sure at first because he does not want to close the shop, but thinks about the idea and says that he can trust Georgie to look after the shop alone, which Connie agrees with.

At school, Sheldon visits Ms. Hutchins in the library and reports about his upcoming dentist appointment and that a milk tooth should be extracted. However, since he does not want to be drugged, he is looking for an alternative and would like to try it with a certain technique. Although the school library has such media, Ms. Hutchins has deposited video for upcoming births and is handing it to Sheldon. At home, he looks at this in the presence of Missy, who reminds her brother that a milk tooth is being pulled and that he is not having a child. However, Sheldon

makes it clear to his sister that technology can also help with his problem. When he mentions how difficult a child is at birth, Missy realizes that she never wants to have children. Meanwhile, Georgie is busy in Dale's shop when he approaches him and informs him that he will be going out for a weekend with Connie, which is why Georgie is solely responsible for the shop. The latter is very happy with the trust and wants to know whether he can let people go and get more money, but Dale says no.

Sheldon and Mary are waiting for their dentist appointment when Dr. Bowers asks both to the treatment room. When Mary would rather stay in the waiting room, he doesn't tolerate a contradiction. In the treatment room, Sheldon makes it clear that he doesn't want to have drugs and needles and instead pant like a child was born. Dr. Bowers finally presents him with a pair of pliers, which makes Sheldon agree to the drugs. Connie and Dale, meanwhile, are on their way to the casino, informing their friend that they are already known in the casino and should not be surprised. Then she wants to know what he wants to do in the casino. They also talk about Georgie and Dale emphasizes that he thinks the boy is much smarter than it seems. Connie then says that he is probably not so smart himself as she believed, but Dale takes it easy with one saying. Meanwhile Georgie happily serves his customers. Meanwhile, Sheldon is unsettled again, so Mary says he should consider it a different kind of science. When he is finally under anesthesia, Dr. Bowers relieved.

Sheldon is in a dream in a kind of fortune teller hall. There he meets John, who promises that the Great Truth has all the answers to science. Sheldon initially doubts, then goes to Truth and asks him a question about science.

Although Sheldon speaks during treatment despite anesthesia, Dr. Bowers not surprised. Georgie tries to encourage the customer to buy. When he returns to the cash register, he notices that it is open and empty. In panic, Georgie runs onto the street but can't see anyone. Meanwhile, Dale and Connie are in the casino playing black jack. When Connie loses, they go to the bar. Sheldon wakes up from anesthesia and tells Mary and Missy about his dream about a theory. However, he has to admit that he forgot, which in turn amuses Missy. Connie and Dale are sitting at the bar and he mentions that this is his favorite place. In the further course of the conversation they come to speak about their age, so that Connie is surprised which is why Dale is still working and not having a bit of fun. The latter emphasizes that he is now having fun with her and spontaneously suggests going to New Orleans to get married there. Connie is horrified by this proposal and rejects it. Dale then runs away. Georgie has closed the shop and is trying to find the thief — but he cannot hope for support. Sheldon meanwhile tries different things to put himself back in a trance like under anesthesia and has no success either. Georgie has closed the shop and is trying to find the thief — but he cannot hope for support. Sheldon meanwhile tries different things to put himself back in a trance like under anesthesia and has no success either. Georgie has closed the shop and is trying to find the thief — but he cannot hope for support. Sheldon meanwhile tries different things to put himself back in a trance like under anesthesia and has no success either.

Connie is lying on the hotel bed when Dale comes back. She describes him as childish and lets him know that she has already received a marriage proposal and has also rejected it and that there is nothing personal against him. Dale is not very good at that. He lets Connie know that he won't do anything more for her and her family. Then he angrily goes to the bathroom. Sheldon, meanwhile, has created a mixture that should put him back in a trance. Georgie is plagued by a guilty conscience, so he goes to his saved money so that Dale doesn't know about it. Sheldon takes the mixture and realizes that it doesn't work. Suddenly Albert Einstein, Stephen Hawking, Professor Proton and Cyndi Lauper speak to him. Ultimately, he still has no result, but must go to the bathroom shortly thereafter.

Georgie arrives at the store in the morning and realizes that the door is a crack open. When he enters the store, he threatens the police and notices that Dale is back. The latter does not give him an answer as to why he is back. Georgie then reports on the incident and wants to hand over the saved money to Dale. Dale can't believe what he's hearing and fires Georgie.

## A Secret Letter and a Lowly Disc of Processed Meat

Season 3

Episode Number: 65

Season Episode: 21

Originally aired: Thursday April 30, 2020  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Emily Berry (Janice), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Valerie Mahaffey (Ms. Macelroy), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens)  
Production Code: T12.16471  
Summary: Sheldon discovers that Mary's been keeping a secret about his future. Also, Meemaw is furious when she learns Dale fired Georgie.



Sheldon and Missy are at home alone and he wants to make spaghetti and sausages, but gets the jar of tomato paste. In his distress he asks Missy to open the glass. This reminds him that Mary makes them the food, which Sheldon confirms, but also emphasizes that she is currently not there. Missy therefore emphasizes watching TV for this reason. Sheldon cuts the sausages into small slices and watches a piece roll off the kitchen table and across the floor and under the fridge.

Sheldon looks for a working flashlight and Missy tells her to look into Mary's

cupboard. While searching, he also finds a letter from Caltech and asks Missy in wonder why Mary kept the letter from him. Finally, she asks her brother to read the letter, but Sheldon wants to keep the letter secret, so Missy reads through the letter, but Sheldon is torn about whether he wants to know the content. In case of need, he obtains information from a law firm. At the same time, Georgie visits Meemaw and informs her that Dale fired him, even though he returned the money he had stolen. Since Connie has not spoken to him in a long time, she is very shocked about her grandson's dismissal. Meanwhile, Sheldon has taken advice and lets Missy know that she can now tell him the contents of the letter. But first she wants to have a little joke with him. Dale receives an angry call from Connie at the same time, making it clear to him that he may be angry with her, but not with her grandson. Since Dale shows little interest, she makes it clear that she had a guilty conscience because of her dispute, but this is now over. Dale ends the conversation with no interest. Since Dale shows little interest, she makes it clear that she had a guilty conscience because of her dispute, but this is now over. Dale ends the conversation with no interest. Since Dale shows little interest, she makes it clear that she had a guilty conscience because of her dispute, but this is now over. Dale ends the conversation with no interest.

Missy, however, has made Sheldon put on a dress with a clown nose and a hat and takes a picture of it. As she continues to make fun of it, Sheldon loses nerve and admonishes her. Missy

then makes it clear that Caltech would like to have him at her school. Sheldon can't believe that and doesn't understand why Mary shouldn't tell him. When she returns from shopping, Sheldon confronts her. Mary feels attacked and doesn't see why she should owe her son an answer. Angry, he wants to know from her why she didn't tell him anything. She defends herself with the fact that he will not go and therefore there was no reason for her to inform him about it. She also makes it clear to him that the letter was addressed to her and George. Sheldon therefore wants to know which is why his father was silent. However, Mary doesn't give him another answer, but sends him to his room. Since Sheldon is still asking for an answer, he climbs out of the window and visits George in the pub, where he has an appointment with Wayne and Mr. Givens. When Sheldon shows him the letter, he realizes that Mary didn't tell him about it either.

Mary is preparing the meal when Sheldon comes home with George, which surprises her because she thought he was in his room. George therefore asks him to go back into the room, while Mary makes it clear that he should stay there. Then George confronts his wife. The latter feels attacked again and makes it clear that he is otherwise not interested in his son, but George notes that this time it is about his son's future and that he has a say in it. Mary also makes it clear to her husband that Sheldon is not going anywhere, whereupon he leaves the house in frustration. In the evening, Mary eats with Missy in the kitchen and tries to start a conversation, but her daughter only answers in monosyllables and is happy when Georgie comes home. This makes it clear that he has not yet found a job and is not hungry, which is why he leaves them alone again. Late that night, Mary was already in bed when George came into the bedroom. She apologizes for her behavior, but also admits that several colleges have already asked. George can't believe Mary didn't tell him this, and the two argue about what Sheldon and Missy notice. That makes Sheldon realize it's his fault. Meanwhile, Mary and George continue to fight, so he decides to spend the night on the couch. When he wants to leave the bedroom, Sheldon is crying in front of him. Mary asks her son to come to comfort him. But Sheldon makes it clear that he would rather be comforted by his father. Mary is very hurt about it and remains alone, while George brings his son back to bed.

The next day, George takes Sheldon to school and discusses how to convince Mary that he can go to college. At school, they come up with a more specific plan where Sheldon realizes that Mary has God on her side too. At the same time she sits thoughtfully on the swing and smokes. Brenda catches her and can't believe Mary smokes. She defends herself that this is her first cigarette. Brenda makes fun of Mary's problems. When she addresses Sheldon, she notices that Mary is crying and invites her to her home. The two smoke and drink in the Herschel chicken coop and she tells Brenda that both Sheldon and George are angry with them. Brenda emphasizes that Mary is self-sacrificing to her family anyway, and makes it clear that she is in the chicken coop, smokes and drinks in the early morning. Mary therefore reveals that she is afraid that Sheldon will leave home early. Brenda reveals that she is afraid that Billy will never move out. When Mary thinks that will not be the case, Brenda recognizes completely new sides in her neighbor.

George and Sheldon are still busy with their plan. Mary, on the other hand, brings Missy biscuits to the room and tries to make it clear to her daughter that she doesn't have to be worried about the argument. But Missy reveals that it is not easy. At that moment George and Sheldon come home and Mary asks her daughter to eat the cookies.

Sheldon makes it clear to his mother that he has prepared something with George for her to look at without prejudice. Mary promises that she will succeed. After starting the video, Mr. Givens, Ms. Ingram, Ms. Macelroy, Director Petersen, and also John clearly reveal that Sheldon is a very intelligent mind who will make college. After the video, George asks his son to leave him and Mary alone. Mary is touched and admits that Sheldon will go to college soon.

A few days later, Sheldon brings the piece of sausage behind the fridge. Shortly before he dumps it in the trash, he thanks him for going to college. In the evening Georgie and Connie drive to Dale's shop and throw eggs at him for revenge and have fun with it.

# **Season Four**





# Graduation

Season 4

Episode Number: 66

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Thursday November 05, 2020  
Story: Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Mayim Bialik (Amy Farrah Fowler (voice)), Luis Victor Jimenez (Waiter), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Danielle Pinnock (Ms. Ingram), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Katherine Von Till (Kimberly)  
Production Code: T12.16751  
Summary: After graduating high school, Sheldon has a breakdown when he realizes he may not be ready for college; Dale tries to make amends with Meemaw.



Sheldon, Mary, and George find themselves in Petersen's office, who notify to them that Sheldon is ready for college. Sheldon points out that Petersen is secretly smoking behind the shed. However, he says that he quit smoking more than a year ago. Mary, on the other hand, can't believe that her son is actually ready to go to college, so she tries again. Petersen confirms this again and emphasizes that students are more likely to drop out of high school after two years because they are going to prison or are pregnant,

whereupon George comments that this could be more likely to be the case with Georgie and Missy, for which Mary blames him. Petersen directs the conversation back to Sheldon and says that he is the best in his class, which is why he can also give the closing speech. Mary is surprised, which Sheldon also notices and he gives her to understand that he has to be the best in the class average. Petersen then notes that he is already missing Sheldon.

Sheldon and Tam are on their way to the library to have lunch. Sheldon mentions that Tam will miss him. The other, however, that Sheldon's presence made sure that he can get to know girls better. However, since he doesn't understand Tam's irony, he is happy to receive this compliment. The two exchange ideas while eating, but Sheldon looks distracted because he can't find his glasses and suspects them to be in his locker. Before he goes there, he admonishes Tam not to steal his food, which Tam promises. However, after Sheldon has left the room, Tam helps himself and imitates his friend. Meanwhile Dale stands in front of Connie's door and is happy that he was allowed to come to her, which she comments rather dryly. Shortly thereafter, he apologizes to her and also regrets having fired Georgie. Connie finds the apology not enough and tells him to try harder. Dale complies with this request and draws her attention to the bouquet, for which he has been to three different shops to find some in purple. Connie notes that they are pretty, which Dale uses to compliment her, that she is prettier than the flowers, which she accepts with

a laugh. Sheldon is still looking for his glasses and can't find them and even disrupts Ms. Ingram's lessons and asks a girl who can't help him. A little later he storms into Petersen's office, where the girl from class is crying because she is pregnant. Petersen emphasizes that Sheldon's glasses are not with him, what makes them freak out. Since Sheldon has still not found anything, he goes to his father George and expects him to be driven home, since he suspects his glasses there. Since George has to prepare for training, he refuses his son's request, so Sheldon wants to call Mary to look for the glasses. But George reminds him that she also works and asks him if he wants to do the same in high school, which Sheldon denies and George makes him understand that he has to take care of his own stuff. So Sheldon wants to call Mary to look for the glasses. But George reminds him that she also works and asks him if he wants to do the same in high school, which Sheldon denies and George makes him understand that he has to take care of his own stuff.

At home, Sheldon sits in the kitchen trying to change his bathroom and television rules while Mary prepares the meal. Sheldon wonders if the other classmates in his new class could possibly tell him something about the latest episode with Professor Proton if he hasn't seen it yet. Mary then wants to know from him whether someone has ever told him something about the latest episode, which Sheldon denies. At the same time, Georgie is sitting at Dale's and thanks for getting his job back. Dale insists that it is his pleasure and takes an envelope out of the drawer and hands it to Georgie. The latter is amazed when he finds money in it, which Dale also likes to do. Georgie mentions that he and Connie threw eggs at Dale's shop, which horrifies those who but also excused. After Georgie leaves, Dale insists that it is not easy to forgive.

At dinner together, Mary says the prayer and thanks also that Georgie got his job back. At the same time, Dale takes Connie out to the restaurant and acts like a gentleman, which Connie is very impressed with. But when she orders a margarita while Dale wants some water, she is surprised. But Dale says he wants to give up alcohol for a while, which is why Connie also wants to do without it. The two then get into an argument, so Dale asks the waiter to come back at a later date. Meanwhile, Mary is happy that Missy is finally getting into high school, which Sheldon doesn't find anything special. His mother then lists what will be new for Missy. She comments that she doesn't get any new clothes, because the family is too poor. George escapes the conversation and answers the phone instead. Shortly afterwards, he informs his family that a television crew will be coming to interview Sheldon. Meanwhile, Dale informs Connie that he wants to change his life while eating together and therefore asks her about Mary. Connie becomes prickly and suspicious at the same time when he starts talking about their Bible study.

The next day the television team is at home with the Coopers and wants to interview Sheldon and his parents. Missy draws attention to herself that she is also going to a new school and presents her song that she will sing at the graduation ceremony. Then the reporter conducts the interview so that George emphasizes that every day with Sheldon is a special and blessed one. After Sheldon has his say, he worries more about not being able to see his bathroom habits and Professor Proton. When he mentions what George said to him, the interview is cut short. Then Sheldon tells his mother that he might not be ready for college yet. George interferes and insists that he shouldn't piss him off and tries to find out whether Sheldon is kidding. But Mary thinks that the decision is entirely up to him.

At night in bed, Missy says she's scared and that it will feel strange when Sheldon goes to college. He is amazed that his sister says exactly what scares him. But Missy says that you can be afraid and then go through with things anyway. Sheldon then lets his parents know that they are ready for graduation. Mary is then also scared, while George emphasizes that he is proud of his son, which is why he always supports him.

On graduation day, Petersen announces Sheldon as a speaker who takes this task seriously. In his speech he emphasizes that it is dedicated to a person who has always supported him and mentions Missy and repeats her words. However, Sheldon is not mentioned in her closing speech. At the subsequent party in the garden, Sheldon celebrates with his family, to which Dale is also invited and seeks a conversation with Mary.

## A Docent, A Little Lady and a Bouncer Named Dalton

Season 4

Episode Number: 67

Season Episode: 2

Originally aired:	Thursday November 12, 2020
Story:	Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Tara Hernandez
Teleplay:	Maria Ferrari, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick
Director:	Alex Reid
Show Stars:	Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))
Guest Stars:	Larry Cedar (Lawrence), Jill Johnson (Gretchen), Thomas W. Ashworth (Norman), L. Emille Thomas (Umpire), Krishna Smitha (Woman)
Production Code:	T12.16752
Summary:	Sheldon gets a summer job at the local train museum. Also, George and Missy bond when she embarks on a new stage of womanhood and Georgie discovers Mary's guilty pleasure.



A flyer at the board tells Sheldon about a summer job as a lecturer in a train museum and tells Mary about it. While driving, she wonders if there has ever been a boy Sheldon's age who got this job. But Sheldon says he has a college degree, that he knows more about trains than most, and that he can wear people down to get his way. Mary agrees with one rather annoyed. At home he calls the museum and after a 47-minute conversation he can convince the owner that he is the right person for the job.

While Sheldon and Missy are having breakfast, Mary prepares lunch for the two of them, which they take to the museum and baseball. George makes it clear to his daughter that they should leave as they have a long drive ahead of them. When Mary asks, Sheldon is upset, which is why they are more interested in Missy's game. She teases her brother by wearing a suit. George wants to know from his wife what she does during the day, what she answers with shopping and cleaning.

Sheldon is grateful for driving his Meemaw. Connie rather thanks that she doesn't have to go to Missy's game like this. Sheldon knocks on the door, but realizes that he cannot be heard, so Connie takes over and he is impressed that she even knocked four times. Shortly afterwards the two are opened and admission is offered. The owner praises Sheldon's suit, which he thanks. Then he would like to know whether he will also get an 'Ask me' button. The owner apologizes briefly to fetch one from the warehouse. Sheldon lets Connie know of his knowledge of the trains, but demands that she donate money, which she promptly does. But after Sheldon continues, she demands her money back. At the same time George and Missy are on their way to the football game and Missy says she is glad that Mary is not there so that she can haunt. George encourages her to continue spitting, but forbids her to do it in the car. Missy emphasizes that although she spits like a guy, she has a bladder like a girl, so George has to find a rest stop. Meanwhile, Mary vacuums and says goodbye to Georgie for work. After he leaves, she goes to her hiding place and

takes out a video cassette and watches the movie 'Road House' in peace. she goes to her hiding place and takes out a videotape and watches the movie 'Road House' in peace. she goes to her hiding place and takes out a videotape and watches the movie 'Road House' in peace.

Meanwhile, Sheldon is expanding his knowledge in the museum and impresses the owner, who emphasizes that he can still learn something. George wants to know if everything is ready for her game after she gets back in the truck. But Missy makes it clear to him that she has just got her first period, with which George is completely overwhelmed. In his helplessness he wants to drive her home, but Missy reminds him that her game is about to begin. But George suggests that she use a white lie, which she thinks nothing of. Finally, he suggests finding a phone booth and calling Mary. But Missy says that she can't help either and instead stop at the store and get everything that George agrees with. Meanwhile Sheldon can hardly wait to open the museum to visitors.

Mary looks at Road House at home and is caught by Georgie. He cannot believe that his devout mother watches such a film and thinks that she should be ashamed. When he arrives at the store, George wants to know how much money his daughter needs, but she says that he should buy the things. Meanwhile, Sheldon takes his job in the museum very seriously and drives the visitors and owners crazy. Meanwhile, Mary sucks the dust again and is watched by Georgie, who cannot understand his mother's behavior. The latter, however, thinks that it is her pleasure, which George does not know about either. He bought all of the things for Missy and is embarrassed when the saleswoman asks him if he needs help.

The owner of the museum tries to make Sheldon clear that there will be no further cooperation, which he cannot understand. On the way back, Sheldon is still upset that he was kicked out. Connie tries to make him understand that some people are not in the voice, for Sheldon's knowledge, but is soon annoyed herself. Missy thanks her father for helping and he shows her where to freshen up. Mary and Georgie are out to dinner, talking about the movie he says George would be interested in. He also suggests watching a movie with Bruce Willis. Connie and Sheldon are back, but she doesn't want to hear from him anymore, which is why she lets him stand in front of the door.

Missy is at the baseball game and is doing well, which George proudly watches from the stands and is praised by a mother for his daughter. He says that Missy is a lady, but corrects himself when she spits. In the evening, George watches 'MacGyver' when Mary tries to sell him the movie 'Road House' and is happy when he shows interest. However, when George thinks that the character of the film reminds him of Georgie, Mary loses the urge and agrees to continue watching what George is watching.

## Training Wheels and an Unleashed Chicken

Season 4  
Episode Number: 68  
Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Thursday November 19, 2020  
Story: Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan  
Director: Jeremy Howe  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Ramiz Monsef (Dr. Patel)  
Production Code: T12.16753  
Summary: With college in sight, Sheldon is determined to ride his bike without training wheels. Also, Mary and George Sr. argue overparenting styles.



Sheldon is outside, stopping his time to find out how long it will take him to get a certain route. He is watched by Billy and his chicken, but makes it clear to him that he should not interrupt him. Shortly afterwards he realizes that it has taken too long. In the kitchen he looks at his chest and confirms to Connie that he is looking to see if he already has chest hair. Since that is not the case, Sheldon wants to know if he will be man enough in two weeks, which his Meemaw denies and then wants to know why he asks. Sheldon

explains that she only has ten minutes to get from one classroom to the next at college. Mary, who has been following the conversation, suggests that he ask his teachers to leave a little earlier in order to have enough time, which Sheldon does not want. Even when Connie suggests using his bike. But Sheldon reminds them to still ride training bikes, which reminds his classmates that he is still a child. Then he wants to know if he already has armpit hair. Connie looks and tickles him, which Sheldon doesn't think is great.

Sheldon seeks out his brother Georgie in the garage, who is doing strength training. He asks his older brother to teach him that. But that reminds Sheldon that he has never done a workout. But Sheldon emphasizes that this is very important for him, so Georgie puts two small dumbbells in his hand and demonstrates the exercises. After two attempts, Sheldon gives up and leaves the garage. Then he visits his father George in the living room and wants to know how the last football games went. George says that they have lost a huge amount, which Sheldon does not like and instead goes to his sister Missy. He asks her to teach them to ride a bike without training wheels when she asks why he's not asking Mary, Connie, or George, Sheldon says that they are either working, too old, or too fat. So Missy agrees and tells herself to be a nice person. A little later, the two are outside and she makes it clear to her brother that she simply has to pedal. Sheldon follows her instructions and realizes that he is driving unaided because Missy has already let go. Shortly afterwards, Billy's chicken flies into view, so that Sheldon hits the mailbox and falls off the bike. so that Sheldon hits the mailbox and falls off his bike. so that Sheldon hits the mailbox and falls off his bike.



Missy storms into the kitchen and informs her father that Sheldon is injured. When she describes how it came about, he is not surprised. He finds his son on the lawn and in the presence of Billy and his chicken Belinda. George wants to see how badly his son is injured, but he refuses and is already feeling pain. George makes him aware that he has to go to the hospital and leaves the other two behind. In the treatment room, George says that his kids often get injuries like this when playing football and that Sheldon's arm isn't even swollen. That said, however, that he is valued in contrast to the football team. Shortly afterwards, the doctor comes back with the x-rays and makes it clear that Sheldon's right arm is broken, which requires a two-week cast. He is not at all enthusiastic about it and wants to know what he can expect there. Shortly thereafter, Mary appears, who was informed by George, but did not have to come to the hospital. When she asks how it all came about, she learns that it is Billy's chicken and she feels sorry for her son.

At home, Missy really wants to write something on Sheldon's arm in a cast so that he has a memory. The latter is not at all enthusiastic because it is a tragedy for him. At the same time, Brenda Sparks stands in front of the door with something to eat and asks about Sheldon's health. She also makes it clear that such an accident will never happen again and hands him the food. When George realizes that it is fried chicken, Brenda reiterates what she said. However, Missy does not give up, so Sheldon gives his approval. However, Missy makes a spelling and grammatical error, which bothers him terribly.

Since Georgie is left-handed, Sheldon wants to know what he has to consider in the near future. However, his brother cannot give him any good advice, which Sheldon disapproves of. At dinner he is helped by Georgie and George to put on his gloves. After prayer, George informs his family that Brenda prepared the chicken.

Sheldon has been struggling to get by on his own since he had his arm in a cast, which is why Mary supports him in everything. In the evening she reads him a story where Sheldon falls asleep and dreams of getting back on his bike. However, he also dreams that his training wheels have the face of Mary and remind him to have an intimate relationship forever. When Mary comes back into the living room, George wants to know if everything is okay. Mary tells him about Sheldon's dream. George makes his wife aware that her life's mission is to protect her son, which she does not find amusing.

Since George's words persist, she turns to her mother Connie. After making fun of herself for a bit, she makes it clear to Mary that as parents, it is difficult to watch children grow up. However, she makes her daughter aware that she still has George. But holds back with further comments.

In the evening Sheldon and Missy are in bed, but Missy cannot sleep, which is why he predicts the physics winners of the Nobel Prize. Since this doesn't help either, he wants to see his mother, who is supposed to sing "Soft Kitty" for him. Missy makes it clear to him to let this be because otherwise he will become a little boy again. Sheldon draws her attention to the fact that she has broken her arm. Missy notices this, but also tells him that his role model Stephen Hawking doesn't have it easy either and doesn't complain. Sheldon is impressed, goes back to bed and sings the song to himself.

The next morning he is proud of himself that he slept through the night and also manages to manage his daily routine himself. He remembers Missy's words and has his family and Billy write something on his cast as a memento. When Sheldon's cast is removed, he decides to get back on his bike and manages to ride without Missy's help. However, he is followed by a dog, which scares him.

## Bible Camp and a Chariot of Love

Season 4

Episode Number: 69

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Thursday December 03, 2020  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Maria Ferrari, Tara Hernandez, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ava Allan (Jana), Mckenna Grace (Paige), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Sharon Omi (Librarian), Rick Peters (Mr. Boggs)  
Production Code: T12.16754  
Summary: Sheldon finds himself in a fierce competition with Paige when their mothers force them to attend Vacation Bible School. Also, George is furious after Georgie makes a questionable purchase.



Mary is on her way with Sheldon and Missy so Sheldon can visit the stamp camp and is pretty excited. Missy is annoyed by this, but Mary says that Sheldon is looking forward to it and encourages him. In the library there, Sheldon has to find out that the camp is canceled because there was not enough interest. He tries to make it clear that people have long been interested in stamps that Mary feels sorry for him. Missy, on the other hand, is happy that Sheldon now has to go to Bible camp, which he doesn't like at

all.

Arrived at the Bible camp, Mary Sheldon tries to make it palatable that it is not so bad after all and shows him that God was obviously an astronaut. However, he corrects that God was a carpenter, to which Missy interjects that he may have built the rocket. When Sheldon wants to inquire further, Missy is distracted and leaves them both. Then he asks Mary to be allowed to service his car, which she refuses. The two are greeted by Paige and Mary takes the opportunity to visit Linda. Paige therefore wants to know from Sheldon whether he now believes in God, which he denies and thinks that his actual camp has failed and in return wants to know from Paige why she is in the camp. The former admits to having smoked to look older. Because she was caught by her mother and this is now her punishment. Sheldon confirms that Connie also smokes and that she also looks older.

At home, Georgie proudly tells his father George that he bought a car with his own money. When George asks for more details, he says he is only working on something. George is excited about his son's car, but is more than horrified when he sees the broken and dirty van and emphasizes that it is more of a motel on wheels. But Georgie says that when he picks up Sheldon from college, he could sleep on the back of the couch. George can't believe what he is hearing.

In the Bible camp, Missy is sitting at a table with Billy and making a plastic figure. However, Billy eats it because he thinks it is liquorice. Sheldon and Paige are also sitting at a table and



watching them as she applies lipstick. Since her mother didn't allow her to do this, he believes Paige is leading a double life. However, she says she has a book that lists reactions to how to act after a divorce. When Pastor Jeff calls for the sitting circle, the two stay seated and act rebellious.

At the same time George and Georgie are back in the house, he demands that his son get the money back and buy another car. Georgie refuses and says that if his father pressures him, he will stay in the van from now on. Georgie thinks it's ridiculous. Pastor Jeff, however, does not like what Missy knows for songs and prefers to go to the award ceremony. Paige makes fun again that most of them don't even know a book. They overhear Pastor Jeff expecting the twelve apostles to be enumerated and Billy instead calling the seven dwarfs. Sheldon and Paige meanwhile bet that they can list all twelve apostles alphabetically so that they will come forward. When Paige's turn is taken and everything is right, Sheldon is upset. On the way home he complains about what Mary is trying to ignore.

Meanwhile, Georgie shows Jana his van, but she is not as enthusiastic as he is, so she is more disgusted when she notices an unpleasant smell from the refrigerator and refuses to sleep with Georgie in the van. In the house, Mary can't believe that Georgie actually wants to live in the van. However, George believes that this phase will not last long and instead wonders that Sheldon is reading the Bible and wants to know why from Mary. Sheldon replies that he wants to hit Paige. Furthermore, George wants to know if Missy did nonsense in the Bible camp, which Mary denies. Shortly afterwards, the two of them watch Georgie want to use the bathroom, which his father forbids him and, after a brief hesitation, receives approval from Mary. Instead, Georgie tries to get into the shower with Connie. But George is on the phone and forbids him to do so. Connie suggests the garage to her grandson instead.

In the evening, Mary visits Georgie in his van and encourages him once more to sell it, which he again denies. At the same time, Sheldon continues to study the Bible in bed while Missy paints her nails. Compelled by her brother, she queries him and keeps making fun of him, so that Sheldon is annoyed. During the night the Coopers wake up to Georgie's screams, who has something in his hair that his father doesn't care about.

The next day at Bible camp, Sheldon is proud that Pastor Jeff always took him on and that he knew everything. Since Paige has made absolutely no move, he wants to know from her what was wrong with her. Paige lets him know that she wasn't interested. The next morning, George visits his son in his van and shows him what he'll miss if he doesn't move back into the house. Georgie has had enough and wants to drive away, but his van does not start. Sheldon is frustrated that Paige won't join his competition.

Georgie has showered at Dale's house, so Dale is scared when he comes into the office and meets the boy. He also learns what the van is all about and tells him about his young marriage. Meanwhile, Sheldon visits Paige at the Bible camp and wants to know what is wrong with her. She reveals to him that she is currently going through things that he has no idea about, so he again asks her about her parents' divorce and irritates her so that Paige clenches her hand into a fist.

In the car, Missy is very amused that Paige has given Sheldon a black eye so that Mary has to admonish her. In the evening, Georgie, well dressed, drives his van to Jana to pick her up. However, he is checked by her father, who is not enthusiastic when he finds the rear part of the van romantically prepared. Georgie returns home frustrated and lets his father know that he was right.

## A Musty Crypt and a Stick to Pee On

Season 4  
Episode Number: 70  
Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Thursday December 17, 2020  
Story: Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Ava Allan (Jana), Julia Pace Mitchell (Darlene), Eric Normington (Customer)  
Production Code: T12.16755  
Summary: Dale and Meemaw work out relationship issues while playing Dungeons and Dragons with Sheldon and Missy. Also, Mary and George take trip with Coach Wilkins and his wife, and Georgie freaks out when his girlfriend thinks she's pregnant.



Sheldon is sitting at the table working out plans. When Mary joins them, she wants to know what he's working on. When he admits that he is working on a different form of the game "Dungeons & Dragons" for Billy and Tam, Mary reminds him not to like the game, which Sheldon has noticed. However, Mary is happy that her son has friends to play with at all. When the doorbell rings, she goes there and lets Wayne inside. He wants to know if she has something nice to wear for his wife Darlene, as she accompanies him to the conference for coaches. Mary is amazed and learns from Wayne that they

are staying at a hotel by a pool. He learns that George has not told his wife about the conference. Shortly afterwards, he returns to the living room with beer and doesn't understand the angry looks. Sheldon explains to him that Mary is angry with the game "Dungeons & Dragons", which calms George down and he disappears into the living room.

Mary is having a conversation with George in the bedroom and can't understand why he hasn't invited her over for the weekend. He says he didn't know that Wayne was bringing his wife Darlene with him, which makes Mary even more frustrated. Meanwhile, Wayne is waiting in the living room when Missy joins them. When she learns that her parents are having an interview, she doesn't care. Shortly thereafter, Mary visits her mother Connie and asks her to take care of the kids over the weekend, which she agrees to. Mary then asks how things are going with Dale. The former emphasizes that he wants to become a better person, which she finds strange. When Mary cannot understand her train of thought, Connie explains it to her graphically and then wants to know what her daughter is up to for the weekend. When she found out about the conference, she congratulates Mary on getting her way.

Georgie is in the garage busy with his weights when George looks for everything for his trip with Mary. Georgie wants to know from his father when they will be back. He hopes to be able

to invite Jana. However, George knows the train of thought of his son and forbids him to do so. Mary prepares to leave at the same time and informs Sheldon, who is still busy with his game plan. However, he doesn't listen to her, so she has to explain everything to him again and he then says goodbye to his mother without emotion. However, he gives her a hug when Mary tells him to.

Georgie is serving a customer when Jana walks into the store. Georgie immediately wants to know if she has time in the evening. But Jana thinks that she needs a test. Since Georgie is on the line, she makes it clear that she means a pregnancy test. Since Georgie is so perplexed, he throws a customer out and closes the shop. Then he wants to know from his girlfriend whether she is safely pregnant, which she denies and therefore needs a test. Meanwhile, Mary and George pick up Wayne and his wife Darlene. He raves about the hotel's indoor pool, which Mary shocks because she didn't know about it and has now not packed a bathing suit. George makes fun of it because he thinks it's normal for hotels to have indoor pools. The two get into an argument, so that Mary slaps an insult to her husband on the head, what that only finds funny. However, Mary doesn't want anyone to know about their argument. Shortly thereafter, Wayne and Darlene appear in the trailer and are in high spirits. George lets the two know that they didn't argue, which Mary doesn't love.

Dale is also with the Coopers and suggests ordering pizza. He wonders why Missy doesn't want anything with vegetables, which she comments by saying that it would be a waste anyway. Then she calls out loudly for Sheldon and what he wants on his pizza. He comes into the living room and says not to be hungry. When Connie asks what is going on, he lets her know that Billy and Tam have canceled the game "Dungeon & Dragons". Dale suggests they play with Sheldon. When Sheldon explains the rules, Connie asks Dale if it still sounds funny, which Dale says yes. Meanwhile, Georgie got a pregnancy test while Jana waited in the car. She's not happy that Georgie is making fun of it. When he asks her to take the test right away, she lets him know that she has to go to the toilet for it, which he comments by saying that of course he knew this.

Mary, George, Wayne and Darlene are on their way to the conference and the Coopers notice how nice the other two are to each other, which Mary observes with a bit of envy. Meanwhile, Sheldon explains the rules of the game and assigns the roles, when Missy says she wants to be a princess as a ninja turtle, Sheldon refuses. While Connie wants to be a thief, Missy takes on the role of a magician instead. Jana lets Georgie know that they have to wait ten minutes for the test result and disappears to the toilet.

Georgie carries the pregnant Jana into his room after the wedding and suggests that they do what married couples do. But Jana thinks she is already pregnant.

Georgie is lying on his bed, exhausted, as he has just come home from his day job, when Jana bursts into the room and annoyed him lets him know to help her with raising children. A little later he is changing the children when Mary comes into the room and lets him know that a guitarist from a band has called. Georgie asks her to tell him that he has to refuse since he is now a father.

Georgie realizes it's ten long minutes he'll have to wait.

Darlene is enthusiastic about the RV and learns that Mary and George have borrowed it from Dale. That's how she and Wayne got the idea to go on such a trip in the summer. George is annoyed that the two get along so well, while Mary becomes more and more thoughtful and sad. Meanwhile Georgie is still waiting excitedly for Jana, who finally comes out of the toilet and lets him know that she is not pregnant, which makes both of them easier.

Sheldon and the others are still playing. However, Connie, Dale and Missy really put themselves into the game. Dale notices how mean Connie is. She also notices the change, so she wants to know the reason for it. So Dale asks for privacy, but Missy says she still wants to listen. Mary wants to know why Darlene and Wayne behave so harmoniously, so that Darlene lets them know that they say to each other once a day what they value in the other and present an example. Since George then acts strangely, Wayne wants to know if this is not the case with them. Eventually, George lets his wife know that he values her and is asked by his friend to say more. Ultimately, he lets Mary know that he values her for taking care of the home and her family, which is not always easy. Mary is flattered and lets her husband know that she appreciates him for his hard work. Wayne is happy to have saved their marriage.

Georgie and Jana have an ice cream on the night. The latter lets her know that she was afraid of having to marry her because of her pregnancy, which she takes as an insult and confronts

him about what would be terrible about marrying her. Georgie tries to defend himself, which he doesn't do very well. He therefore gives an example that one can also be afraid of roller coasters. Jana is not pleased and lets him know that he is only making it worse.

Dale and Connie are still arguing about his behavior, so he brings up the fact that she turned down his proposal, which amazes Missy too. Connie lets him know that he was drunk and she likes her life the way it is. If he can't handle it, let him go. He then continues to discuss, but they make up and Dale gets a beer from the kitchen while Sheldon continues to concentrate on the game.

Again Connie, Dale and Missy put themselves into the game. The latter turns into a ninja turtle princess and says that the game is good now.



# Freshman Orientation and the Inventor of the Zipper

Season 4

Episode Number: 71

Season Episode: 6

Originally aired:	Thursday January 21, 2021
Story:	Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez
Teleplay:	Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick
Director:	Jaffar Mahmood
Show Stars:	Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))
Guest Stars:	Bill Chott (Dean), Lauri Hendler (Janet), Daniela Leon (Clarissa), Jaden Martin (Jason), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Taylor Spreitler (Sam)
Production Code:	T12.16756
Summary:	College orientation does not go as Sheldon planned; Mary is invited to a party when she's mistaken for a university student; George Sr. helps Pastor Jeff set up a children's nursery.



Mary is in the stationery store with her children Sheldon and Missy to get supplies for the new school and college years. Brenda and Billy have joined them. When Sheldon tells Billy about college, he realizes that it sounds difficult. His mother Brenda says, however, that he shouldn't worry about it. Mary reminds her daughter to choose a present for next week. Since Mary addresses her as Missy, she comments that her name is now Melissa. Since Brenda is also wondering about it, she is informed that Missy is now going to middle school and is therefore an adult. Meanwhile, Billy wants to know

who Melissa is and Missy explains that she is and Missy is just the short form. To back up her statement, she tells him that his full name is William, but Billy is short, which Sheldon confirms. To be on the safe side, he asks his mother again, which she says in the affirmative. Then he wants to know who is wearing his underpants, which attracts astonished looks.

George helps Pastor Jeff paint the nursery and set up the cot and thanks them for it. But the latter emphasizes that Mary had the idea to help, about which Jeff makes a joking remark about what else could happen to George. The two are interrupted by Georgie, who is cleaning his bike in the front yard for a spin. George forbids him to do this and says that Mary also forbids him to do so, so that Georgie does not get this right either, which makes him quite angry. Meanwhile Missy and Sheldon are in the living room and the former is looking at her block with horse motifs. Sheldon says that these are ponies and that Missy has always liked them. But she thinks that Missy had ponies, but Melissa had horses.

Meanwhile, Mary listens to the messages on the answering machine and takes Dr. Sturgis true, who asks you to call back. Because Sheldon wonders why his friend doesn't want to talk to him. Mary immediately listens to another message from John, in which he emphasizes that

Sheldon is a true man of science, which makes them proud. Shortly afterwards, Mary calls John, who is happy about the call back. He makes it clear to her that he has accepted a job offer and should develop a programming language. Mary doesn't like this, as she only gave Sheldon college approval, knowing that John will keep an eye on him. He expressed his regret, but made it clear that he had to accept this offer. Mary makes it clear that he must tell this to Sheldon himself. Contrary to what she expected, her son is happy for his friend.

She turns to her mother Connie and complains about her suffering. But she doesn't really listen to her and is rather appalled that John didn't tell her about it because she thought she was his friends.

In the morning Sheldon is completely dressed and wakes Missy, who is still sleeping, so that she can decide which bow tie to wear. Sullenly, she helps him choose. On the way to college, Sheldon asks his mother not to accompany him across campus. She wonders, but complies with the request with a bruise. George and Pastor Jeff discuss parenting. George emphasizes that he and Mary have never really had a vacation since they had children and tells about how the children were as a baby, which scares the pastor a little.

Meanwhile, Sheldon enters the campus library and visits a staff member to find out where he can find the textbooks on physics. But he also emphasizes that he does not borrow any other. Shortly afterwards, he also realizes why he never borrows any. Meanwhile, Connie is listening to the radio talking about the new programming language that John is to develop. She is interrupted by Missy, who comes over because Connie has promised her to do the hair. She doesn't mind that Connie is grumpy. Meanwhile, Mary is sitting in the campus cafeteria drinking coffee while they wait for Sheldon. Shortly afterwards Sam comes to her, who is a classmate of Sheldon. Mary tells her that he doesn't want her on the tour, so Sam suggests that she show her around the campus. After a moment's hesitation, Mary agrees.

George and Pastor Jeff are still busy with the nursery and cot. Pastor Jeff praises him for his quick assembly and then asks him if he felt ready as a father before Georgie's birth, which George affirms. But then he makes it clear that he was absolutely wrong, but he grew with his tasks. Sheldon is still studying the physics textbooks until he realizes he is almost late for class. Mary and Sam, who are also near Sheldon, are trying on college shirts when Sheldon wonders about his mother's elevator. She reminds him to have passport photos taken. The latter emphasizes that he knows that and is annoyed on the way. Sam says it was worth it. On the way to the lecture, Sheldon tries to calm himself down and is jostled by a boy who pours his drink over Sheldon's shirt, which upsets him very much.

Meanwhile, Connie is doing Missy's hair and wants to know if she is still in contact with Marcus, which Missy confirms, but then says that he is spending the summer outside. Connie therefore wants to know whether he has informed her about it, which Missy also confirms and says that she knew it a week before he left, which Connie is lost in thought.

Sheldon has meanwhile arrived at the office for the passport photos and the woman in charge is confused about his appearance. Sam and Mary are still trying on shirts until they are both approached by the young employee who has also helped Sheldon. You both are invited to a party. A little later, Mary is surprised that she was mistaken for a student. Meanwhile, the woman is not sure whether she should really photograph Sheldon, but he asks her to do so and takes a photo of his swollen eye.

Sheldon went into the bathroom and is freshening up. However, he can no longer get the pants shut. Meanwhile Connie Missy has done her hair and is talking to her about breaking hearts now, otherwise the boys will break hers. Missy emphasizes, however, that she and Marcus are friends, which Connie takes for a cliché, since she speaks indirectly of John. Sheldon is still busy with his pants and wants to fix them, but that makes them all the more broken.

Meanwhile, Pastor Jeff is nervous that the baby is due to arrive in two months and he fears that he will no longer have a life. But George makes it clear to him that this is not the case and has an idea. Sheldon tries to fix his pants. Mary and Sam are on their way to the party at the same time and are happily welcomed. Sheldon has meanwhile made it to the lecture, but has taped all his pants and himself up with packing tape, causing a sensation. Meanwhile, Mary talks to other students about the fact that she is the mother of three children and welcomes compliments.

George starts the bike while Connie gets her mail from the mailbox and finds a letter from John in which he apologizes for not telling her personally about his new job, but admits he was



afraid. Before how she reacts, as well as when she doesn't react. Connie starts smiling. Georgie drives past her with Pastor Jeff on the back.



## A Philosophy Class and Worms That Can Chase You

Season 4  
Episode Number: 72  
Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Thursday February 11, 2021  
Story: Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Professor Linkletter), Melanie Lynskey (Professor Ericson), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), P.J. Ochlan (Rene Descartes), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks)  
Production Code: T12.16757  
Summary: Sheldon's first day of college is derailed by his new philosophy teacher, Professor Ericson. Also, Mary and Brenda live vicariously through Missy's first day of middle school.



Sheldon, Missy, Billy and other children are in Sunday School and are encouraged by Pastor Jeff to say the prayer that also serves to celebrate coming back to school. Now that Sheldon is going to college, he draws the pastor's attention to it. He thinks that the prayer also applies to college, which in turn calms Sheldon. Then Jeff admonishes Billy not to get up.

Sheldon is watching Star Trek when the phone rings. At the other end of the line is Dr. Linkletter who would like to speak to Mary. Before he is connected to

Mary, Sheldon first clarifies Linkletter about the series. Only when Mary admonishes him to hang up does he comply with this request. Finally Mary learns from Linkletter that he will keep an eye on Sheldon from now on, since John Sturgis is no longer there. Mary is very happy about it, but has to find out that Linkletter was forced to do this by his boss and that he is actually not very good with children.

In the evening the Coopers are having dinner and Mary says the prayer. She asks God that he should take good care of the children on the first day of school. Sheldon emphasizes that Pastor Jeff did the same, which Missy confirms. Then Georgie wants to know from his father George whether he can have the truck the next day. But he replies that his son must go with him. Mary therefore adds that she is taking Missy to school and Connie Sheldon to college. Georgie therefore wants to drive, which his father allows, but at the same time says that Mary no longer has to pray for her eldest son. Finally, Mary lets Sheldon know that in college he always turned to Dr. Link letter. Missy therefore comments that her brother still needs a babysitter, which Sheldon doesn't find funny at all. Georgie also makes fun of it, so that George tells his wife that he doesn't have to pray for any of the children.

The next day, Sheldon searches for Dr. Linkletter and he is amazed that the boy is eleven years old because he has bought children's toys. At the same time, Missy is dropped off at the school by Mary and asked whether she should accompany her daughter into the classroom, which she

refuses. However, she allows a brief hug. Mary stays wistful in the car. Shortly afterwards, Brenda Sparks knocks on her window, which Billy has just set down. So Mary suggests having a coffee. Brenda says she would prefer alcohol, but agrees with the suggestion. Meanwhile, Sheldon is in the classroom preparing for the lecture. Shortly afterwards, Professor Ericson enters the room. She quickly realizes who is Sheldon Cooper. She asks him various questions and thus unsettles him, whether he is really awake or is more likely to dream. At the same time, Brenda and Mary are sitting in the kitchen discussing the first day of their children's middle school. Brenda says that Billy is a sweet child, but will be eaten alive. Mary thinks it could be nice, so she suggests that Missy take care of Billy a little. However, Brenda rejects this immediately and makes it clear that Missy could have a good chance of becoming popular, which Mary does not find important. Then Brenda emphasizes that Mary is always worried about Sheldon, which she denies. that it could be nice and therefore suggests that Missy should take care of Billy a bit. However, Brenda rejects this immediately and makes it clear that Missy could have a good chance of becoming popular, which Mary does not find important. Then Brenda emphasizes that Mary is always worried about Sheldon, which she denies. that it could be nice and therefore suggests that Missy should take care of Billy a bit. However, Brenda rejects this immediately and makes it clear that Missy could have a good chance of becoming popular, which Mary does not find important. Then Brenda emphasizes that Mary is always worried about Sheldon, which she denies.

Meanwhile, Sheldon is back in Dr. Linkletter and complains about his professor who doesn't take science seriously. Linkletter therefore emphasizes that everyone is free to do so and Sheldon can happily skip the class. He is very happy about this suggestion and thanks. He makes it clear that from now on, always go to Linkletter if he has problems, which they don't like. He immediately implemented the suggestion and went to Ericson's room. The latter shows concern when she is informed of Sheldon's decision, unsettles him again, so that he is confused.

George is on his way home with Georgie, but he has his headphones on and doesn't notice anything. Meanwhile, Connie brings Sheldon home and is not thrilled that her grandson is upset about college and his professor again. Meanwhile, Mary brings Missy home, who really had a successful day. She proudly reports that she is sitting between her two friends in class, which makes Mary happy. George is rather annoyed that Georgie is now also singing. At dinner later, Mary suggests a game together, as Georgie and Missy argue about who can watch his favorite series. Sheldon reads a book during the discussion and doesn't even notice that dinner and game night are over. The two are interrupted by Brenda who wants to know how Mary's children's first day of school was. She herself is very unhappy that Billy's first day was anything but good. However, she is thrilled when Mary assures her that Missy's day was a successful one. Meanwhile, George is annoyed who has to endure his children's television programs.

In the evening Sheldon continues reading his book in bed. When he falls asleep, he meets the philosopher Rene Descartes in his sleep and tells him about his professor. That shows Sheldon a way how he can impress Ericson, which Sheldon immediately puts into action and is successfully praised by her. Although she unsettles him again. Sheldon wakes up screaming and realizes he's a butterfly, which makes him scream again. When he wakes up again, he wants to know about the sleeping Missy, whether he is awake or dreaming. When she insults him, he realizes that he is awake. In the morning Sheldon is still in his bed, so that his mother asks him if everything is okay. Sheldon comments that it doesn't matter if he's awake or asleep, it doesn't matter. Mary thinks this is a good idea and leaves him alone.

## An Existential Crisis and a Bear That Makes Bubbles

Season 4

Episode Number: 73

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Thursday February 18, 2021  
Story: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Professor Linkletter), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Melanie Lynskey (Professor Ericson), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16758  
Summary: Meemaw takes matters into her own hands when Sheldon's philosophy teacher sends him into a tailspin; George Sr. learns Georgie has been cutting class.



Sheldon is still lying in his bed and does not want to get up, so Mary called George to help. However, even this does not get through to his son and cannot do anything with his comparisons about reality and non-reality. Nor does his count-down help Sheldon get out of bed so that he gives up. Shortly afterwards he comes into the kitchen and finds only his daughter Missy at breakfast. From this he wants to know where Mary is and learns that she is already at work and should take Missy to school. Not happy about it, he wonders what to do with Sheldon. So Missy suggests beating him up. George finds this thought appealing, but emphasizes that Mary would not al-

low it.

In his distress, George has called Connie for help. However, she is not thrilled that she should drive Sheldon out of bed and later to school. Nevertheless, she complies with the request and tries her trick so that a real Texan does not let himself get down. However, Sheldon is not impressed and stays in bed, so that Connie needs a new idea. Meanwhile, George is at work and has to listen to Wayne happy that his pen is still writing, even though he's been using it for over seven months. The conversation between the two is interrupted by a call from Director Petersen, who calls George into the office. Wayne makes fun of the fact that he seems to be in trouble.

Meanwhile Connie called John to talk to Sheldon and get him out of his crisis. The two talk briefly about their experiences, but Sheldon remains stubborn in bed. George has meanwhile arrived at Petersen's office and wants to know why he should come to the office since Sheldon, who caused problems, is no longer there. The director immediately stressed that he missed the boy and asked how he was. But when he hears that he is currently having doubts about reality, he turns to the real issue. He informs George that Georgie is skipping school, which he

can't believe because the school year has just started. He promises to speak to his son. Finally, Petersen would like to know how the football team is doing. But George thinks that they already had a difficult topic and says goodbye.

At the same time, Connie got a chicken that Sheldon is afraid of and gets out of bed without any problems. But when he says that his crisis is not over, she threatens him again with the chicken. Shortly afterwards, Connie drives him to college and realizes that they will be on time. However, she warns him not to question everything again. Meanwhile, Georgie arrives at his father George, who is not happy that his son is absent from class. But it doesn't matter to him, especially since he has a job he likes. He also thinks football is now a waste of time. George can't believe what he's hearing. He admonishes his son to improve and demands that he appear for the football, but Georgie is not yet sure. Sheldon is sitting in the lecture and confuses Dr. Linkletter with his latest philosophical knowledge, which he cannot cope with.

Meanwhile, Connie has located Professor Ericson's office and informs her of Sheldon's psychological state. But this is not aware of any guilt. Meanwhile, Wayne says that his colleague should let his son make his own decisions if football is not so important to him. But George emphasizes what can be learned through football. Wayne says, however, that you can learn this with a job, so that George realizes that he is not on his side at all, which is completely okay with them. Linkletter still does not get along with Sheldon's views, so he takes him to Professor Ericson so that she can make it clear to him that everything is real. He is very surprised to find Connie there. Ericson makes it clear to Sheldon that he still lacks emphasis. When Sheldon realizes this he lets Linkletter know that he will switch from physics to philosophy, which shocks them. On the way home, Connie tries to make Sheldon think again, but Sheldon is not deterred.

Meanwhile, George went to see Georgie in Dale's shop. This leads to a discussion in which Georgie thinks that it is not her fault that his father hates his job. Hit by it, he lets Georgie do his thing. Meanwhile, Sheldon studies a book on philosophy at home and makes a portrait of Billy, who finds himself well met.

The next day, George and Wayne arrive at Petersen's office and talk about Georgie. George admits that his son is right, but that he is not only frustrated with work, but generally. Meanwhile, Sheldon arrives at Linkletter's office to switch courses on philosophy. Although he tries to convince Sheldon again. However, he is busy making soap bubbles and observing them. He's so distracted by it that he doesn't listen to Linkletter. However, he recognizes that he does not want to change courses, lets the link letter know and goes to the next lecture.

## Crappy Frozen Ice Cream and an Organ Grinder's Monkey

Season 4  
Episode Number: 74  
Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Thursday February 25, 2021  
Story: Steve Holland, Tara Hernandez, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick, Marie Cheng  
Director: Michael Judd  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Dave Foley (Gary), Mike Hernandez (Maitre D'), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Reba McEntire (June), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Travis Schuldt (Justin)  
Production Code: T12.16759  
Summary: Sheldon and George Sr. dine with President Hagemeyer and a university benefactor; Georgie gives Missy some brotherly advice when Mary won't let her go to the school dance; Dale and June convince Meemaw to attend their son's wedding.



Sheldon and George Sr. dine with President Hagemeyer and a university benefactor; Georgie gives Missy some brotherly advice when Mary won't let her go to the school dance; Dale and June convince Meemaw to attend their son's wedding.

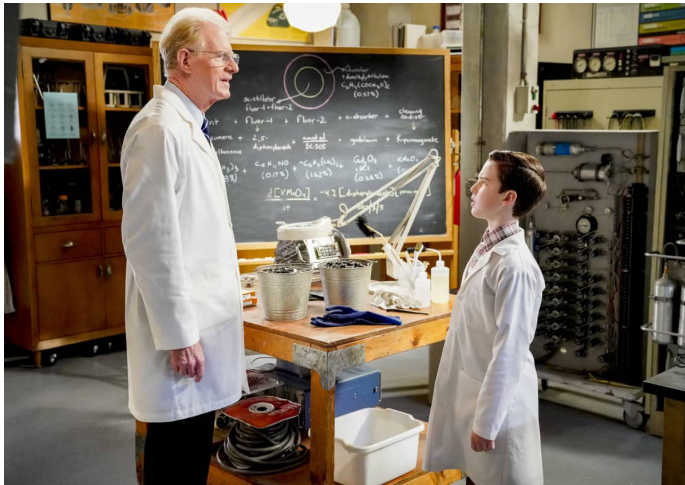




## Cowboy Aerobics and 473 Grease-Free Bolts

Season 4  
Episode Number: 75  
Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Thursday March 04, 2021  
Story: Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Melissa Joan Hart  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Jason Alexander (Mr. Lundy), Mariela Arteaga (Cowgirl #1), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Amanda Carr (Cowgirl #2), David Hasselhoff (Himself)  
Production Code: T12.16760  
Summary: Sheldon campaigns to become Dr. Linkletter's lab assistant. Also, Georgie enlists the help of Mr. Lundy, the drama teacher, for a surprising business venture.



Sheldon is in Dr. Linkletter and presents him with some physicists who have also been laboratory assistants. However, Linkletter gives him to understand that he cannot be his assistant. Since Sheldon thinks he wasn't paying attention, he starts again with his lecture. Linkletter tries again to convince him that he cannot comply with his request, but Sheldon has no understanding why his professor makes it clear to him that he has not been at college long enough and that there is also a waiting list for students. However, he is so urged by the boy that he asks for time to think it over, which Sheldon gives him, but the latter still receives a rejection.

tion.

Georgie and Missy watch TV and spot the aerobics guy that Connie is into. Georgie can't understand this until he and Missy see how much you can make from videos like this. When he does the math, he and Missy can't believe it. Meanwhile, Sheldon was picked up by Connie and on the drive home he complains that he is not Dr. Linkletter can be. Connie tries to make it clear to him that this is his decision, but her grandson is not impressed by it. Instead, he gets the idea that Connie could let Linkletter kiss her because he really likes her. He makes it clear that she should only allow this if he assures her that Sheldon will get the job in the laboratory. Connie is anything but enthusiastic about it and makes it clear that she cannot win. She admonishes Sheldon when he doesn't want to stop. Meanwhile, Georgie has thrown himself into training clothes and got everything for a video recording, because he now wants to make aerobic videos himself, which Missy accepts with a sigh.

Sheldon is still trying to get Linkletter to make him his assistant. He lies in wait for him everywhere, gives him his favorite cookies, which he takes from Linkletter when he receives another rejection. Eventually Sheldon tries Klingon and even calls him at night. Linkletter is at

the end of his nerve and agrees with the laboratory assistant. On his first day, Sheldon is full of energy and wants to help Linkletter. But he has planned that his assistant scrubs off the grease on the screws and shows him the door when Sheldon wants to contradict.

Georgie has meanwhile presented his idea to Mr. Lundy, who is interested in it. Georgie is taken with it and promises to be able to pay him off, which he agrees with. Sheldon has finished his work, but can not believe that he should rub the screws with other grease again. Meanwhile, Lundy is impressed, but is still working on the new concept. Only when he mentions girls is Georgie hooked. However, when it comes to funding, Lundy is unimpressed when he learns that George is football coach at the school. However, Georgie also has an idea and the two pay Connie a visit. Meanwhile, George and Sheldon are on their way home and are talking about the fact that Sheldon no longer wants to be an assistant at Linkletter, since this only gives him menial jobs. George makes it clear to his son, however, that work has never hurt anyone.

At the same time, Lundy and Georgie make it clear to Connie what they need the money for, so that Lundy calls her an investor, although Georgie is not much help with his statements. Connie ultimately makes fun of the fact that her grandson wants to appear in the video, which offends them. But he makes it clear to her that she can invest her money, which she usually spends on betting, in her grandson. After all, she wants to know how much money the two of them need. Meanwhile, Sheldon calls Linkletter and apologizes for his behavior and promises to do his job well without objecting. Linkletter accepts the apology and then hangs up as Sheldon keeps talking. The next day he is impressed that Sheldon actually keeps his word and does not contradict. However, he notices a mistake in Linkletter's equation, which the latter does not want to believe. However, Sheldon thinks he is kidding. Meanwhile, Lundy and Georgie are progressing on their fitness recording project. Linkletter still hasn't figured out his mistake, which is why he appeals to Sheldon for help. This finally helps him.

Lundy and Georgie are rehearsing their steps for the video when Connie honors them and complains about the inequality in potential win as Lundy claims 80% of the win and she and Georgie are only assigned 20%. Georgie is also upset because it was his idea, while Connie says that she wanted to invest with her money. Finally the two leave Lundy. Meanwhile, Sheldon watches as Linkletter's laboratory burns and he extinguishes the fire, which ultimately brings Sheldon to the realization that he never needed his help.

Still convinced that he wants to make a fitness video, Mr. Lundy flies to California to win David Hasselhoff for his project, who enthusiastically agrees and it becomes a success. Lundy himself then produces his own musical.

## A Pager, a Club and a Cranky Bag of Wrinkles

Season 4  
Episode Number: 76  
Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Thursday March 11, 2021  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan  
Teleplay: Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Reba McEntire (June), Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Judith Drake (Mildred), Holly J. Barrett (Ashley), Caleb Emery (Darren), Chau Long (Chris), Ruben Vernier (Greg), Mary Kate Wiles (Patricia), Doug Morency (Dr. Willard), Joe Childs (Man in Stall)  
Production Code: T12.16761  
Summary: Dr. Linkletter pushes Sheldon to make friends with his fellow students at college. Also, Georgie gets a pager.



Dr. Linkletter comes to his office around noon and discovers Sheldon, who has already been waiting for him and has unpacked his lunch. He immediately wants to know how Sheldon got into his office. Sheldon replies that Jim gave him access because he is also a friend of his. Linkletter can't believe what he's hearing. When forced to do so, he has lunch with Sheldon, but refuses to give him his pudding. Instead, he wants to know why he doesn't want to eat with others. Sheldon therefore emphasizes that Jim has no time for it. Meanwhile, Georgie comes home from school and his father George notices that

his son has a beeper and wants to know the reason for it. Georgie informs him that it is important for him to be available. His father replies, however, that these were rather invented for doctors. Shortly thereafter, Georgie is paged, but realizes that Bruce was expected to be on the line instead of him, so that his father makes fun of the mix-up.

Connie listens to her answering machine in the presence of Dale, where June again apologizes for her behavior at the wedding and asks for a call back. Connie is forgiving, but Dale is not yet convinced. He makes it clear that after the divorce he made many apologies for being married to June. Connie accepts this.

The next day, Sheldon is left in Linkletter's office by Jim. However, he waits in vain for the professor, so he goes on a search. Sheldon checks the bathroom and even the geologist study course. When he discovers where he has ended up, he lets the professor there know that he is wasting his time too. Eventually he finds Linkletter in the parking lot in his car having lunch. The latter emphasizes once again that he would like a bit of privacy, which Sheldon can absolutely understand and joins him.

Georgie received another call that wasn't meant for him. He tries to get rid of the older lady, but she claims to have taken her last heart pill that morning, so Georgie has to bite the bullet,

the older lady drives to the pharmacy and listens to her stories. Meanwhile, Mary receives a call from Linkletter informing him that Sheldon should make friends in college. George is more excited that they don't have to deal with Sheldon.

Connie has invited June over and wants to know if she's still dating young Justin, which she affirms and admits that she didn't just book him to annoy Dale. Finally, Connie announces that she has free tickets to the casino on the weekend, to which she cordially invites June. Missy and Sheldon are in their room when Mary walks in and shows her son that he should join a club so he can make more friends. After a short back and forth, Sheldon promises to give it a try, while Missy makes displeasing comments again. The next day Sheldon makes Linkletter aware that they can no longer have lunch together because he is now going to join a club. The professor is concerned, but Sheldon makes it clear that they will have their ritual again. Then he tests different clubs to see if he could feel comfortable in one. Meanwhile Missy and Georgie are watching TV when his beeper rings again, but he ignores it because it is the older lady again. Missy makes it clear to her brother that it's not about his grandma, so he can just say no. Georgie follows this suggestion, but a short time later finds herself in the car with the lady and a bunch of plants and has to accept that he also has to take care of the planting, which is why he could just say no. Georgie follows this suggestion, but a short time later finds herself in the car with the lady and a bunch of plants and has to accept that he also has to take care of the planting, which is why he could just say no. Georgie follows this suggestion, but a short time later finds herself in the car with the lady and a bunch of plants and has to accept that he also has to take care of the planting.

Connie and June are on their way to the casino and are having a blast. When June sings along with a song, Connie praises her for her great voice. At the same time, Linkletter goes to his office and notices that Sheldon is sitting at his PC and wants to know what he's doing. Finally, he makes it clear to him that they are not friends and that he is only available to him with questions relating to the college. Sheldon takes note of this sadly and leaves the office. On the way home he lets Mary know that it pains him that Linkletter doesn't want to be friends with him, so she suggests that her son start his own club.

Connie and June have arrived at the casino and she wants to know if June is still in contact with Dale and is sleeping with him. June says that they are still in contact because of their grandson, but they no longer sleep together. Then she wants to know from her whether Connie regrets having turned Dale away, which she denies. June doesn't believe her because she hesitated. Sheldon wants to know from Missy how the social contacts work and Missy tells him about the experiences at school. Meanwhile, Georgie arrives at the older lady. When the door is opened for him, a young girl stands in front of him who turns out to be a granddaughter. When their grandmother asks Georgie to ask if he wants to stay for dinner, Georgie immediately agrees and enters. Meanwhile, Connie and June have a lot of fun singing karaoke.

The next day, Sheldon posts a notice at school for his club and then waits patiently in a room. Only a boy appears shortly after, who was wrong in the room, but Sheldon asks him to stay. However, the boy demands that they not talk. At the same time-eune and Connie are woken up by the phone ringing and Dale is on the other end. He makes Connie aware again that they talked to each other on the phone in the evening, which she can no longer remember, which in turn makes them happy and Connie hates him for it.

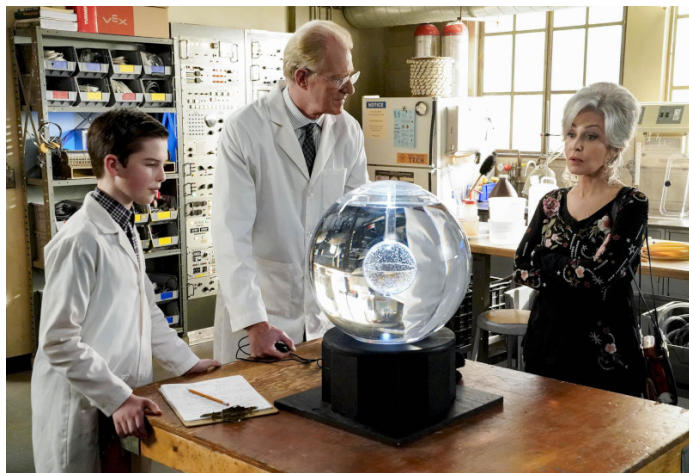
## A Box of Treasure and the Meemaw of Science

Season 4

Episode Number: 77

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Thursday April 01, 2021  
Story: Steve Holland, Tara Hernandez, Marie Cheng  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens)  
Production Code: T12.16762  
Summary: Sheldon, Dr. Linkletter and Meemaw team up on a science experiment. Also, Mary is jealous that Pastor Jeff and Brenda are spending time together, and Georgie has a new side hustle.



Sheldon is in the lab cleaning up when Dr. Linkletter comes to him and tells about his new experiment. He wants him to review it. Sheldon feels honored, but also says that he is asking him because he was wrong the last time, which he says yes. Sheldon puts the broom in his hand. Linkletter wants to know why he gave him the broom. Sheldon emphasizes that he doesn't wonder why his projects don't work out when he doesn't even understand that.

George is in the kitchen drinking his morning coffee when Georgie walks in and wants another hair dryer because his is broken. His father says a towel is enough for him, but his son doesn't want hair like that, so George sends him to the garage. Once there, he discovered a lot of schoolwork from Sheldon, for which he got an A. He already sees himself as a rich man. At the same time, Mary gives her daughter Missy ten minutes. Shortly afterwards, she sees Pastor Jeff and Brenda Sparks going for a walk. Missy also notices this and says that the two of them go for a walk together every day and Mary emphasizes that she is never invited, which Missy thinks is a bad start. Meanwhile, Sheldon and Linkletter consider his project, which deals with solar energy. At the same time, Georgie meets with Tam in the school toilet and makes it clear to him that Sheldon's work is due again this year, which is why he can sell them to the students. Tam hesitates at first, but then agrees.

Mary is in her office at church when Pastor Jeff comes up to her and tells her something great. Mary tries to get something out of him, why he always goes for a walk with Brenda. Meanwhile, Connie comes to the laboratory to pick up Sheldon. This and Linkletter inform you about your new project and ask for another ten minutes. Connie agrees. Meanwhile, Georgie sells Sheldon's organic work for money. Connie gives some tips for Sheldon and Linkletter's latest project and is encouraged by the two to participate, which makes her feel very honored.



In the evening, Mary, George and Missy eat together in the kitchen. Missy thinks it's stupid that her brothers aren't home yet, so she has to eat alone with her parents. Mary then tries to propose Pastor Jeff and get George to go for a walk. Since Missy realizes what her mother is really about, she adds that it is about Billy who has school problems. Mary immediately thinks about one of the conversations with Brenda and resolves to call her after dinner. George is grateful to his daughter for saving her from a walk. Connie, meanwhile, listens to something about neutrinos and that at some point you will be able to go to the sun. Meanwhile, Mary calls Brenda. But she is rather annoyed by the call and feeds her off with short and concise answers. In the evening, Connie knits a neutrino and falls asleep. She dreams that she will win the science award and thanks Sheldon for it. While she sleeps, she smiles. Georgie wants his father to give him the key to the copy room at school. George refuses to do so and catches him trying to steal a key.

The next morning, Georgie rummages through George's desk in the office and finds the key. He secretly goes into the copy room and makes copies when Mr. Givens walks in and freshens up. Shortly afterwards he picks up Ms. Hutchins and Georgie watches them kissing. At the same time Connie calls John and tells him that she is participating in a scientific project by Sheldon and Linkletter. John is thrilled and congratulates her. He also mentions that he had a burrito for breakfast and that he is driving the world crazy. Meanwhile, Georgie overhears Mr. Givens and Ms. Hutchins arrange to meet for the evening. Georgie forgets one of Sheldon's assignments in the copier. Meanwhile, Connie has reached Sheldon and Linkletter and shows them what she has made. Linkletter is fascinated.

Mary has baked something and is bringing it over to Brenda's to find out why she's going for a walk with Pastor Jeff. At first she is annoyed again. Then Mary brings up Billy's problems at school, so Brenda admits that there is more. When Mary pays her attention, Brenda confesses that her husband Herschel has moved out and she asks Mary in. Linkletter, Sheldon and Connie are testing their project, which the latter is enthusiastic about. However, she cannot believe that it is only a prototype and that the entire implementation will take at least 30 years.

Georgie is still selling censored work by Sheldon and is visited by Mr. Givens, who found such work in the copier and asks him about it. Georgie makes it clear what he knows about him and Ms. Hutchins. Shocked, Mr. Givens leaves and won't tell Georgie if he doesn't.



## The Geezer Bus and a New Model for Education

Season 4

Episode Number: 78

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Thursday April 08, 2021  
Story: Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Melissa Joan Hart  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Esteban Dager (Chet), Marla Gibbs (Doris), Diane Ladd (Hortense), Paul Mabon (Clayton), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Julia Pace Mitchell (Darlene Wilkins), Michael Naughton (Edwin), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Alan Rachins (Vern), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Kevin Will (Lucas)  
Production Code: T12.16763  
Summary: Sheldon refuses to ride in a car after getting into an accident with Meemaw. Also, Missy uses their trauma to her advantage at school and Meemaw is forced to take the church shuttle while her car is in the shop.



Connie and Sheldon are on their way home from college. Sheldon thinks about his experiences with the car when Connie tries to avoid a cat and crashes into a tree. Both are unharmed, but the car has a sheet metal damage and has to be in the workshop for a few days. To be on the safe side, Mary wants to know from her mother and son whether they are really doing well or need to go to the hospital, which both of them deny. Sheldon realizes that his Meemaw can't drive him to college. However, Mary sees no problem in this and offers to drive him there before work. Since Connie also realizes that

she will not have a mobile underseat for a few days, Mary offers to register her for the church's shuttle, which she denies by not wanting to ride in a nursing home bus. So George makes his jokes.

Missy can't believe that her meemaw almost died, so Sheldon mentions that it almost happened to him too. Missy immediately realizes that such a story can be told very well in school and that the teachers will feel sorry for her too. Sheldon can't believe she's trying to use his trauma to her advantage. But Missy is not dissuaded and is disappointed that the engine did not burn on impact. The next morning, Mary and Sheldon are running late and she makes it clear to him that she will only be able to pick him up later and that he should wait that long in the library. While she has already got into the car, Sheldon is still standing in front of it and reliving the trauma of the previous evening. However, Mary gets him to get in and promises him no further accident will happen. But when she says an extra prayer to God, Sheldon disappears back into the house. Missy, who is having breakfast, is amused that her brother is having a panic attack,

which will make her story at school even better. In the garage, Sheldon is busy with his railroad and continues to refuse to get into the car. Mary then tries to make it clear to him that it is not possible to never get into a car again. But Sheldon holds against it and says that this was also possible then. Mary tries to convince him by stressing that she cannot force him, for which he is grateful. Back in the kitchen, she tells Missy and George about her failed attempt. Missy therefore suggests drugging him and putting him in the car, which Mary strictly refuses to do. Sheldon disappears back into the house. Missy, who is having breakfast, is amused that her brother is having a panic attack, which will make her story at school even better. In the garage, Sheldon is busy with his railroad and continues to refuse to get into the car. Mary then tries to make it clear to him that it is not possible to never get into a car again. But Sheldon holds against it and says that this was also possible then. Mary tries to convince him by stressing that she cannot force him, for which he is grateful. Back in the kitchen, she tells Missy and George about her failed attempt. Missy therefore suggests drugging him and putting him in the car, which Mary strictly refuses to do. Sheldon disappears back into the house. Missy, who is having breakfast, is amused that her brother is having a panic attack, which will make her story at school even better. In the garage, Sheldon is busy with his railroad and continues to refuse to get into the car. Mary then tries to make it clear to him that it is not possible to never get into a car again. But Sheldon holds against it and says that this was also possible then. Mary tries to convince him by stressing that she cannot force him, for which he is grateful. Back in the kitchen, she tells Missy and George about her failed attempt. Missy therefore suggests drugging him and putting him in the car, which Mary strictly refuses to do. which will make her story even better at school. In the garage, Sheldon is busy with his railroad and continues to refuse to get into the car. Mary then tries to make it clear to him that it is not possible to never get into a car again. But Sheldon holds against it and says that this was also possible then. Mary tries to convince him by stressing that she cannot force him, for which he is grateful. Back in the kitchen, she tells Missy and George about her failed attempt. Missy therefore suggests drugging him and putting him in the car, which Mary strictly refuses to do. which will make her story even better at school. In the garage, Sheldon is busy with his railroad and continues to refuse to get into the car. Mary then tries to make it clear to him that it is not possible to never get into a car again. But Sheldon holds against it and says that this was also possible then. Mary tries to convince him by stressing that she cannot force him, for which he is grateful. Back in the kitchen, she tells Missy and George about her failed attempt. Missy therefore suggests drugging him and putting him in the car, which Mary strictly refuses to do. But Sheldon holds against it and says that this was also possible then. Mary tries to convince him by stressing that she cannot force him, for which he is grateful. Back in the kitchen, she tells Missy and George about her failed attempt. Missy therefore suggests drugging him and putting him in the car, which Mary strictly refuses to do. But Sheldon holds against it and says that this was also possible then. Mary tries to convince him by stressing that she cannot force him, for which he is grateful. Back in the kitchen, she tells Missy and George about her failed attempt. Missy therefore suggests drugging him and putting him in the car, which Mary strictly refuses to do. But Sheldon holds against it and says that this was also possible then. Mary tries to convince him by stressing that she cannot force him, for which he is grateful. Back in the kitchen, she tells Missy and George about her failed attempt. Missy therefore suggests drugging him and putting him in the car, which Mary strictly refuses to do.

Connie is on the phone with the garage and is very upset that her car isn't ready. Dale, who is drinking coffee, believes that she mixed up the pedals and emphasizes again that this can happen quickly to older people. Connie is offended and stresses that she has been driving a car for many years and has never mixed up the pedals. So Dale says that she is annoyed and gives her an idea. Connie thinks about cycling in the near future, which Dale is also amused by since he doesn't think older women are cool on bikes. So Connie calls John and reports on the incident. The latter immediately says that she can take the bike, which Connie rejects in Dale's words, but at the same time emphasizes that a bike is suitable for John, what he is happy about and falls into a torrent of speech. Meanwhile Sheldon calls Dr. Linkletter and informs him that he will not be able to come to class today. Although the latter does not want to know what the reason is, he is not spared by Sheldon and wonders why he should let the class come to Sheldon and refuses this request. Connie calls the church at the same time to get the number for the shuttle and catches Mary on the other end. The former taunts her mother something that the latter does not like at all. why he should let the class come to Sheldon and refuses this request. Connie calls the church at the same time to get the number for the shuttle and catches Mary on the other end. The former taunts her mother something that the latter does not like at all. why he should let the class come to Sheldon and refuses this request. Connie calls the church at

the same time to get the number for the shuttle and catches Mary on the other end. The former taunts her mother something that the latter does not like at all.

Since Sheldon is not Dr. Linkletter got what he wanted, he called President Hagenmeyer and remembers Missy's words that her brother's trauma wanted to use her to her advantage and does the same. Hagenmeyer immediately assures her help, so that Linkletter Sheldon has to give lessons over the phone shortly afterwards. Meanwhile, Connie is waiting for the church shuttle and is approached by the postman Edwin. She can't get rid of it, so that he notices the arrival of the shuttle and admits that his grandmother always drives it as well. Connie is greeted by the driver Clayton, who wants to help her get into the car. However, she refuses and realizes that her passengers are no longer so sprightly. So she gets to know Vern, his wife Hortense and the hard of hearing Doris. Vern reveals that they have to get new pills while Connie mentions going to the beauty salon. Doris, who has meanwhile switched on her hearing aid, is also enthusiastic about where Connie is going.

Meanwhile, Sheldon realizes that there is no more milk. When the doorbell rings, he accepts the conversation with Hagenmeyer. She wants to know if there is still something she can do for him, which Sheldon uses to place various orders with her. Missy has also arrived at school and informs Darlene Wilkins that there has been an accident. She is shocked and assures the girl not to worry about the upcoming test, but she stops Missy when she also wants to refuse to do her homework. Meanwhile, Connie has fun with Vern, Hortense and Doris. She recounts her adventures with June and admits that she had an accident picking up her grandson from college. When the elderly couple wonder why he doesn't drive himself, Connie makes it clear that Sheldon is only eleven, which amazes both Vern and Hortense.

Mary comes home and is shocked to see a car in front of the house. She learns from Sheldon that they are getting a second phone line. Mary isn't happy he did this without her knowledge, but he informs her that the college president approved it. The two are interrupted when the doorbell rings and food is being delivered. Connie continues to have fun with her troupe and invites them to be beautified in the salon.

Mary calls President Hagenmeyer and makes it clear to her that she does not want to pamper Sheldon, which is why she forbids her to interfere further, which she accepts. Meanwhile, Connie has had a great day and invites Vern, his wife and Doris to dinner, which everyone is enthusiastic about. Sheldon is driven by Mary to RadioShak and she distracts him with a game, in which he actually forgets his fear.



## Mitch's Son and the Unconditional Approval of a Government Agency

Season 4  
Episode Number: 79  
Season Episode: 14

Originally aired: Thursday April 15, 2021  
Story: Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Zylan Brooks (Nancy), Rob Brownstein (Malcolm Green), John Mariano (Envelope), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Bob Newhart (Professor Proton), Kevin Stidham (Waiter)  
Production Code: T12.16764  
Summary: When the IRS accuses Sheldon of making a mistake, he'll stop at nothing to prove them wrong. Also, Dale is forced to get a colonoscopy and tries to convince Meemaw to join him.



Day after day, George goes through the bills while Mary prepares the food and Sheldon does his homework. One day they get a letter from the tax office saying they have to pay back four dollars and 22 cents. George doesn't mind this, while Sheldon can't believe he made a mistake. Mary tries to calm him down, because otherwise he always made the tax return flawless. However, Sheldon ponders.

Georgie and Missy watch a series adaptation, and Georgie mentions that the hero's saying has been changed for the series. Missy really wants to know what it was, so Georgie whispers it in her

ear and she is excited about it. Meanwhile Sheldon goes into the kitchen and sees that his father is preparing a letter for the tax office, so that he makes it clear to him once again that he has checked everything and made no mistake. However, George emphasizes that the matter has been resolved and puts his letter on the already existing pile.

Connie is at a restaurant with Dale and they are ordering food. While she orders a steak, he orders a salad. Connie makes fun of it, but Dale mentions that he has a doctor's appointment tomorrow, which leads Connie to emphasize that he now wants to eat healthier. Dale doesn't find this particularly funny, but says that it couldn't hurt and gets the counterattack that he has been eating unhealthily for so many years. Meanwhile, Mary is doing the laundry when Missy finds an empty milk carton. She swears, but uses the name Mitch (Son of a Mitch). Mary, who knows what her daughter actually meant, admonishes her. Missy admits, however, that she cannot understand why her mother forbids it, because at least she could have a boyfriend named Mitch. Connie and Dale are still in the restaurant. While she is enjoying her steak, he pokes at his salad and wants something to eat. Connie annoys him a little, but refuses to try.

Sheldon lies in bed in the evening and suddenly hears a voice that is strange to him. An envelope speaks to him and says that he still has a chance to intercept the letter to the tax office. Sheldon takes it through his head, notices that he is talking to himself in his mind, and comes up with a plan. The next morning Sheldon has his breakfast in the kitchen and watches his father suspiciously. He would like to know with a stern look whether George is going to work, which the latter affirms with a slight surprise. After George leaves the house, Sheldon takes the letter and disappears into the bathroom. He calls the tax office in college and has Mr. Green on the line. He is astonished that an eleven-year-old should take control of his parents and does not take it easy to have made a mistake. When asked about his performance, Sheldon mentions that his parents bought him a railroad to play with in return, which Mr. Green registers.

Dale is at Connie's house and tells her about his fear of the colonoscopy he is about to have. He doesn't find it funny at all and suggests that she also undergo one and describes it as romantic. Connie gets angry and tells him clearly not to want any.

Sheldon is watching TV when George holds another letter from the tax office in his hands asking for an audit. Sheldon finally admits that he withheld the letter and called the office. George is angry with his son and sends him to his room, which he accepts with dismay. Meanwhile, Dale and Connie are playing billiards and he suggests that she also have a colonoscopy. Connie insists that she feels good and doesn't want it, and gets so angry that she throws him at his head for keeping his thoughts to herself. Sheldon is lying on his bed thoughtfully when Missy comes over and wants to know what is going on. Sheldon says that George is angry with him, which has ruined his appetite. Missy explains why she's stressed out with Marybut that doesn't really interest him.

Connie joins Dale at the counter and says that doctor's appointments are not good. She tells of her late husband Charlie, who they found something after such an appointment, operated on him and he was still dead nine months later, which is why she doesn't want to know whether everything is okay with her or not. Meanwhile, Sheldon feels more and more guilty. The next morning, George is with the financial advisor Nancy, who checks everything again and cannot find any errors, but is amazed that Sheldon is responsible. Sheldon has retired to the garage and is busy with his railroad when his father joins it. He admits to accusing himself, which George forbids him to do without giving the exact reason for his change of mind, until his son finds out himself. Mary is preparing food when Missy comes over and reads her from the Bible. Since she reads out the worst excerpts from it, her mother realizes what she is aiming at and sends her to her room.

George and Sheldon have arrived at Mr. Green's office and are preparing for the inspection. Sheldon imagines playing chess with him so that they play a game of who goes checkmate first. In doing so, Mr. Green actually beats him and becomes sarcastic when it comes to the additional payment. Sheldon asks forgiveness and leaves the room. Meanwhile, Connie calls Dale and tells him that she was at the checkup. She says that while she is healthy, she should have a colonoscopy, which Dale is pleased to see. Sheldon is crouching in the hallway so that George can find him right away. Sheldon admits he feels stupid for making a mistake. George says this is okay and they won't give up. Together they go back to Mr. Green's office. Sheldon apologizes and says that his father taught him that it is okay to make mistakes since he is a teacher. He notices that the donation from the railway does not have to be declared as a payment to the tax office, which makes it clear that Sheldon was right all along. Mr. Green praises his intelligence. But when Sheldon replies, George leaves the office with him without further ado.

Connie and Dale have taken the liquid that is needed for the colonoscopy, which is noticeable in him and he retreats to the quiet place for a while.



## A Virus, Heartbreak and a World of Possibilities

Season 4

Episode Number: 80

Season Episode: 15

Originally aired: Thursday April 22, 2021  
Story: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Director: Michael Judd  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ava Allan (Jana), London Cheshire (Marcus), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens)  
Production Code: T12.16765  
Summary: Sheldon is caught in a moral dilemma when offered a bootleg copy of a computer game he can't afford; Mary and Meemaw takes Brenda out for girls night; Missy ask Georgie to take her and Marcus on a secret date.



Reading a magazine, Sheldon becomes very interested in Scott Gordon's Railroad Kingdom, a computer game a train magnate. The game costs \$49.95, so of course Mary won't buy it. Tam tells Sheldon about a bootlegger who'll sell him the game for \$5 and helps Sheldon come up with a rationalization. Sheldon agrees, and soon he's installed the game.

Sheldon is enjoying the game very much... until a virus corrupts his computer's hard drive. Sheldon pulls out the Tandy 1000-SL manual and calls tech support. It's estimated he'll have to wait twenty minutes, which is not too bad except the hold music is rock and roll.

Although the technician is very understanding and non-judgmental, Sheldon confesses to the whole peccadillo. The technician tries to reassure Sheldon that he can restore his files from backup, but Sheldon comes to the conclusion that the backups are also corrupted.

Sheldon interrupts George Sr.'s Poker game with colleagues to announce that all the computer files, including school assignments and tax returns, are irretrievably lost: they're never coming back and it's all Sheldon's fault.

Billy, who is now sitting in on the poker game because he had gotten tired of watching Sheldon play, might misunderstand Sheldon's remarks to mean that Billy's parents are never getting back together and it's all Billy's fault. Old Sheldon acknowledges in his voice-over that his younger self's remarks were tactlessly cruel.

Meanwhile, Missy asks Georgie to take her on a secret date with Marcus to the movies, it can be a double date with Georgie and Jana. Georgie agrees. Furthermore, he'll chaperone them. George Sr. fails to notice his older son and his daughter are not in the house.



Missy's requests for relationship advice put Georgie in a tough spot with Jana: Georgie and Jana have had sex, but he hasn't said "I love you" to her and he made some extremely clumsy comments when they had the pregnancy scare.

Mary wants to have a girls' night out with Connie and Brenda. To convince her mother to come along, Mary promises to buy Connie a drink. Mary's awkward at the bar, asking God to bless the beers. Brenda has a better toast: "To friends."

## A Second Prodigy and the Hottest Tips for Pouty Lips

Season 4  
Episode Number: 81  
Season Episode: 16

Originally aired: Thursday April 29, 2021  
Story: Steve Holland, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick, Marie Cheng  
Director: Melissa Joan Hart  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Andrea Anders (Linda), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Mckenna Grace (Paige Swanson), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Reba McEntire (June), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Aldo Quintino (Nick), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.16766  
Summary: Sheldon finds himself at odds with Paige once again when she considers enrolling at East Texas Tech. Also, Mary seeks June's advice when looking for a change.



University president Hagemeyer asks Sheldon to help recruit Paige Swanson to the university. Sheldon doesn't like this idea. Talking it over with Connie, who suggests Paige might decide to go to another university, Sheldon gets the idea that he should make East Texas Tech sound like a terrible university so that Paige decides to go somewhere else.

Paige immediately realizes what Sheldon is trying to do. She doesn't care, she's gotten offers to better universities and is considering East Texas Tech only be-

cause her parents insist on it.

Talking about Paige with Missy, Sheldon dismisses Missy's idea that he's got a crush on Paige. Missy's not convinced, because Sheldon cares what Paige thinks and he can't stop talking about her. Missy has Sheldon take a quiz from Sassy magazine and says that this confirms that Sheldon does have a crush on Paige.

Sheldon goes to Georgie for advice, but he's no help, as the prepubescent Sheldon has no idea why a girl wearing shorts would be enticing to Georgie. It's clear to both Georgie and Sheldon that George Sr. would be of no help either.

Sheldon calls Sturgis, who revises the saying "the heart wants what the heart wants" to "the limbic system wants what the limbic system wants." Finally, someone is talking sense. Sturgis claims to be an expert on unrequited love, and Sheldon assumes his crush on Paige is unrequited.

The next day, Sheldon tells Paige about the theory that he has a crush on her. Paige admits she feels the same way about Sheldon. Paige says they must now kiss. You or I might doubt her sincerity, but we also know that, even as an adult, Sheldon is oblivious to most social cues.

Instead of kissing Sheldon, she uses a Sharpie marker to draw a mustache on his upper lip. Old Sheldon reminisces that he went to three classes without realizing what had happened, but says he looked spiffy with a mustache.

Meanwhile, Mary decides to get a new haircut after seeing that Brenda has gotten a flashy new hairdo, so she goes to the salon where June, Dale's ex-wife, works. But then she changes her mind and decides to make Missy a new dress instead of getting a haircut. Mary tells George about this, he's not the least bit supportive.

## A Black Hole

Season 4

Episode Number: 82

Season Episode: 17

Originally aired: Thursday May 06, 2021  
Story: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Liz Jenkins (Madge), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Jeannette Sousa (Lorraine), Katherine Von Till (Kimberly)  
Production Code: T12.16767  
Summary: The Coopers discuss the possibilities of black holes and alternate universes when Dr. Sturgis comes over for dinner.



Dr. Sturgis shows up unannounced on Connie's doorstep. He was fired from the supercollider because he admitted on the local news that there is one-in-a-trillion chance the supercollider could create a microscopic but potentially world-ending black hole.

After Sheldon learns Sturgis is out of a job, he asks President Hagemeyer to re-hire Sturgis to teach at East Texas Tech again. She doesn't want to do that, given that he left her in a lurch right before the semester started. Sheldon reminds her that she said his happiness at the university is very important to her.

So Hagemeyer calls Sturgis, to offer him his old job back. Sturgis refuses, he's got a job as a stock boy at Davidson's, a supermarket where Mary shops. Mary invites Sturgis to dinner.

At dinner, the Coopers and Sturgis discuss what would happen if a black hole swallowed up the planet. It's possible that the planet would be transported to an alternate universe, where things are different. One such alternate universe might be one in which George Sr. is a preacher, Mary's a lush, Connie's a psychiatrist, Missy's very intelligent, Sturgis is a cowboy and Sheldon is a normal boy.

Sheldon mentions the possibility of "twin virtual particles," which would duplicate the people of Earth. This prompts Missy to imagine two Sheldons fighting over who gets first credit for the Cooper-Cooper theorem.

Connie asks Sturgis about what alternate universe he would like to be in. He responds he'd want to be in an universe in which the two of them did not break up. But that was an answer he rehearsed in his head. When she actually asks him that, he chickens out and says he hasn't given it much thought.

Sturgis walks Connie home. He's about to tell her about his feelings for her, but instead gives her an inane reminder about double coupons at Davidson's.

Georgie goes to Davidson's to buy a 6-pack of beer. The cashier asks for identification, so Georgie asks Sturgis to vouch for him. This distracts Sturgis from stacking a bunch of pop cans, causing them to spill and one of them to leak. Georgie gives up and leaves.

## The Wild and Woolly World of Nonlinear Dynamics

Season 4  
Episode Number: 83  
Season Episode: 18

Originally aired: Thursday May 13, 2021  
Story: Eric Kaplan, Tara Hernandez, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks)  
Production Code: T12.16768  
Summary: Missy's first heartbreak triggers a series of events that lead the Cooper family to the brink.



Pastor Jeff is not feeling very well, on account of interrupted sleep to attend to his newborn son. Mary tells the pastor he should go home, Mary and Peg can take care of things while he's away. Mary could even deliver the sermon. Jeff decides to go home early, but he's sure he'll be fine by Sunday, in time to deliver the sermon.

Missy's depressed in her bedroom, blasting the same song on repeat. George Sr. talks to Missy, and even though he correctly figures out it's about her breakup with Marcus, the poor dad still manages to say the wrong thing.

Connie offers to go talk to Missy, but George refuses, on account of her track record: other than Mary, none of Connie's children talk to her now that they're adults.

Missy puts a "Do NOT Enter" sign on the door of the bedroom she shares with Sheldon. The sign poses quite a quandary for Sheldon. George suggests Sheldon should give Missy some space. Sheldon instead decides that the sign is not legally binding. Of course Missy doesn't take kindly to Sheldon's intrusion, and tears Sheldon's autographed Professor Proton picture in half.

Mary comes home late from work and fares no better trying to comfort Missy. Mary grounds Missy, confirming her assertion that Mary always takes Sheldon's side.

Sheldon goes to Connie for cookies and support. Connie tells Sheldon that because he's the older brother (by two minutes), he's responsible for Missy as a big brother. Sheldon questions the logic of that rule but accepts it as one he should observe.

While George and Mary are yelling at each other, Missy slips out of the house through the window. Coming back from Connie's, Sheldon spots Missy and follows her, saying he's responsible for her: as the big brother, he can't let his little sister walk alone at night.

Georgie shows up at home to an uneasy silence and assumes someone died. No one died, so Georgie cluelessly asks for dinner. Mary ain't cooking tonight, setting off another bout of yelling between husband and wife.

Sheldon and Missy arrive at an old shack in the woods. Sheldon determines that this is a place Missy has come to before.

Georgie makes Mary soup. Mary appreciates the gesture, even though Georgie apparently neglected to put water in the condensed soup. It actually looks like Georgie did nothing more than pour the can out onto a bowl.

Young Sheldon and Missy make a \$1 wager: in thirty years, Sheldon won't still be talking about Star Trek and reading comic books. Old Sheldon notes in his voiceover that Missy still hasn't paid him for the bet. If she ever pays, she almost certainly won't adjust for inflation.

George leaves the house to go play pool at a bar. Brenda finds him there and asks him if he wants some company.



# **Season Five**



## One Bad Night and Chaos of Selfish Desires

Season 5  
Episode Number: 84  
Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Thursday October 07, 2021  
Story: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Nick Bakay  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ava Allan (Jana), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.17201  
Summary: Sheldon and Missy both run away from home, and Mary gets upsetting news about George Sr.



George and Brenda sit in the bar and have drinks. George reports that Missy has just been left by her friend Marcus and is suffering very much. Brenda can understand this and she receives sympathy from her counterpart. They don't care because their marriage was long over. Meanwhile, Missy and Sheldon are still in the hut. While he wants to go home, she still can't understand how he was betrayed by Marcus in such a way. Sheldon therefore urges to leave again and both realize that they are afraid. George and Brenda are still chatting animatedly and learning about things from the past. Even

though he has to work the next day, they keep getting more drinks so that Brenda flirts with him. Finally her favorite song sounds and she invites him to dance. George refuses at first and then grabs his chest, his face contorted with pain. Brenda realizes he's not doing well.

Mary fell asleep on the bed and is woken up by a ringing phone. Brenda informs them that George is in the hospital and they suspect something is wrong with his heart. Mary is frightened and promises to come as soon as possible. However, she cannot find her children and calls her mother Connie to let her know. This assures her that she will find the children. Georgie is having fun with Jana when they are interrupted by his pager, which he ignores at first. Jana points out to him, however, that it could be an emergency. Eventually he calls Connie and learns that his father is in the hospital. He promises to look for Missy and Sheldon because he seems to know their whereabouts, but conceals that he is with Jana. Mary has now arrived at the hospital and wants to know if there is anything new. Brenda explains what happened and says no. Georgie has arrived at the hut and scares his siblings when he puts them in the picture. Both want to know immediately whether their father is okay and leave. Meanwhile, Mary learns that George is not too serious. She asks Brenda to come into his hospital room. However, this is plagued by a bad conscience, which is why she refuses. But Mary insists because she thanks her for being with George and preventing worse. In the sickroom, George is surprised to see both women at once. Brenda's presence causes him to have a faster heartbeat, so that Mary worries about him again, which he dismisses.

Sheldon and Missy are already in bed when Connie comes to them and gives the all-clear. When she says goodnight to them, Missy asks if she caused her father to have a heart attack, which Connie absolutely denies. Sheldon then starts a discussion and is admonished by his meemaw to sleep. Since Sheldon is also scared, he hums the intro melody of 'Star Trek', which calms him down. The next day, Mary picks up her husband from the hospital. In doing so, she brings her argument up, but George comments by simply forgetting about it, which Mary cannot do. When George returns home, Sheldon asks about his sentence for having run away. George lets him know, however, that his parents are just delighted that both children are back in good health. The conversation is interrupted by the arrival of Pastor Jeff, who has gotten well-soon cards for the children from Sunday school. Finally he blesses George, which makes him feel guilty again. Meanwhile, Sheldon seeks Connie because he wants to ask her about punishments, but she has no interest in it.

George is lying in the bedroom when Missy knocks and tries to talk to him. She wants to know whether her meanness towards him has led to his heart attack, which George denies and asks the crying Missy to come to him. She tells him that Marcus is meeting other girls behind her back and she wonders if he didn't know she was going to find out about his betrayal. Once again, George feels guilty and keeps denying that boys and men are bad. To interrupt the conversation, he pretends to have to take his pills. Shortly thereafter, Mary appears, who tells her husband that Brenda will come to dinner, which takes him completely by surprise.

In the garden, George is repairing the radio when Georgie comes to see him. So his father wants to know if he was worried about him all along, which Georgie absolutely assures and then leaves. Brenda is at the fence and is also looking to talk to George. Both apologize to each other. But while Brenda wants to go on, the matter is over for him. During that time, Sheldon went to see John at work and they both learned new things about things that they had not understood before. Mary gets a call from Brenda, who cancels the meal. George is relieved, but offers to bring his neighbor some food so that she is better.

In the evening George drops in with Brenda and asks her to talk to him. In doing so, they realize that they feel guilty even though nothing has happened between them. Ultimately, they come to the conclusion that they simply felt understood by their counterpart and needed someone to talk to. Mary is in the garden praying to God while Sheldon watches an episode of 'Star Trek' while Missy burns some of Marcus on the grill and Mary doesn't understand why.

## Snoopin' Around and the Wonder Twins of Atheism

Season 5  
Episode Number: 85  
Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Thursday October 14, 2021  
Story: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Nadiya Chettiar  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick, Marie Cheng  
Director: Michael Judd  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Dan Byrd (Pastor Rob), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Mason McCulley (Pastor Andy), Bobo Chang (Pastor Charlie), Andrew Patrick Ralston (Pastor Steve), José Antonio García (Nick)  
Production Code: T12.17202  
Summary: Sheldon encourages Missy to question the Bible. Also, Meemaw is determined to catch George Sr. in a lie, and Mary helps Pastor Jeff search for a youth pastor.



Sheldon watches TV with his father George and is impressed by the speaker's words, which he supports, but he has no desire to go to Sunday school. At Sunday School, Pastor Jeff speaks of Moses being put in a basket by his parents and sent down the river. When Missy asks why the parents did this, he unconsciously reports of his own exhaustion since he became a father and that his mother-in-law cannot be relied on either. Sheldon explains that the Pharaoh ordered this and Missy cannot believe that it is in the holy Bible. After that, she is upset that her mother then banned Mary from reading

certain books. Billy steps in and emphasizes that a certain book has changed his life. Jeff emphasizes, however, that God has a plan for everyone so Missy confronts him with the question of what about the male babies. Sheldon therefore explains that it was a direct order to throw babies into the river. Jeff disagrees, but is corrected by him and asked when he was last able to sleep properly. In the office, he discusses with Mary and Peg that they need help with Sunday school. Someone who is good with children, which is why Mary immediately feels addressed. Peg goes straight over her mouth, however, so Jeff goes on to say that they need young pastors, which Mary doesn't like, but Peg does. However, it is corrected by him and asked when he last slept properly. In the office, he discusses with Mary and Peg that they need help with Sunday school. Someone who is good with children, which is why Mary immediately feels addressed. Peg goes straight over her mouth, however, so Jeff goes on to say that they need young pastors, which Mary doesn't like, but Peg does. However, it is corrected by him and asked when he last slept properly. In the office, he discusses with Mary and Peg that they need help with Sunday school. Someone who is good with children, which is why Mary immediately feels addressed. Peg goes

straight over her mouth, however, so Jeff goes on to say that they need young pastors, which Mary doesn't like, but Peg does.

Connie is shopping and meets Brenda and starts talking to her. She thanks again for being with George when he suffered a heart attack. Brenda feels caught and stressed that he was there and she was there, as well as other people. Then she says goodbye, turns around on the way to make sure that Connie is not following her. Meanwhile, Mary is on the way home with the twins and wants to know whether they liked their replacement some time ago. However, both emphasize that they did not like the snake and then Missy complains about the misdeeds of God. Sheldon corrects that they took up Moses as a topic and Mary thinks that this is from the Old Testament. Then she executes that the church is looking for a young pastor for Sunday school and they both realize that their mother is jealous because she thinks she is the better representative.

Connie shows up at the Coopers' house because her smoke alarm is crazy again and she needs new batteries. On the side she tells George about the encounter with Brenda and mentions that it was weird. When George asks more precisely, she can't name it, but thinks she has a feeling. Meanwhile, George has found the batteries and does not kindly ask them out of the house. Shortly after, he calls Brenda to ask what she said. Both agree that Connie didn't notice anything. Meanwhile, Mary is in Jeff's office to discuss everything else about the pastors. However, Mary makes everything mad for him, which is why he emphasizes that she does not need her help and therefore Mary pulls herself together. However, she wants to continue the discussion, but they are interrupted by Peg, who brings Andy, the first pastor. All three hold talks with the potential pastors, but cannot find a suitable one.

George is back to work and wants to know from Wayne who his best friend is. When he thinks that this is a woman, George has little understanding. However, Wayne believes that his friend and colleague expected a different answer, suggesting that George is his white best friend. Mary, Jeff and Peg meanwhile have a conversation with Pastor Rob, who makes no secret of the fact that Judas is his favorite. He explains the background and can impress Jeff and Peg and get the job. Missy is watching TV and her brother Georgie asks what's going on. She then explains to him that she no longer believes in God. Georgie joins her, switches to MTV and confesses that he believes in God because he gets to see beautiful women. Mary followed Pastor Rob into the parking lot and apologized for her behavior. She offers to help him as she is close to the parents. Rob accepts the offer, but emphasizes that he is the good cop and she is the bad cop. When Mary asks more, he doesn't give her an answer, but looks forward to working with her. Sheldon is sitting at the PC when Missy asks for a conversation, because he is an atheist. She wants to know how he manages not to believe in anything. Sheldon explains it to her and she is satisfied with it. When Missy asks to speak to him because he's an atheist. She wants to know how he manages not to believe in anything. Sheldon explains it to her and she is satisfied with it. When Missy asks to speak to him because he's an atheist. She wants to know how he manages not to believe in anything. Sheldon explains it to her and she is satisfied with it.

Connie is in the bar and asks bartender Nick whether something has happened recently between George and Brenda, because she wants to know and has always paid well. Nick assures her that everything went normally, but also promises her that he won't tell George anything. Shortly afterwards he calls him, so that Connie gets a visit shortly afterwards. George wants to know what causes her to sniff him out. She insists that she is only protecting her daughter and that both he and Brenda are bad actors. However, she believes him and the two make up. Mary says goodnight to the twins and learns that Missy no longer believes in God, which shocks her. But Sheldon says that they should go to Sunday school anyway, because they get a new pastor, which Missy accepts and agrees.

The next day, Pastor Rob greets the children and makes it clear that God is not just in a book, but everywhere, which makes a great impression on Missy and the others. Meanwhile, George has gone to Brenda and tells her in the chicken coop what Connie has done. Brenda is beside himself, but can be calmed down by George. At Sunday School, Pastor Rob talks about not knowing what to do with his life. Missy asks whether it is okay if she doesn't believe in God. Rob is able to convince with his knowledge about her and tells her that it is okay because God believes in her. On the way home, Missy is very enthusiastic about Pastor Rob and reports everything to her mother in detail. Although she is interested, she is still annoyed that she was not allowed to take the position. George and Brenda talk in the chicken coop about the fact that

childless couples cannot understand that you don't have to be friends with your partner in your marriage. Then George wants to go, but the two are interrupted by Billy, who comes into the stable to offer his mother help. When he's gone, George shows up behind the door.





## Potential Energy and Hooch on a Park Bench

Season 5  
Episode Number: 86  
Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Thursday October 21, 2021  
Story: Steve Holland, Marie Cheng, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Nick Bakay  
Director: Nikki Lorre  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ava Allan (Jana), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Anthony M. Bertram (Officer Smith), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.17203  
Summary: Sheldon tries to convince Dr. Sturgis to return to the university; Georgie upsets the family when he makes a life-changing decision.



Sheldon went to see John in the grocery store and pleaded with him to come back to college. In addition, he cannot understand how his friend can be happy in his current job. John notes that he has lived in physics all his life, so he is now happy to be able to lead a normal life. When he hears a song on the radio, he asks Sheldon if he knows the band. However, he ignores him and trills the song to himself while Sheldon leaves the shop. At work, George asks his friend Wayne what he's doing to still be happy with his wife, Dar-

lene. The latter reports on a date night, which George doesn't think much of when he thinks of the bowling center, where Brenda works.

Dale is on the phone when Georgie walks in to use his bathroom. Then he talks about work and learns that Dale left school early. The former admonishes him not to change before him. Dr. Linkletter has just got into his car and gets a huge shock when Sheldon makes himself felt in the back seat. He asks him to speak to John again so that John can come back to college to teach. Linkletter is initially reluctant, since his colleague is an adult, but when he thinks about the fact that he will have Sheldon less around him, he looks for John in the supermarket. However, it does not get through to him. Meanwhile, Principal Petersen asked Georgie to come over after he noticed that he hadn't been to school for some time. As the one mentioned Petersen believes that his girlfriend is pregnant and shows him a brochure about it. Then the subject is turned to Georgie leaving school but not wanting to tell his parents. However, he also misunderstood Petersen and is pleased that he is taking on the task.

Missy is watching TV when she notices that her mother has made Mary chick. She says that she has a date with George. However, Missy comments that they already have enough children. The conversation is interrupted as George angrily storms in and looks for Georgie. In his room, into which Mary has also followed, he confronts him about the fact that his son wants to leave school. Mary, who is also shocked, forbids him, but Georgie mentions that it is his life. Shortly thereafter, George evicted him from the house. Angry, Mary pays her mother Connie a visit and

asks for Dale. She tries to make it clear to him that Georgie looks up to him and therefore wants to leave school. Connie, however, agrees with Dale that work is better, which makes Mary even more stunned. The dinner is accordingly calm. Sheldon emphasizes that Missy can officially leave school at the age of 16, which Mary has always worried about anyway.

After dinner, George Dale visits Connie's and gives him his opinion. Meanwhile, Georgie is driving with Jana in the car and no one does not understand his decision because he will miss so many things and her father has warned her that Georgie is not good for her, which Georgie does not think. Shortly afterwards, however, she breaks up with him. Sheldon has put Linkletter on the answering machine, but John is in the park with him. The two got drunk, arguing and singing songs. They are seen by Georgie and Jana, who wants to be brought home, which he makes fun of because she has to go to school.

Georgie stands in front of Connie's door, who can't believe it, but lets him sleep with her for one night. Missy helps Mary wash the dishes and argues about marrying a rich man when she grows up. Meanwhile, Georgie argues with Connie, who can't believe how simple her grandson is. She also gets a visit from drunk John, who has finally found her house. Mary and George get louder when they talk about their son, so Sheldon comes over and asks that they stop arguing.

Dale can no longer hear the conversations between Connie, Georgie and John and suggests that the two of them go to him. Connie, however, wants to keep an eye on both of them talking about who had the worse day of both of them. It occurs to Georgie that she saw John with Linkletter. He sleeps on the park bench and is woken up by a police officer because he cannot sleep there. Confused, he asks about John and is disoriented himself.

## Pish Posh and a Secret Back Room

Season 5

Episode Number: 87

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Thursday October 28, 2021  
Story: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Nadiya Chettiar  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Background (Restaurant Patron), Frank Collison (Chet), Bill Fagerbakke (Jake), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Valeri Ross (Harriet), Audrey Wasilewski (Joann), Tony Winters (Conductor)  
Production Code: T12.17204  
Summary: Sheldon, Missy and Georgie adapt to new living arrangements; Meemaw opens a gambling room.



In the back room of the laundromat, Connie is gambling and having a good run. When she picks up her winnings, she learns from the owner that he is going to quit in order to be able to spend more time with his grandchildren. Connie therefore emphasizes that she also has some and that is the reason why she often comes to play. In the evening, she lets Dale know that she bought the laundromat to continue the game as boss. However, he is not convinced that this is a good idea. However, she is on fire.

The Coopers are having dinner when Georgie joins them. Surprised, he is asked by Missy that he still lives with them. He cannot answer this question, while George answers no and Mary answers yes. Then the language comes to Connie, who also eats with them for free, which George also thinks is a problem. Mary decides, however, that he will stay to eat. Then they discuss how the new living situation is and that Georgie should pay the rent. While Sheldon gets the necessary documents, Missy wonders why her brother should pay if they don't even have a pool. Meanwhile, Dale wonders why Connie never told him about the back room in the laundromat. She emphasizes that she has always played and that she did not think it necessary to let him in on the secret. Immediately, Dale believes it's illegal. Connie initially denies this, but then admits it. However, she also admits that she finally wants to be her own boss. Dale therefore warns that if she goes to jail he will leave her. So she wants to know if he even has the energy to look for a new girlfriend, which makes Dale row back. Meanwhile, the Coopers are discussing the possible new living situation and are unable to come up with a common denominator. Finally, Missy suggests that Georgie move into the garage so he wouldn't be in the house for George and nearby for Mary. So that Sheldon doesn't have to give up his moves, the plan is for Missy to move into Georgie's room so that the twins each have their own room. that he will leave her when she goes to jail. So she wants to know if he even has the energy to look for a new girlfriend, which makes Dale row back. Meanwhile, the Coopers are discussing the possible new living situation and are unable to come up with a common denominator. Finally, Missy suggests that Georgie

move into the garage so he wouldn't be in the house for George and nearby for Mary. So that Sheldon doesn't have to give up his moves, the plan is for Missy to move into Georgie's room so that the twins each have their own room.that he will leave her when she goes to jail. So she wants to know if he even has the energy to look for a new girlfriend, which makes Dale row back. Meanwhile, the Coopers are discussing the possible new living situation and are unable to come up with a common denominator. Finally, Missy suggests that Georgie move into the garage so he wouldn't be in the house for George and nearby for Mary. So that Sheldon doesn't have to give up his moves, the plan is for Missy to move into Georgie's room so that the twins each have their own room.that Georgie could move into the garage, he would not be in the house for George and nearby for Mary. So that Sheldon doesn't have to give up his moves, the plan is for Missy to move into Georgie's room so that the twins each have their own room.that Georgie could move into the garage, he would not be in the house for George and nearby for Mary. So that Sheldon doesn't have to give up his moves, the plan is for Missy to move into Georgie's room so that the twins each have their own room.

In the evening Dale meets his buddy Jake, who works for the police, in the bar. He wants to know what he thinks of slot machines. Jake wants to know why he's asking this and if he wants to put one in his shop. Dale denies this, but emphasizes that he is asking for Connie and whether they are being checked. Jake says no, because the police have other cases to deal with. Sheldon and Missy lie in the bathroom and discuss that Missy needs her own kingdom because she is now a young woman. But Sheldon disagrees. But Missy manages to convince her brother that he can then set up his train in the room. The next morning Georgie puts his mattress in the garage and disturbs his father, who wants to watch TV and is already visibly annoyed.

Missy also packs up her things, while Sheldon interrupts her with various things. Meanwhile, Connie lets Dale know that she will meet with the owner to sort things out. She asks him to be there for her, he promises, but also emphasizes that it will be difficult when it rains. Meanwhile, Sheldon and Missy split up their things, which annoys them because Sheldon can't make up his mind. Connie has taken Dale to the laundromat and tells him everything she wants to change, but with that she teases him again about the illegal playroom. Georgie shows his mother how he has set up the garage for himself, but she is not particularly enthusiastic. Missy and George have meanwhile brought their mattress to their new room. When she wants pictures on the wallbut he reminds her to grow up slowly. But Missy can convince him that she is probably no longer his little girl, which makes him soft. Meanwhile, Connie shows Dale the back room and Georgie Mary shows other changes to the furnishings, but they don't make her happy either. Sheldon is in the process of building his railroad but is not happy. George comes to him and asks if everything is okay. Sheldon smiles, which scares his father and informs his wife, who immediately checks on her son. He is freaking out when he is missing a part of his railroad. Georgie is doing his little business in the garage when Sheldon bursts in. Annoyed, he reports that everyone is happy, except himself. Connie is busy in the laundromat, to win new customers for her back room and is happy about it. When she comes into the back room, however, the police have already declared everything to be the crime scene and she recognizes Dale's buddy Jake.

Sheldon is currently playing with his train and the noise level annoys Missy because she has been hearing him for hours and loudly makes it clear to him to turn him off, which Sheldon does not see. Finally, Missy turns up her music so that George is annoyed and tells them to turn everything off. Meanwhile, Connie tries to explain to Jake and reminds him to be friends with Dale. Jake replies that this is also the reason why she is not arrested. Dale picks her up shortly afterwards and tries to start a conversation. Connie is not in a good mood, however, and tells him to hate him. The twins have trouble sleeping in their separate rooms, so Sheldon grabs his bedding and asks Missy to sleep on their floor. Ultimately they found a way to communicate in separate rooms and invented a knock.

## Stuffed Animals and a Sweet Southern Syzygy

Season 5  
Episode Number: 88  
Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Thursday November 04, 2021  
Story: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Nadiya Chettiar, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Jeremy Howe  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Brittini London (Girl #2), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Donna Pieroni (Female Patron), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.17205  
Summary: Sheldon and Dr. Linkletter struggle to solve an equation; Georgie has a solution for Meemaw's business woes; George Sr. gives advice on Missy's love life.



George is home alone enjoying a snack in front of the TV while Mary is out in the car with Pastor Jeff, singing songs happily. The ringing of the doorbell annoys George because he is being disturbed. He is amazed to find that Billy is standing in front of the door and wants to speak to him alone. Since George wants to see the game, he lets it run alongside the conversation with Billy. He asks permission to date Missy. But since George knows how painful the separation from Marcus has been for his daughter, he squirms out.

But Billy knows about Marcus and does not let himself be dissuaded, so George tries again to make it clear that Billy would not be happy to be only second choice and emphasizes that he would have to suffer a lot if the boy was Missy every day after a breakup must see. But even that doesn't dissuade Billy from his plan.

Sheldon and Grant Linkletter look at their equation but are not satisfied, so Sheldon suggests indirectly that John could also take a look. Grant reminds him that he has had problems with his colleague in the past. Eventually they agree to come up with the solution themselves. Connie is frustrated that she has the laundromat to the cheek with the back room after the bankruptcy and tells Dale, who wants to pick her up for dinner, how bad her day was. He says that he had a great day petting a horse. That increases your potential for frustration. They keep arguing until Connie gets the idea to hire Georgie. That, in turn, doesn't excite Dale because Georgie is his best man and suggests hiring Sheldon. But Connie explains to him why that would be stupid. Dale gives in and tells Connie again how great she looks, which she refutes with a malicious comment. Billy and George are watching the football game when Sheldon comes home and wants to know when Mary is coming because he needs her help. Billy says that he should ask George because he is very smart, which in turn puzzles Sheldon. However, he still describes the situation with Grant and John to his father. His father thinks that science needs the best people and compares it to



a football game. Sheldon admits the advice is helpful. Meanwhile, Connie tries to win Georgie as a partner for the laundromat, but this does not inspire him until she can bait him with girls. but which she refutes with a malicious comment. Billy and George are watching the football game when Sheldon comes home and wants to know when Mary is coming because he needs her help. Billy says that he should ask George because he is very smart, which in turn puzzles Sheldon. However, he still describes the situation with Grant and John to his father. His father thinks that science needs the best people and compares it to a football game. Sheldon admits the advice is helpful. Meanwhile, Connie tries to win Georgie over as a partner for the laundromat, but this does not inspire him until she can bait him with girls. because he is very clever, which in turn amazes Sheldon. However, he still describes the situation with Grant and John to his father. His father thinks that science needs the best people and compares it to a football game. Sheldon admits the advice is helpful. Meanwhile, Connie tries to win Georgie as a partner for the laundromat, but this does not inspire him until she can bait him with girls. because he is very clever, which in turn amazes Sheldon. However, he still describes the situation with Grant and John to his father. His father thinks that science needs the best people and compares it to a football game. Sheldon admits the advice is helpful. Meanwhile, Connie tries to win Georgie over as a partner for the laundromat, but this does not inspire him until she can bait him with girls. until she can bait him with girls. until she can bait him with girls.

On the way to the laundromat, Georgie has certain ideas about the girls and is bitterly disappointed to find that Connie has lured him and that they are actually middle-aged women. Finally he confronts his Meemaw and learns that it went differently than she thought, which Georgie simply puts on her age, which she doesn't like at all and takes him into the back room. Georgie proudly tells his friend Wayne that he gave Billy tips for dating Missy, which the latter takes critically and also that he stood by Sheldon with advice and action, Wayne interprets rather negatively and ultimately still has the last one Word. Georgie is impressed when he sees the back room and realizes that Connie wanted to gamble. She stresses but now to be on the radar of the police, which is why everything is more difficult and forbids your grandson to keep joking about older people. Georgie reminds her that she's still bite, so he's going to come up with something.

George picks up Sheldon from university and wants to know how his idea was received when his son tells him about it. John and Grant didn't like the idea at first and also thought the metaphor of football was idiotic. George wants to know if Sheldon has mentioned his name, which he says yes, which in turn frustrates his father. He is also allowed to listen to a few bars from his daughter Missy, because she is absolutely not enthusiastic that George interferes in her life and almost explodes when she hears that he also talked about it with Wayne. Missy reminds him that Wayne's wife, Darlene, is her teacher and that this is really bad for her. Sheldon and Grant are still facing their equation, so he has to admit that John was right. George comes to work and finds a cup on his table which distinguishes him as the best father in the world, but which he accepts grudgingly and admits that Wayne was right.

Connie is cleaning one of the washing machines in frustration when Georgie walks into the parlor. However, he doesn't come to work, but because he has an idea that they could sell stuffed animals and that sort of thing for cash and then take them back so people have the money to play. Connie thinks this idea is pretty stupid and puts her grandson to work. Grant brought John back and they continue arguing and insulting each other on the side. Sheldon is still happy because the two work together. Meanwhile, George tries to apologize to Missy. But she is still frustrated and stresses that he should stay out of her life. Finally he seeks out Brenda, who asks him for help because of Billy, who tells her nothing. George asks how she is, but Brenda doesn't want to talk about it, but thanks for asking. Finally he talks to Billy about his experiences back then and assures the boy that he will still find the right one. Brenda watches them calmly and George goes home feeling good too. However, Missy's opinion hasn't changed. Connie is out with Dale and is still upset about Georgie's idea. However, Dale describes his impressions to her,



so that she ultimately visits Georgie and apologizes to him, which makes them happy. Connie is out with Dale and is still upset about Georgie's idea. However, Dale describes his impressions to her, so that she ultimately visits Georgie and apologizes to him, which makes them happy. Connie is out with Dale and is still upset about Georgie's idea. However, Dale describes his impressions to her, so that she ultimately visits Georgie and apologizes to him, which makes them happy.



## Money Laundering and a Cascade of Hormones

Season 5  
Episode Number: 89  
Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Thursday November 11, 2021  
Story: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Marie Cheng  
Director: Nikki Lorre  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Dan Byrd (Pastor Rob), Andy Forrest (Manager), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Bill Fagerbakke (Jake)  
Production Code: T12.17206  
Summary: Missy asks some uncomfortable questions at church, and Meemaw and Georgie go into business together.



In Sunday School, Missy asks whether Mary Magdalene was Jesus' friend, which Pastor Rob denies, since she was only a follower. Missy wants to know if you are allowed to have boyfriends or girlfriends in church, so Missy asks some questions, including kissing and sex. Rob then seeks a conversation with Pastor Jeff, Peg and Mary and emphasizes that it makes sense to educate the children about sex. Jeff is visibly uncomfortable with the subject, which is why he even spells the word sex, which Peg cannot understand. Mary isn't sure if the Sunday School kids are ready for it and shouldn't leave the education to

the parents. Rob agrees, but points out that Missy had the most questions about what makes Peg laugh. Rob is still forthat the kids should get honest answers before being told on TV what Jeff supports after seeing something about sex. Mary interjects, however, that Rob shouldn't decide that since he has no children. Peg then makes noises that make it clear to Mary that she is making fun of her.

Georgie is with Connie in the laundromat and wants to know what his title is like on their business together. But Connie sends him home and threatens to tell his mother that he works in a secret casino. Georgie, in turn, objects to telling Mary that Connie runs a casino. Mary informs her husband George that Missy is interested in sex, which he also knows and sees no problem in that Rob wants to shed more light on the topic. However, Mary recalls that they are the parents. George emphasizes, however, that the explanation with Georgie was enough for him. Meanwhile, Connie gave up and gave Georgie a title. However, they still don't agree on the pay, so they negotiate. Since Mary does not want Missy in particular to ask any further questions, she asked the twins to talk to them in the living room. However, she describes the topic of sex so awkwardly that Sheldon explains to his sister what it is actually about. Missy can't believe it and says she doesn't have any questions so that she can leave quickly. Mary can't understand that because her daughter just asked Rob. However, Missy reminds her that she already knows what Mary

would answer anyway and gives her examples. In doing so, she also emphasizes never to ask her anything. Then she rushes into her room and Sheldon says that Missy's outbreak has to do with her hormones and gives a lecture about it. having no questions to be able to leave quickly. Mary can't understand that because her daughter just asked Rob. However, Missy reminds her that she already knows what Mary would answer anyway and gives her examples. In doing so, she also emphasizes never to ask her anything. Then she rushes into her room and Sheldon says that Missy's outbreak has to do with her hormones and gives a lecture about it. having no questions to be able to leave quickly. Mary can't understand that because her daughter just asked Rob. However, Missy reminds her that she already knows what Mary would answer anyway and gives her examples. In doing so, she also emphasizes never to ask her anything. Then she rushes into her room and Sheldon says that Missy's outbreak has to do with her hormones and gives a lecture about it.

Missy is listening to music in her room through headphones. Shortly afterwards she is startled when she sees Sheldon at the window. He's afraid that Missy might run away again, like last time she had an argument with Mary. Missy says, however, that it is strange and shameful to talk to your mother, which Sheldon can not relate to. Rob went to see Mary in the church office and wants to apologize for the previous day. But Mary has also realized that she may have exaggerated, so that they have solved the problem. But they also come to the decision that they should explain the topic of sex to the kids in more detail. However, Rob also notes that Mary's reaction is similar to Jeff's on the subject.

Georgie and Connie look after customers in the secret casino. But one of them doesn't feel like getting a teddy bear first. Despite all the persuasion, Georgie proceeds according to his protocol. Meanwhile, Sheldon went to see John in the supermarket and told him about his conversation with Missy. That one cannot understand their reaction. He asks his colleague Andy whether he would be embarrassed to talk to his mother or John about sex. He is so upset by it that he turns to the manager and he fires John. Mary and Rob go over the best ways to teach the kids about the subject. They also come to the point that Mary is probably better suited because she waited until she was married to have sex. Mary feels caught and confesses that she wasn't. Since they cannot continue the conversation like this, break it off.

Connie is delighted that the secret game room is going so well and that they have a lot of income. Meanwhile, Mary opens the door to Rob, who is looking for a confidential conversation with her.

Rob is lying in Mary's bed, which amazes her. She lies next to him, even lightly dressed, and allows them to kiss wildly.

Breathing heavily and sweaty, Mary wakes up and lets her husband know that she had a strange dream, but that doesn't bother him. Connie is just counting her earnings when Georgie brings more and then wants to negotiate his share, which she refuses and he is thus smeared. Mary is puzzled when she enters Jeff's office and finds Rob already there. The two are informed that Jeff has received several calls from angry parents, which is why he is now preventing the two of them from talking to the kids about sex. Given her dream, Mary is relieved. Missy comes home and complains that she is blamed for having sex talked about in Sunday church so that some of her friends no longer want to be in contact with her. Connie receives a visit from police officer Jake at the laundromat that evening. He doesn't want to arrest her, but wants to be involved in the business, which she grumbles about and agrees with.

Since Sheldon noticed that the word sex causes you to lose friends and your job, he found the word coitus in the dictionary. In the evening Mary looks after Missy, who has cried herself to sleep, and shows herself compassionate. Missy dreams that Jeff will marry Rob.

# An Introduction to Engineering and a Glob of Hair Gel

Season 5

Episode Number: 90

Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Thursday November 18, 2021  
Story: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Adi Dixit (Student), Simon Helberg (Howard Wolowitz (voice)), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Reba McEntire (June), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Lance Reddick (Professor Boucher)  
Production Code: T12.17207  
Summary: Sheldon takes his first engineering class with Professor Boucher. Also, Meemaw and Dale help take care of his ex-wife, June.



Sheldon comes to his first engineering course with Professor Boucher and is absolutely thrilled with him, as his teacher starts class at 9 a.m. sharp and even locks the door so that those who are late cannot enter. A student is promptly hit and Boucher makes it clear that he was in the army, which is why he attaches great importance to punctuality. Sheldon immediately asks a first question and is admonished by Boucher that the lesson started a minute ago, which is why the boy certainly doesn't mind that Boucher

starts instead of him. Sheldon agrees and is satisfied.

Professor Boucher introduces his subject when Sheldon has another question. Since he is not called by name, he introduces himself. The professor doesn't like that at all and emphasizes that Sheldon has to make it through the first half of the year before he can remember his name and he'll be a number for so long. He finds it very exciting and asks to be allowed to be number 1, which Boucher does. Dale is in the store and takes a call from Connie. Their conversation is interrupted by another phone call to Connie, which Dale doesn't like because he has to wait. It is June who has to cancel the hairdresser appointment because she injured her knee. Since Dale was also informed about it and wanted to know how it happened, Connie asked. She learns that June slipped on a tuft of hair in the salon, which Dale is very amused. In the evening Sheldon reports enthusiastically about Professor Boucher and his strict style. Mary finds this a little hard, but Sheldon has no problem with it and emphasizes again how great it is that he is number one. Connie and Dale stop by June, who is amazed. Dale brought her ice cream, but the wrong kind. Connie asks how June is doing, and she points out her pain pills. Connie emphasizes that she can always count on her if she needs something. She then teases Dale, which June is watching, who is amazed at it. Dale brought her ice cream, but the wrong kind. Connie asks how June is doing, and she points out her pain pills. Connie emphasizes that she can always count on her if she needs something. She then teases Dale, which June is watching, who is amazed at it.

Dale brought her ice cream, but the wrong kind. Connie asks how June is doing, and she points out her pain pills. Connie emphasizes that she can always count on her if she needs something. She then teases Dale, which June is watching.

In the next lesson the professor gives the task of making a drawing that should be ready in the coming week. Sheldon presented his after the lesson and Boucher praised his initiative, but had to tear it up because it was wrong, which in turn surprised Sheldon. When Mary picks him up, she regrets that he had a bad day and offers him a drive to RadioStack, which he refuses and is rather frustrated with how he is treated. June can't get out of her chair and calls Dale, who first makes fun of it but promises to come.

While watching TV, Sheldon realizes that he has to get the best out of himself and works with a lot more accuracy. However, all of his attempts are wrong and are destroyed by Boucher. Finally, he is asked to see President Hagenmeyer. However, the latter is not sure that Boucher wants to stand still. She explains to him how important Sheldon is for the university and asks him to be nicer to him, since the boy is sensitive. But Boucher denies this and keeps calling her ma'am, which doesn't suit her either, but doesn't get through to him either.

Dale and Connie are preparing dinner when he complains of back pain and says he helped June. Since he doesn't really want to get out with the language, he paraphrases it. However, when Connie learns that he has helped his ex-wife with the shower, she is horrified. Dale emphasizes, however, that he didn't mind, as he saw June naked many times during the marriage and compares it to washing a car. Sheldon is doing his homework in frustration, which Missy watches with relish when George arrives. Since he was also in the army, Sheldon asks his father to talk to Professor Boucher. Still appalled that Dale helped June shower, Connie calls and even pays her a visit. It becomes clear that Dale's ex is jealous because her ex behaves very differently with Connie. The two women realize that Dale was the most lucky.

The next day, George visits Professor Boucher and wants to talk to him. He makes it clear that while Sheldon is brilliant, he does not tell him how to solve his problem. George realizes he's doing the same thing on his football team. He explains the same to Sheldon. When he thinks about it more closely, he realizes that both are right and gets even more involved in the task. Sheldon comes up with the solution, but is late for class and stands in front of a locked door and is reminded of the rules by Boucher. Shortly afterwards, Boucher is summoned back to the president's office, who has got wind of the incidents, and asks the professor to draw her an exact picture of what she is laughing at afterwards.

## The Grand Chancellor and a Den of Sin

Season 5

Episode Number: 91

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Thursday December 02, 2021  
Story: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Nikea Gamby-Turner (Florence), Valerie Gutierrez (Student #1), Edwin Kho (Student #3), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Denisse Ojeda (Melissa), Zachary Alexander Rice (Zach), Ben Stillwell (Lyle), Kiana Thompson (Student #2), Jared Wernick (Clark), Mary Kate Wiles (Patricia)  
Production Code: T12.17208  
Summary: Sheldon battles President Hagemeyer's mysterious boss over the university's science requirements; Mary discovers that Georgie is working at Meemaw's illegal gambling room.



Dr. Linkletter has a budget meeting with other university employees. Sheldon sneaks in again and again unnoticed and is repeatedly referred from the room by Linkletter. When the meeting is over, Sheldon immediately wants to know what it was about. In doing so, Linkletter makes it clear to him that the science funding will be cut, which the boy cannot understand at all. However, Linkletter is annoyed and shows Sheldon the way. Finally he visits him in his office and tries to change his mind, but does not suc-

ceed.

Mary is cutting out coupons when Georgie snogs in through the door. She wonders why her son is not at work. Georgie says he's been on night shift at the laundromat this week. Mary is a mystery that it is still open so late, but says that he could also use it to make the church, which is two blocks further, better known. Georgie says it's a good idea, but seems rather annoyed. In the meantime, Sheldon has visited President Hagenmeyer in her office and is upset about the latest findings on promoting science, and Hagenmeyer agrees. In doing so, she emphasizes that she has a boss who she finds it difficult to resist, but tries to do so. When Sheldon offers to help, she gives him a name and asks him to get to work. Then she has a drink because Sheldon is draining her nerve.

The next day, Mary and Peg work together in the church and the latter becomes aware of the illegal play space in the laundromat through a newspaper article. Mary says, however, that this cannot be the case, since her mother Connie runs it and Georgie also works there, but becomes suspicious after Peg confesses to her that she gambled there last night. Then she seeks Connie, who first presents herself ignorant. But when Mary asks whether Georgie knew about it, she



becomes meek, which her daughter's answer is enough and is even more upset about it. She brings up the fact that the police could get wind of it. Connie waves this away, so that Mary calls it the den of sin, which Connie finds a great name and Mary leaves the house shortly afterwards angrily.

Sheldon can't believe that Hagenmeyer's boss has refused everything, which she regrets very much. He then lists several of his favorite scientists. That gives her the idea of a petition, for which Sheldon would have to interview all students individually and that is quite time-consuming, which Hagenmeyer in turn finds great. George is watching TV when Missy comes up to him and asks for batteries. He tells her she'll get this if she gets him a beer. In the meantime, Mary has also arrived and is looking for Georgie, whom her husband suspects is still at work. She admits that Connie runs a game room where he works. Missy thinks that's cool, but is sent to her room. Mary can't believe George can stay so calm. Instead, he suggests that Georgie should be allowed to make mistakes, which she absolutely disagrees with.

Sheldon tries to collect signatures the next day, but is unsuccessful, so he writes an exposé for the newspaper himself and offers it there. Mary went to see Georgie at work to give him a conscience. However, this does not bring anything that kinks it quite a bit. Sheldon is desperately looking for his synopsis in the newspaper and can't find anything, so he goes to the editorial office again and asks about it. He is told that Hagenmeyer lied to him and that she has no supervisor, which Sheldon shocks. Angry, he goes to her and confronts her. She makes it clear that she sometimes has to make difficult decisions, but also says she enjoyed lying to Sheldon. He then tries to devastate her office and gives her the name of a liar.

Pastor Jeff wonders why part of his newspaper is cut up and then realizes that Mary is not doing well. She admits that she has the feeling that she is not a good mother and reports on the latest incidents with Georgie. Jeff makes it clear that teenagers are rebels and that even his father, also a pastor, could not dissuade Jeff. Meanwhile, George and Sheldon are on their way home and he is upset that Hagenmeyer lied to him. But his father thinks that everyone sometimes lies and presents him with examples that make Sheldon not believe him either and sees a lie in everything.

Mary is out in the front yard asking God to take special care of Georgie. She did not notice that Sheldon was listening to her and joins her. She immediately notices that her son has something on his mind. He reports that everyone seems to be lying. But Mary says that she and Sheldon have never lied and that she will never lie to her son either, which leads him to say thank you. Meanwhile, George went to see Georgie in the game room and the latter immediately sensed that his mother had something to do with it. However, his father denies this and finds it remarkable that he did not know anything about his son's activities, as they have not had a conversation for a long time. When George is at a slot machine, he is instantly successful, which pleases him.

Hagenmeyer receives a call from Stephen Hawking, but initially suspects that this is not the case and is then surprised that he knows about her nickname, which Sheldon gave her because of the lie with which he reveals himself.

## The Yips and an Oddly Hypnotic Bohemian

Season 5

Episode Number: 92

Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Thursday December 09, 2021  
Story: Jeremy Howe, Marie Cheng, Ben Slaughter  
Teleplay: Nick Bakay, Yael Glouberman, Alex Ayers  
Director: Kabir Akhtar  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Sean McClay (Umpire #2), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), L. Emille Thomas (Umpire #1)  
Production Code: T12.17209  
Summary: Sheldon gets the science yips and has to learn not to think. Also, George Sr. plays handy man at Brenda Sparks' house



Connie came to Missy's game. However, Dale assumes it's because of him so she can see the leader of the little players. She contradicts him and instead watches Missy. But that one is anything but in top form and does not make her coach happy. During a break he admonishes her to banish the thoughts she has in her head. However, the girl fails to do this, which makes both of them quite stinky.

George is cleaning the grill in the front yard and hears Brenda cursing. When he asks whether everything is okay, she

replies in the affirmative, but continues to swear. George finally checks and notices that her car won't start. He repairs it with ease and is invited by her for a beer.

Meanwhile, Sheldon is doing his homework, but is distracted by noises from the garden. Finally he checks and is almost hit by a ball that Missy wanted to throw against a wall. She explains to him that, according to Dale, she has Yips that Sheldon immediately thinks are contagious. However, Missy explains to him that it is a term in sport to be distracted and sends him back into the house.

George is at Brenda's home and notices the award he has won from Billy. But Brenda says that he only received this because he took part. However, George thinks the boy was proud, which Brenda confirms, and they turn to their children. Shortly afterwards George notices that the tap is dripping and offers his help again, which she refuses and he says goodbye. When he tries to open the door, he has the knob in his hand, which Brenda comments by saying that he can buy her a new house right away. When he gets home, he tells Mary about it, who is shocked by it and hopes that her husband will offer his help with Brenda again, which George replies in the affirmative. Mary makes it clear to him that he then has to dress properly, especially when it comes to his pants.

Dr. Linkletter has given out tests and explains to the students that they have 45 minutes and takes away Sheldon's question beforehand, saying that he would be happy to repeat everything. As expected, the solutions come to mind with ease, except for the last question. Sheldon is the

last to give him room, but does not want to give up because he lacks a task. Linkletter doesn't think that's a bad thing. The two get into a discussion and he tricks the boy into getting his test.

George is with the Sparks to take care of the faucet and has Billy assist. In a quiet minute, Brenda flirts with George, but George leaves. Meanwhile, Mary does the laundry when he comes back. Completely irritated, she wonders why George is flirting with her and finds him strange. George is contrite.

Sheldon angrily finds Missy in her room and accuses her of giving him her Yips because he can't get anything done. Missy is unimpressed. But since he doesn't stop, she confesses to him that he's probably going through puberty and therefore reacts so emotionally, which he doesn't like at all.

Sheldon is doing homework in the kitchen and is frustrated, which George notices and asks his son about it. But the latter does not want to answer it. After a short time he confides in his father and admits that he knows this problem from the field of sports. Using a sports ad, he advises Sheldon to just do things without thinking about it. Not knowing how non-thinking works, Sheldon seeks out his brother Georgie in the garage and asks his advice. That one finds it not at all easy to explain non-thinking without thinking. However, Sheldon takes his father's advice and tries to write the test in Linkletter's office, but this leads to the fact that he does not put anything on paper.

Brenda called for George because the toilet was causing problems. As a thank you, she invites him to dinner, which George understands as another attempt at flirtation and reacts accordingly puffy. Brenda defends himself, and they agree that he will fix the toilet and stay to eat while she helps Billy with homework.

Sheldon, meanwhile, is ripping through the television program and is impressed by a painter whom he watches without thinking while painting. George has met with Director Petersen in the bar, but cannot concentrate on the conversation and does not want to confide in him.

Sheldon writes the test again in Linkletter's office and this time he can solve all questions to his own satisfaction. However, Linkletter is annoyed because this delayed his golf game.

Missy is back at baseball and she's still not in her best shape, so Dale takes another time off and he infuriates her for being just a girl who shouldn't be a pitcher. Then he gives her the advice to imagine the ball as Dale's face and it actually hits her without any problems. Dale, in turn, celebrates himself for it.

## An Expensive Glitch and a Goof-Off Room

Season 5  
Episode Number: 93  
Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Thursday January 06, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Nadiya Chettiar, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Melissa Joan Hart  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Matthew Josten (Bobby), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Reba McEntire (June), Grady Lee Richmond (Wade), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Taylor Spreitler (Sam), Keanush Tafreshi (Matt), Aneasa Yacoub (Diane)  
Production Code: T12.17210  
Summary: Sheldon gets a dorm room all to himself. Also, Meemaw gains an unwanted business partner.



Sheldon is waiting in President Hagemeyer's office when she tries to enter. When she sees Sheldon, however, she would like to turn back, but he lets her know that he has already smelled her perfume. She wants to know what kind of problem he has this time and is already annoyed. He lets her know that he has time off but throws down several of her suggestions. Instead, he reminds Hagemeyer that she is in charge of college. Finally she takes Sheldon into an empty student room and explains why it is empty. Georgie is serving a customer in the secret playroom when Connie asks him how things are going. Georgie thinks

it's going pretty well, but more people could come. When Connie reminds him it's not legal, he says that people enjoy keeping secrets but still revealing them. Shortly afterwards June appears in the room, unwittingly underpinning Georgie's suggestion.

The Coopers have dinner and Mary brings up that Sheldon has his own room at the college. Missy can't believe what she hears and stresses that her brother has a better life than her, which Mary immediately reprimands. George also reminds his daughter to have a room of her own, which he didn't have at her age. Nevertheless, at some point he has to agree that everything is just blah blah. Georgie and Connie are still debating how to attract more customers when June suddenly cries out when she hits the high score and Connie has to pay her \$ 11,000. Shocked by this, Georgie is supposed to look for a solution to this mishap in the manual and Connie tries to put June off. Meanwhile, Sheldon asks his fellow student Sam why she is not in her room. She tries to explain to him that her roommate doesn't want to be disturbed right now, but Sheldon doesn't understand that this is about sex. Nevertheless, he offers her to take him to his room. When Sam sees this, she is frustrated that it is a single room, while she has to share one and cannot use the toilet rooms for herself. Sheldon doesn't understand her excitement and

says she should turn to Hagenmeyer, but Sam leaves the room angrily. she should get close to Hagenmeyer, but Sam leaves the room furiously. she should get close to Hagenmeyer, but Sam leaves the room furiously.

Connie met June for lunch to placate her that she can't pay her off. She describes the problem to her, but June sees no problem in it. Ultimately, she suggests that Connie make her a partner, which completely shocks them. In his need, Sheldon turned to his friend John and told him how angry Sam was. With the help of Mr. Spock and Captain Kirk, John explains to him that you should always help if you can, which Sheldon makes sense. Meanwhile, Connie is back from lunch and tells Georgie that June wants to become a partner. He thinks it's great because she praises his ideas. Connie is then all too much so that she goes out for a smoke. Sheldon has checked Sam in the hallway and offers her that she can use his room. Since another student hears that too, he gums himself up so that Sheldon also gives him permission to use it.

Sheldon is becoming increasingly popular by sharing his college room with others. When Sam notices that he is only being exploited, she wants to make this clear to him, but is unsuccessful. Connie has invited Georgie to lunch and wants to convince him that June could become a nuisance as a partner. However, he is not influenced by it and gives her his opinion. Then he insists on his order. Missy and George watch TV and argue that they are actually watching the same series, but that they are two different formats. Mary is preparing food while Sheldon is taking notes when several calls come in for him and everyone is amazed. Sheldon clears up his parents and they both notice that he is being exploited. Missy is eager to give her brother what she is forbidden. Georgie is hanging up a disco ball in the secret room when June arrives and praises him for it. At home, Sheldon is working on his college room rental plan when Mary and George join. Since Sheldon wouldn't understand that the other students need his room for sex, they refer to the room as the fun room. Sheldon isn't pleased that the students are so duped, which makes Mary and George relieved that he got it that way. that the students duped him in such a way that Mary and George were relieved that he got it that way. that the students duped him in such a way that Mary and George were relieved that he got it that way.

Missy and George are watching TV again when Connie looks upset and looks for Georgie. She makes it clear to both of them that he is acting on his own authority. Missy goes after so as not to miss the whole thing.



## A Lock-In, a Weather Girl and a Disgusting Habit

Season 5  
Episode Number: 94  
Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Thursday January 13, 2022  
Story: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Marie Cheng  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Dan Byrd (Pastor Rob), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jully Lee (Chloe), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Wyatt McClure (Billy), Emily Osment (Mandy), Melissa Peterman (Brenda)  
Production Code: T12.17211  
Summary: Sheldon acts as Mary's spy during a youth lock-in at church. Georgie is attracted to an older women.



Mary is in her office at church and is surprised by Pastor Rob. He suggests that they have a slumber party at church with kids. Mary isn't entirely comfortable with this and says Pastor Jeff has always been against it. Rob can't understand it at all, because all children would love such things, which is why he wants to ask him about it. Mary is ultimately speechless and reminds Jeff that he was always against it. However, the latter says that he sees things differently since he became a father and accuses Mary of being a fun killer. She says no and agrees to Rob's suggestion. Georgie is at the laun-

dromat and overhears a customer having problems and offers to help. The pretty woman doesn't get her money back from the washing machine, so Georgie shows her a trick. She is grateful and shortly afterwards laments her sorrow that she had to move back in with her parents and has felt like a teenager ever since. Georgie explains to her that he no longer lives under the same roof with his family and introduces himself. The woman introduces herself as Mandy and asks him not to look when she puts her underwear in the machine. Georgie promises, but does the opposite, and he doesn't even have a guilty conscience. although he doesn't even have a guilty conscience. although he doesn't even have a guilty conscience.

The twins are watching "Star Trek" in the living room, which Missy finds totally boring and only answers in monosyllables. Shortly thereafter, Mary arrives and tells them that there will be a slumber party at the church on Saturday. At first they both refuse, but when Missy finds out that boys will also be there, she is hooked. Mary therefore negotiates a deal with Sheldon that he is her ears and eyes and reports to her all unusual occurrences and discoveries. After all, he is also on board. Georgie is busy when Mandy comes back. They flirt a little and Georgie learns that she has been on TV as a weather girl for a few years, but the manager broke up with her and his new girlfriend now has Mandy's job. Georgie is watching tv when Mary comes back with sleeping bags. She wants to know if he really doesn't want to join, which he declines. However,

when he finds out that Billy is going, he wants to know what happened to Brenda, who won't be there.

Sheldon keeps his promise to his mother and watches everything very closely. As they all form a prayer circle, Sheldon refuses to touch anyone. Mary is also uncomfortable shaking Rob's hand, so she asks Jeff to stand between them. George is still watching TV and then decides to call Brenda. But when she answers the phone, he says nothing and hangs up. A movie is on at the church and Billy takes the opportunity to pose as a protector to Missy. Meanwhile, Jeff lets Mary, Rob and Peg know he needs to go home because the baby has developed a fever. So Mary says that Peg will stay because the supervisor is a three person job. Georgie chats with Mandy while they wait for their machine to finish. She claims to be 25 so that Georgie suggests dinner since he runs the washing machine one more time for an excuse. Finally he says that he is 21.

George is still watching the telly when a call comes in. Disappointed, however, he has to accept that it is Connie whose electricity has failed. He then calls Tom Petersen, who has also made himself comfortable, and suggests going to the bowling alley. Due to Sheldon's espionage, Mary monopolizes everything. Missy quickly finds out that Sheldon has betrayed everything and suggests playing hide and seek. Meanwhile, Georgie and Mandy are in the restaurant and have ordered margaritas. Connie is also present and gets everything, but she doesn't let Georgie fly, but makes hints.

George and Tom are at the bowling alley, where Brenda is too, trying to talk to both of them. George isn't comfortable with Tom extending an invitation, so Brenda stays. Mary and Rob are in Peg's office and find her cigarettes. This is how they get into the conversation that they smoke even in stressful situations. Missy, Billy and another child watch Peg, not sure if she is asleep or dead. When she snores and shortly afterwards confirms that she is not dead, they are startled. Meanwhile, Sheldon has hidden himself, but no one is looking for him. Georgie and Mandy are making out in the car when she confesses to him that she is 29 years old. Georgie, who still keeps his real age a secret, has no problem with that. Outside the church, Mary and Rob have a smoke and start talking about when they first smoked, which makes them both laugh heartily. George overhears Brenda and Tom having a good time and bids her farewell just as his friend is ordering another round. When she asks if he's mad at her, he says no. As he drives, he thinks and drives to church. But there he realizes that his wife is in good company and gets back in the truck. Mary and Rob have gone back inside and are being briefed on everything by Peg. Mary notices that Sheldon is missing. She calls for him, but he has hidden between the robes and has fallen asleep. but he denies it. As he drives, he thinks and drives to church. But there he realizes that his wife is in good company and gets back in the truck. Mary and Rob have gone back inside and are being briefed on everything by Peg. Mary notices that Sheldon is missing. She calls for him, but he has hidden between the robes and has fallen asleep. but he denies it. As he drives, he thinks and drives to church. But there he realizes that his wife is in good company and gets back in the truck. Mary and Rob have gone back inside and are being briefed on everything by Peg. Mary notices that Sheldon is missing. She calls for him, but he has hidden between the robes and has fallen asleep.



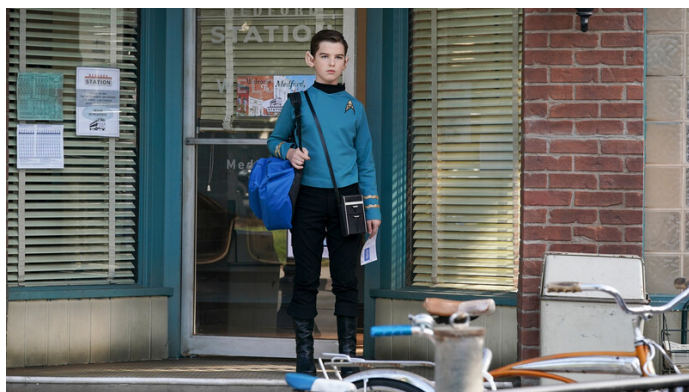
## A Pink Cadillac and a Glorious Tribal Dance

Season 5

Episode Number: 95

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Thursday January 20, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar  
Director: Beth McCarthy-Miller  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Jason Alexander (Gene Lundy), Jeremy Angel (Bus Riders), Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Steve Burns (Nathan), Jackie Geary (Ann), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Melissa Peterman (Brenda), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens)  
Production Code: T12.17212  
Summary: Sheldon attends his first comic book convention. Also, Mary tries selling make-up.



Mr. Lundy pulls up to the supermarket in a pink Cadillac, so Mary notices him and confronts him about it. He makes her aware that he is now selling make-up and wants to lure her into thinking that she can do it too. She's not quite sure, but accepts his card. Meanwhile, Sheldon goes to Dr. Gets on Linkletter's nerves, but he doesn't want to talk to him any further. In the evening Missy and Sheldon watch a Love Parade on MTV. While Sheldon can't understand how something like this can be enjoyed, Missy makes it clear that she

wants to be part of something like this one day. At the dinner that follows, Mary tells of her encounter with Mr. Lundy and says that he now sells make-up. Everyone at the table can't understand how he managed to do this especially since he already had several jobs and was otherwise a funny guy. However, Mary makes it clear that he started a business and suggested that she also sell make-up. Missy takes her mother's side, but she knows immediately that her daughter is only interested in make-up and forbids her to do so.

that Peg puts on makeup but doesn't want to buy anything. Sheldon has meanwhile called President Hagemeyer, but she reminds him of his position, but also declines. Both get a rejection from Connie.

Mary eventually succeeds with Ms. Hutchins, even if it takes a lot of persuasion to get her to put on makeup and buy something from Mary as well. Mary proudly tells Mr. Lundy about her success and he is enthusiastic and expects her to improve. When he suggests Missy as his new makeup face, she objects, emphasizing that she's not even a teenager, although she has stolen makeup from Mary before. But when he suggests her Bible study group, Mary finally agrees. Meanwhile, Sheldon is watching TV and becomes aware of Comic Con again and decides to attend it on his own. The next day he tells his parents that he is visiting his friends and that it will take a few hours. When George offers to drive him, he declines, emphasizing that he takes

the bike. Arriving at the bus stop, he buys a ticket and dresses as Mister Spock. On the bus he meets Nathan, who is also on his way to the con. Shortly thereafter, Mr. Givens also gets on board, who is not at all happy to see Sheldon. Sheldon informs Nathan that he is a high school teacher.

Mary holds her bible study and has specially picked out a passage that is about beauty. Finally she can convince one of the ladies to buy something. Sheldon and Nathan are still on the bus and got into an argument about how good Star Trek is and get support from the others on the bus. The following night, Mary has a nightmare about her sales skills, so she decides never to sell makeup again.

## A Lot of Band-Aids and the Cooper Surrender

Season 5

Episode Number: 96

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Thursday January 27, 2022  
Story: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Marie Cheng  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Drew Powell (Roy), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Caleb Emery (Darren), Maurice Hall (Floyd), Ivan Mok (Oscar), Maddy Caddell (Abby), Sophia Coto (Heather M.), Reagan Marum (Heather B.)  
Production Code: T12.17213  
Summary: Sheldon makes friends with his dorm neighbors. Also, George Sr. learns his job is in jeopardy.



Sheldon is in his college room doing his homework while Mary makes his bed. After that, he is alone again, but cannot concentrate because the music from a video game in the next room is too loud. Eventually he knocks there to complain and runs into Oscar while his roommate Darren is playing the video game. After a short discussion, Sheldon enters and is finally allowed to play the next level. Mary is shopping with Connie and Missy. While the latter is in the changing room, Mary is amazed at the high prices for

girls' dresses, which Connie doesn't really find surprising. Missy comes out of the dressing room shortly afterwards wearing a white top and a short red skirt, which Mary finds too short. Missy insists everyone wears it that way, which doesn't convince Mary, as the length does not conform to the school dress code and requests that she choose something else. Connie argues with her daughter and decides that she should buy it. However, Mary demands that Missy not wear it to school.

George has to go to Tom Petersen's office, who asks him to close the door and sit down, causing George to fear the worst. Finally, Tom mentions that there have been complaints and they are asking for a new coach. When George panics, he advises him to seek dialogue with the others. Still playing with Oscar and Darren, Sheldon learns that they eat Chinese three times a week, which he thinks is excessive, but he's happy about the invitation. He immediately calls his mother and wants to know if he can stay a little longer. However, Mary tells him that Connie is already on his way and that she doesn't know his new friends, which is why she doesn't like Sheldon spending time with them.

When George comes back to the coaching room, Wayne immediately notices that something is wrong and tries to cheer up his colleague and friend, but he makes it clear that he is not in the mood and tells what he learned from Petersen. With hesitation, however, George makes it clear that he will seek the conversation and that Wayne will support him. George's mood hasn't

improved in the morning and even worsens when he realizes that Georgie has had the last coffee and hasn't made another one, which George makes as a rule for him. Missy has dressed for school according to her mother's wishes, which Mary thinks is nice. Missy finds it rather boring and is driven to school by Georgie because George wants to drink coffee first. On the way there, Georgie confesses,

George and Wayne called a meeting with the parents whose kids play football. However, George doesn't come off well, so Wayne tries to support him, but the others demand another coach, so George breaks everything off and is made fun of. In the school toilet, Missy has changed and is wearing her new miniskirt. After school, however, she stands crying and in sweatpants in front of Connie's door. She reports in their kitchen that Heather M. and Heather B. made fun of Missy's hairy legs and goes on to report that she then used Mary's razor in the bathroom but didn't use lotion or anything else and shows Connie the result, what shocked them.

so the others won't win. Missy then says that it would be better in Europe, but Connie brings up the warm beer. so the others won't win. Missy then says that it would be better in Europe, but Connie brings up the warm beer.

Mary is determined to get Sheldon, which George doesn't care about, so she wants to know what's wrong with him. At first he throws it off, but since Mary doesn't give in, he tells her that they may want to replace him as coach and he could lose his job. Mary hugs her husband and offers her condolences. Sheldon is still with the others, but is suffering from stomach pains, so he has to lie down. He is also given a bucket in case he throws up. But he doesn't want Mary to be informed, otherwise he'll never be allowed to hang out with them again. They end up taking him to his room as he has his own bathroom. On the way there, Mary comes along, who can't believe that Sheldon drank beer. In the bathroom he throws up several times.

## A Free Scratcher and Feminine Wiles

Season 5

Episode Number: 97

Season Episode: 14

Originally aired: Thursday February 24, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Michael Judd  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Ming-Na Wen (Dr. Lee)  
Production Code: T12.17214  
Summary: Sheldon butts heads with Dr. Lee, a new scientist in the lab. Also, Mary is given a lotto ticket.



In the lab, Grant and John argue about who's right in the equation, but get nowhere. The argument about it goes so far that the two and Sheldon appear in the office of President Hagemeyer. In order to avoid the conflict and not having to make a decision, she makes it clear to all three in private that the person concerned is the one who decides the project and is very satisfied with herself. Sheldon, John and Grant also unknowingly feel very honored by each other.

Mary has shopped at the supermarket and wants to pay. As usual, she receives her receipt and a scratch card at the checkout. This upsets her completely because she considers gambling to be a sin in itself. Nevertheless, after a discussion, she takes the ticket home with her. Meanwhile, Sheldon is taking notes in the lab when John notices on the blackboard that something has changed in the formula and equation, so Sheldon updates him that it was Grant while John was already gone. John adjusts it again as Grant joins in. The two fall into another heated discussion and use swear words. At home in the kitchen, Missy is throwing something in the trash and notices the scratch card. She takes it out of the garbage and scratches off the first two fields that show the same motifs. Finally, she prays and hopes that the third square will do the same, but Mary walks in and catches her. She emphasizes that this is her lot and sends her to her room, which upsets Missy again. Mary throws the ticket back in the trash, then takes it out again and also clears the third space so she won \$500 and can't believe it.

John and Grant are still arguing in the lab, so Sheldon intervenes again. During the discussion, they are amazed to find that they are practically all in charge and have been lied to by President Hagemeyer. They immediately go to her office and she feels caught in her lie. Again a discussion breaks out so that they agree that the discussion only stops when one has been specifically named, since Hagemeyer considers them all to be children and accordingly childish. Finally she introduces them to Dr. Lee, who has multiple degrees from various universities. Meanwhile, Mary is in the garden praying to God as she doesn't know what to do with the scratch

card when she would like to take the money. Her prayers are interrupted by George, who wants to know

Dr. Lee presents her idea in the lab, but Grant and John argue again, so Lee makes it clear that they could either pool their heads and knowledge or continue arguing. To make it clearer, she claps her hands twice and makes a serious face, so that they both choose the first option. However, Sheldon discusses shortly afterwards, but the same thing is imminent and he also decides for the first variant.

Meanwhile, George can't believe they practically have \$500 and Mary isn't sure if they should keep it. However, George says that this may be God's work, which Mary denies. So George insists they could donate it to the church or buy a dishwasher, but Mary isn't sure either. Missy, overhearing snippets of conversation, can't believe what the money is going to buy and gets the dry reply from her father that they just have children.

Dr. Lee is now only discussing with Grant and John when Sheldon intervenes again. She starts speaking in Mandarin and wants to know if Sheldon has an off switch. Since Sheldon does not understand this language, he turns to Grant, but he only knows French, which Dr. However, Lee also dominates and practically allies himself against Sheldon, who, however, cannot do anything with Klingon. Sheldon is looking for Dr. Lee in her office and asks her to speak. He makes it clear that he and his contributions are not taken seriously, which Lee doesn't see that, but that she only takes communication with the other two more seriously. They continue to discuss and Sheldon states that not only does she know Klingon, but she also refuses his request.

Mary and George disagree on the model of a dishwasher, so George eventually storms out with the scratch card. Meanwhile, Sheldon is in his room looking for a way to get Grant and John back on his side and turns to his sister, but she has no useful advice for him. Mary has gone to her mother Connie and tells her about her discussion with George. She thinks that her daughter is way too serious, which she can't believe because she just keeps the family together in her mind. George met Tom at the bar at the same time and tells him about the money, so the drinks are on George. Then he reports on the discussion, which Tom can't believe. But then George describes that he observed how Mary smoked outside church with Pastor Rob and seemed to be having fun, which she never does with him. Tom thinks George overreacted and reminds him that he lost half his money in his divorce.

Sheldon is still contemplating how to get Dr. Lee can bid and does it like Captain Kirk. Meanwhile, George apologizes to his wife and admits that she should decide what to do with the lot. In the evening, Sheldon lets Connie drive him to the university to get the coordinates from Dr. stealing Lee from her office. This is currently with President Hagenmeyer and is having a drink. Since the office is locked, he climbs in through the window. Dr. Meanwhile, Lee tells Hagenmeyer how she was doing in college and that her fellow students weren't nice, which is why she made all her data thief-proof and knew what to do from the film 'Home Alone'. Meanwhile, Sheldon has to witness how these measures by Dr. Lee work.

The next day, all the Coopers have gathered and are looking at the dishwasher. Missy quickly leaves as she is still angry because nothing else was bought and Sheldon studies the instruction manual with the others present.



## A Lobster, an Armadillo and a Way Bigger Number

Season 5  
Episode Number: 98  
Season Episode: 15

Originally aired: Thursday March 03, 2022  
Story: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Holland, Eric Kaplan, Marie Cheng  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Emily Osment (Mandy), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.17215  
Summary: Sheldon joins Dr. Linkletter and Dr. Sturgis on a science road trip. Also, Georgie continues to lie about his age.



Grant Linkletter and John Sturgis have a breakthrough in science. But before they go public with it, they decide to take a road trip to a Super Telescope. In doing so, they completely forget that Sheldon is also part of their group, which makes Grant sullen. The two tell President Hagemeyer about it, who has no idea about all of this, but still supports the whole thing. She pledges to finance the trip to Davis Mountains. Grant also talks about Sheldon and tries to turn it around in such a way that Sheldon can't come with him, otherwise he'll miss too many lessons. However, John warns that

the boy is part of the team and Hagemeyer also ensures that Grant has no other choice.

Connie recognizes Mandy in the laundromat and tries to talk to her. She learns that she has already graduated from college and had a job. When Georgie enters the salon, he already sees the catastrophe and interrupts the conversation. He makes aware that Connie knows everything and sends her back to work. She puts extra emphasis on the word 'kids' and comes up with a flimsy excuse for naming the two young adults that, letting Georgie know she saw through his plan. Meanwhile, Mary is in the kitchen when Sheldon needs her card to buy a ticket. Since Mary doesn't know anything yet, Sheldon tells her that he's going on a road trip with Grant and John at Hagemeyer's behest. Mary can hardly believe this and wants to find out more

Connie visits Georgie in the camp and tries to make him aware that he has to tell Mandy the truth because of his young age, which Georgie doesn't see too closely. Mary called Grant Linkletter about the trip. Again, he senses the chances of not having to take the boy with him and appeals to Mary's parents. But she thinks it would be bad to disappoint her son, so Grant has no other choice. Sheldon is sitting in the kitchen and is looking forward to his trip, which Missy also notices and complains that she can't even do anything with her friends and is accordingly frustrated. Dale's office is visited by Georgie, who seeks his advice. When he hears that Mandy is blonde and hot, he admits doing the same thing, which is enough for Georgie.



Grant is traveling with Sheldon and John and is already visibly annoyed because they still have 62 miles to go and Sheldon is not made for such trips. John tries to make him understand that things are different on a road trip. When Grant can finally get him to be quiet, John apologizes that he can't drive and doesn't want to learn. Then Grant can finally listen to music in peace, but John eats chips, which upsets him again. George comes home to find Missy watching TV, bored. He suggests that they have fun. Once she's made sure they're both having fun, she wants to learn to drive, to which her father says no. Meanwhile, Dale is with Connie and she reports about Mandy, whom he already knows about. He admits that Georgie needed advice and Connie hopes

With Grant and the other two still on the road, John decides he could learn to drive. George drove Missy to Red Lobster, where they had their first dinner together years ago. But Missy doesn't want to be seen by her friends and asks George to go somewhere else. John drives proudly too and can hardly believe it. But then he catches a turkey and wants to help it, which neither Grant nor Sheldon can understand.

Georgie and Mandy are also in the car and Georgie fills them in on a few things but not his real age and they agree to go to Georgie's and make themselves comfortable there. John tries to take care of the turkey during the drive and even calls Sheldon to be quiet. Missy and George eat burgers in the truck when it's already dark and Missy apologizes for her behavior and the two of them still have fun. Grant, Sheldon and John have arrived at 'Pat's Firehouse' to discover that it is a pub. Nevertheless, John asks the owner if they can use the phone. But Pat doesn't understand, so Grant tries to get them to leave. However, Sheldon makes it clear that a little kindness doesn't hurt and actually achieves

Georgie is having fun with Mandy when Connie and Dale show up as conscience. While Connie still hopes that her grandson will understand, Dale believes the opposite, which is true. Missy is still traveling with her father and still asks him to learn to drive in the truck. George eventually has no choice but asks that Mary never finds out. Missy promises and rushes off. Grant, Sheldon and John are still in the bar while the latter is on the phone with a human doctor's office. Grant then points out that the turkey died. On the way home, John is looking for a transmitter that is suitable for saying goodbye.

## A Suitcase Full of Cash and a Yellow Clown Car

Season 5

Episode Number: 99

Season Episode: 16

Originally aired: Thursday March 10, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Nadiya Chettiar, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Mayim Bialik (Amy Farrah Fowler (voice)), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Drew Powell (Roy), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Jully Lee (Chloe), Sarah Jane MacKay (Sally), Landen Beattie (Jesse), Portia Harris (Diner Patron)  
Production Code: T12.17216  
Summary: Meemaw's gambling room is a success, and Sheldon dips his toe in the stock market. Also, Missy starts a business.



Dale is with Connie, who presents him with a suitcase full of money, which stuns him completely. She lets him know that the wiggle room is going well and that it's \$14,000 she can't bank just like that. So Dale suggests that she use the money to get a stripper. When Connie points to the sum again, Dale points out that it could be a good stripper. Because of this, she gives Sheldon and Missy \$100 each. While the former is quite critical and questioning, Missy can't believe she has so much money. So Connie thinks everyone should have some of their wealth, which Missy thinks is great.

George is greeted by his colleague Wayne, who behaves in such a way that George immediately notices that something is being kept from him and confronts him. Wayne finally admits that he had a meeting with his parents without George and that they offered him the prospect of making him head coach next year, which leaves George stunned. He emphasizes that it's hard work and that Wayne is basically taking his job away from him. At home he reveals himself to Mary and reports on the incident. Together they remember that Sheldon's university has a football team and since George gets along well with President Hagenmeyer, Mary suggests that they go there. Missy has visited Sheldon and would like to borrow his calculator to be able to keep track of her money. In doing so, he reports Investing his money from Connie in RadioStack to make it more modern. Missy is annoyed by his explanations and wants to buy her own calculator.

George is with Hagenmeyer and brings up the football program, which she brought up when Sheldon was admitted and which he rejected at the time. She fiddles around a bit until she finally comes out with the language that there is no longer such a program. Instead, she wants to place him somewhere else, which he doesn't want. Instead, he goes to the bar, where Dale stops shortly afterwards. Over a beer, he tells him what happened and that he is actually looking for a new job. Dale, in turn, takes advantage of the moment and offers him to work in his shop in the evenings

and on weekends. Meanwhile, Sheldon calls RadioShack and tries to make it clear that he can get something more out of the store. Missy bought a cotton candy machine instead

Dale tells Connie that George is working in his shop so he can retire since she is now wealthy from the leeway and is already dreaming of various things like vacations. Missy is with Georgie and lets him taste the cotton candy. He also learns that Missy doesn't make any income since she gives away everything, so he explains how the business works while Sheldon is still trying to find success at RadioShack. Meanwhile, George sells sneakers and Dale tells him that he should also sell socks. Meanwhile, Connie walks in and invites Dale to dinner, making it clear that she's going to drive. The two of them are promptly sitting in a yellow convertible, which Dale barely fits in and bugs keep flying into his mouth. Sheldon tries to convince his mother

George notices that Roy is in the store, surprised that he works there. George makes it clear that he feels betrayed about the meeting. Roy makes it clear that it's not personal and they drop the subject. Connie and Dale have gone out to eat, which the latter isn't too keen on as Connie is bragging about her money. But she says it's her money. Dale emphasizes that she always shuts down when he wants to talk about their future together and wants to leave. However, Connie makes it clear that neither she nor he are going anywhere. Missy updates Georgie on her earnings and makes it clear what deal she needs to negotiate to increase her business. Meanwhile, Sheldon is on hold at RadioShack trying to get his business idea out there.

Connie comes to Dale's shop the next day as he ignores her calls. She apologizes, but he has also thought about it and breaks up with her.

## A Solo Peanut, a Social Butterfly and the Truth

Season 5  
Episode Number: 100  
Season Episode: 17

Originally aired: Thursday March 31, 2022  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Jeremy Howe, Eric Kaplan  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Mckenna Grace (Paige), Emily Osment (Mandy), Caleb Emery (Darren), Ivan Mok (Oscar)  
Production Code: T12.17217  
Summary: Sheldon gets an odd request from an old friend, Paige. Also, George Sr. and Mary are caught in the middle of Meemaw and Dale's breakup, and Georgie comes clean to Mandy.



Sheldon has been in line for his college lecture for three hours when Paige joins him. He wonders why she's there and she insists it's because of the lecture. Sheldon immediately bursts into a tirade, so she stops him and says she's part of the lecture and is pleased he's waiting so long to hear her speak. Georgie brought the mattress to Mandy's new abode and praises it. While Mandy isn't thrilled about it, she's glad she doesn't have her parents next door anymore. She should settle down too, but she thinks it's

much better having fun with Georgie in the bedroom, where they're practically standing.

Mary is home when Missy comes home, super excited about Connie's new car. She also gets that Connie told Missy about her breakup with Dale, because she thinks Dale is too good for her Meemaw and would like to burn his things in the fire. Mary vetoes this and tells her daughter to do her homework. On the other hand, she makes an announcement to her mother, who doesn't understand why Missy shouldn't learn at a young age that men aren't great. Connie wants to get drunk at a bar and wants Mary to come with her. But since it is only in the afternoon, she refuses. Only when Connie emphasizes getting drunk and taking a barman home with her does she change her mind. Meanwhile, at the store, Dale laments his sorrow to George. As Dale keeps talking George suggests he box. However, he hits quite gently, so that he keeps reminding Dale of Connie's car and its color and Dale feels challenged.

Sheldon is in his college room when Paige knocks and wants to spend time with him. This surprises him as he doesn't think they are friends. Paige explains that her professor went out drinking with the others and she wasn't allowed to go because of her age. She also finds out that he has a single room while she has to share one with a certain Mona. Shortly thereafter, Darren comes in because he wants to invite Sheldon to play console again and is surprised that he has visitors. Paige is surprised he has friends, but accepts the invitation to join. Georgie is leafing through Mandy's yearbook as she comes out of the bathroom. Eventually she wants to see his too, but Georgie admits that she dropped out of school. Mandy finally asks if he has children

and a wife. He finally admits that he is not 21 but only 17. Mandy is upset that she slept with a teenager. Georgie sees no problem in that since he told her the truth. Mandy doesn't see any fun in it and throws him out. Meanwhile, Paige spends time with Sheldon, Darren and Oscar and wants to know if it's okay for her that Sheldon is a lot younger than them. However, both state that they are still like teenagers themselves. Paige admits she has no friends at her college in Austin, which both boys find sad and Paige says goodbye shortly thereafter. But Sheldon doesn't see why he should go after her. Mandy doesn't see any fun in it and throws him out. Meanwhile, Paige spends time with Sheldon, Darren and Oscar and wants to know if it's okay for her that Sheldon is a lot younger than them. However, both state that they are still like teenagers themselves. Paige admits she has no friends at her college in Austin, which both boys find sad and Paige says goodbye shortly thereafter. But Sheldon doesn't see why he should go after her. Mandy doesn't see any fun in it and throws him out. Meanwhile, Paige spends time with Sheldon, Darren and Oscar and wants to know if it's okay for her that Sheldon is a lot younger than them. However, both state that they are still like teenagers themselves. Paige admits she has no friends at her college in Austin, which both boys find sad and Paige says goodbye shortly thereafter. But Sheldon doesn't see why he should go after her.

Mary went to a bar with Connie. While the latter is already getting the second round, Mary is still hanging on to her first beer, which her mother funny realizes. She then turns to peanuts and presents to Mary that single peanuts are much happier, which worries Mary. Paige is in Sheldon's room when Sheldon comes in and wants to know if she's okay, which he suspects, unlike Oscar and Darren. Paige admits his friends are right and she can't understand why he has more friends than her. She also says that she is not happy at college, as she was only accepted there because it means more funding. Sheldon makes it clear that he felt the same way and wasn't particularly nice, which Paige finds amusing, but leaves anyway so her roommate doesn't freak out.

Connie is also having dinner with her family and is not pleased that George is wearing a shirt similar to Dale's. She immediately makes it clear that he should get her things back from Dale, but George doesn't want to interfere. Mary wants to avoid an argument so they should start eating. But Sheldon reminds her of prayer, which she has forgotten. George is surprised his son Georgie is there as he thought he was dealing with his girlfriend. Since Georgie doesn't like it, Connie makes a comment that Georgie has to explain that he's dating an older woman, but nobody really takes that seriously. Just as little as Sheldon says that Paige was with him on campus and, unlike him, has no friends. George stresses how crazy dinner is.

Connie is at the laundromat when Mandy walks in. In an unmistakable tone, she makes her aware that Connie should have told her how old Georgie is. However, Connie makes it clear that she has clearly told her grandson to tell Mandy the truth and that she also has problems, which Mandy is not interested in. At the store, Dale wants to know if George has heard from Connie lately. George reports about the dinner, but doesn't want to go into detail about it. However, Dale reminds him that they are friends and that he is his boss. Meanwhile, Sheldon wants to go to his room on campus when he sees Paige sitting in front of the door. Luggage in hand, she makes it clear to him that she wants to leave college but has nowhere to go until she knows how to tell her mother and begs until

Georgie comes into the laundromat when Connie is already waiting for him and confronts him in the broom closet. Georgie doesn't like being yelled at for telling the truth to Mandy. But Connie emphasizes that it's about the lie itself. Georgie thinks his Meemaw is only telling him that because she's having trouble with Dale herself at the moment. Connie explains it to him using an example with Missy, which makes him think.

In the evening, Sheldon turns to Missy because he needs a magazine for Paige. But Missy indicates that Sheldon finally stands by his homosexuality, but shouldn't tell George, which Sheldon doesn't understand. Missy also says he should tell Mary about Paige since it sounds serious. But Sheldon reminds her of his promise. Meanwhile, George is on the phone with Dale, who invites him back for a drink. George asks his wife to switch places with her as he prefers to drink with Connie. Missy arrives shortly after, letting her mother know she's worried about Paige, who George doesn't know a thing about.

Mary has made her way to Sheldon's campus with the twins. The room is empty, but Paige left a note thanking Sheldon for her hospitality and has to find out who she is first. Georgie is with Mandy and asks that they talk again. She agrees and admits that she is pregnant.



## Babies, Lies and a Resplendent Cannoli

Season 5  
Episode Number: 101  
Season Episode: 18

Originally aired: Thursday April 14, 2022  
Story: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Marie Cheng  
Director: Shiri Appleby  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Emily Osment (Mandy), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.17218  
Summary: Sheldon copes with the death of a hero. Also, Missy wants to babysit, and Georgie struggles with his big secret.



Georgie can't believe that Mandy is pregnant, even after two positive test results he still doesn't want to believe it, but Mandy assures him again. Together they ask themselves what they should do now. Mandy has no idea though as she has never dated a 17 year old. Georgie therefore emphasizes that she will be 18 in March. Mary is in the kitchen when George leaves for work, not wanting to almost lose Dale's job as well, which Mary understands. Sheldon also comes into the kitchen and announces that Isaac

Asimov has died. George doesn't know who he is and Mary assumes it was a school friend, but Sheldon emphasizes that this is a well-known author who wrote science fiction and lists a few books.

In his distress, Georgie turns to Dale, who is drinking coffee in his office and doesn't really want to be disturbed, but when he finds out that Georgie has made Mandy pregnant, he takes his time. However, he is less than pleased that he is the only one who knows about it and wants to make sure that it really is Georgie's child. This gives him the idea that Mandy could have cheated on him. Sheldon is driven to the university by Connie. He tells her about Asimov's death, which she doesn't know about, so he also lists several books that Connie doesn't read. Then she wants to know what he thinks of her new car. Sheldon insists he hates it. Missy is also driven to school by Mary and wants to know if Pastor Jeff would be interested in babysitting her because her friends do it too and it's really easy. But Mary warns that it's difficult and her daughter isn't mature enough because it's not all about fun. Missy makes it clear that she also hates math and other homework, which she does and it can hardly be harder than looking after a baby.

Sheldon can hardly concentrate on John's stories and mentions Asimov's death, which also makes Grant prick up his ears and emphasizes that he told three people, none of whom knew him. He immediately reminisces about Sheldon. Although John knows the deceased by name, he hasn't read anything, which is why Sheldon comes up with the idea of founding a book club and gets approval. Georgie has gone to Mandy again and asks her if he really is the father. He later reports to Dale that she wasn't thrilled and ponders further. However, Dale is shocked

when Georgie debates aloud whether he should marry Mandy since his mother married his father for the same reason. Dale reminds him that Mandy is mad at him, which Georgie blames on hormones. As he leaves the store, he bumps into his father, who immediately notices that something is wrong and offers to talk to him. Georgie eventually confesses that he got a girl pregnant, which completely freaks George out. He breaks the register and rips his shirt off. Finally, George brings his son back from his daydream, but Georgie doesn't want to talk.

On the way home, Sheldon tells Connie about the book club and sees it as a way for her to read a book by Isaac Asimov, which Connie finally agrees to. Missy has called Pastor Jeff to see if he needs a babysitter. She finds out that Mary said her daughter wasn't interested in what Missy doesn't like and can be scheduled for Friday evening, and she also makes a film suggestion for the cinema. Dale is pricing Ware out when George asks how long he's been so close to his son. But that's not in his interest at all and he realizes that George is depressed that Georgie didn't confide in him. Dale tells himself he wouldn't be happy about the news either. Missy turns to her mother with a Bible question which is about the lie she told Pastor Jeff. Mary tries to make excuses, but realizes she doesn't stand a chance, so she makes sure her daughter calls her if she gets into trouble.

Connie reads Asimov's book for the book club, but doesn't really understand anything. The first meeting of the club takes place the next day. Sheldon, as well as Grant and John, quote their favorite passages and Connie just makes the book mad, which is why Sheldon asks if this has something to do with the breakup with Dale, whereby the two gentlemen prick up their ears and woo Connie. Mary is just making the beds when Missy wants to go. Mary remembers her offer of help and also offers that she could look after the baby at home, which Missy refuses all the more. Georgie gets a call from Dale, who explains to him that Georgie hurt his father's feelings and he should trust him. Since George overhears part of the phone call, Dale pretends to be on the phone with his mother. George is amazed that she is still alive. Connie is about to leave because the courtship is getting to be too much for her and Grant assures him that he will bake cookies for the next meeting because he is good at it.

Mary is in the living room when Georgie looks for his father, who is still at work. Missy comes home annoyed and her shirt is dirty. She makes it clear that she will never babysit again. Meanwhile, Grant and John work out rules so they don't make such a fuss over Connie again. When she comes home, she has several messages from the two gentlemen on her answering machine. Georgie gets a visit from his father in the garage and confesses to having made a girl pregnant.



## A God-Fearin' Baptist and a Hot Trophy Husband

Season 5  
Episode Number: 102  
Season Episode: 19

Originally aired: Thursday April 21, 2022  
Story: Nick Bakay, Nadiya Chettiar, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Steve Holland  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Joe Childs (Cook), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Emily Osment (Mandy), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks)  
Production Code: T12.17219  
Summary: George and Mary insist on meeting the new woman in Georgie's life; Sheldon and Missy have suspicions about what's going on with their family.



George can't believe what he's hearing. Similar to Dale, he also asks Georgie if Mandy is really pregnant and if it is his child. Georgie confirms this and admits that Mandy is already 29. George makes it clear to his son that he has to tell his mother. But he doesn't see why he should tell Mary because Dale was able to keep the secret and asks his father to take on this task. George declines but promises to stay. Mary is kept in suspense, so George insists that no one will die, which his son definitely thinks is an option. When he

blurts out, Mary can't believe it. But George insists it's true.

Missy hears music on headphones and sings along when Sheldon comes over and informs her that nobody is there. Missy thinks this is great and takes the opportunity so she can watch banned movies. Meanwhile, Mary finds out how old Mandy is and doesn't understand how the girl ended up sleeping with Georgie, so he claims to have lied about his age. The conversation in the garage is interrupted by Sheldon's knock. Mary tells him to be back in the house soon, which calms him down. She then rejoins the conversation and makes it clear that Georgie needs to marry Mandy, so he admits that the idea has occurred to him too. George is against it and lists reasons that speak against it and make Georgie out to be an idiot. Then they demand that they want to meet Mandy, which Georgie isn't convinced of, but at the behest of his father he gives in. During the night George wakes up and finds that Mary is not there. From the window he sees that she is smoking outside. She tries to hide this when he joins her. She explains that she really can't be mad at Georgie because she was very young when she got pregnant. They talk about thinking at the time that their life was over and that Georgie's birth was the best part. Nevertheless, the language comes back to wedding and church, where Mary does not allow herself to be spoken to. Out of frustration, Mary knocks on the garage door and makes it clear to Georgie that although he is a gift from God, she is still angry with him. that she's smoking outside. She tries to hide this when he joins her. She explains that she really can't be mad at Georgie because she was very young when she got pregnant. They talk about thinking at the time that their life

was over and that Georgie's birth was the best part. Nevertheless, the language comes back to wedding and church, where Mary does not allow herself to be spoken to. Out of frustration, Mary knocks on the garage door and makes it clear to Georgie that although he is a gift from God, she is still angry with him. that she's smoking outside. She tries to hide this when he joins her. She explains that she really can't be mad at Georgie because she was very young when she got pregnant. They talk about thinking at the time that their life was over and that Georgie's birth was the best part. Nevertheless, the language comes back to wedding and church, where Mary does not allow herself to be spoken to. Out of frustration, Mary knocks on the garage door and makes it clear to Georgie that although he is a gift from God, she is still angry with him. that her life was over and that Georgie's birth was the best part. Nevertheless, the language comes back to wedding and church, where Mary does not allow herself to be spoken to. Out of frustration, Mary knocks on the garage door and makes it clear to Georgie that although he is a gift from God, she is still angry with him. that her life was over and that Georgie's birth was the best part. Nevertheless, the language comes back to wedding and church, where Mary does not allow herself to be spoken to. Out of frustration, Mary knocks on the garage door and makes it clear to Georgie that although he is a gift from God, she is still angry with him.

In the morning Connie is at the Coopers and she notices how bad Mary looks. She immediately assumes that her daughter has messed things up. But Mary thinks she slept badly and wants to explain to her mother what she learned from Georgie, but then Missy bursts in, interrupting the conversation. She immediately notices that something is wrong. But both emphasize that everything is fine. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon comes into the kitchen and misses his sock. When he's gone too, Mary apologizes to her mother for causing her such distress when she was pregnant with Georgie. Connie immediately realizes that Mandy is pregnant. Sheldon is just putting his socks on when Missy comes in and says something strange is going on. Sheldon doesn't know anything until George comes in to drive her to school, they notice how badly he looks and assume it has something to do with his heart. In the kitchen, Connie makes it clear that she warned Georgie. The conversation is interrupted again when the twins say goodbye, and Sheldon also notices that something is wrong.

Georgie arrives and announces that Mandy won't come and wants to defend herself in front of Connie, which she dismisses. On the way to school, the twins watch their father and he notices. Missy immediately says that they love him, which he accepts. Meanwhile, Connie has gone to Mandy's and invites her over for dinner again. Mandy continues to refuse as she hasn't even told her parents yet. Connie can understand that and describes being in the same situation once when Mary was pregnant. She says they can help Mandy. Mary has spoken to Brenda on the phone so the twins can have dinner with her and Billy. She didn't notice that Missy was in the kitchen and is now asking. But Mary is not ready to tell her the truth.

By evening, the Coopers and Connie are appropriately dressed to impress. Mary wants to invite Pastor Jeff to get divine help, but Connie says that God has already done enough. At the dining table, George tries to have a conversation with Mandy, but it tends to fail. Billy tries to have a conversation with Missy, while Sheldon wants chopped sausages and wants to go home. Since they can't, Brenda and Billy are very interested to know why, so Missy suspects divorce, which Brenda doesn't believe. The Coopers pray and Mary says they can help Mandy. Since she hasn't told her parents yet, Mary comes around the corner again with a wedding. This sparks a discussion with George, who thinks marriage is a mistake, so Mary feels addressed.

After dinner, Georgie says goodbye to Mandy and wants to kiss her, but she refuses. Connie takes her outside and promises her help again. Mandy hugs her for it. The next day, Georgie visits Mandy at the diner. He makes it clear to her that he will help her with everything, which she is rather annoyed about. Finally he makes her a declaration of love, which she does not return. Missy visits Sheldon in his room and reports that she heard something about a baby. The two immediately conclude that Mary is pregnant.

## Uncle Sheldon and a Hormonal Firecracker

Season 5

Episode Number: 103

Season Episode: 20

Originally aired: Thursday April 28, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Shiri Appleby  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Dan Byrd (Pastor Rob), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Grady Lee Richmond (Wade)  
Production Code: T12.17220  
Summary: Sheldon and Missy learn about Georgie's pregnancy, and the whole family promises to keep it a secret.



Mary and George prepare for work in the bedroom. Since Mary still has to prepare something at church, she asks her husband to drive Missy to school, which he annoyedly agrees to. Mary doesn't want the twins to know about the fight and Georgie's fatherhood, so she asks that they be friendly to each other around them, but they find it difficult when they're alone. However, Missy has already noticed that her parents are in a bad mood and informs Sheldon about it. He can understand that completely, since

Mary is already too old to get pregnant again and is also struggling with hormones. He then quotes from *Moby Dick*, which Missy cannot understand. At breakfast, Mary and George are very nice but also very hard on each other. Mary informs her daughter that her father is driving her to school. Missy thanks him for that and gets a nice touch from him in return. Sheldon has observed everything and whispers to his sister that everything is fine.

At church, Mary wants to speak to Pastor Jeff, but doesn't dare knock on his door. She is watched by Pastor Rob, who then challenges her so that she proves her courage and knocks. She tells him about Mandy's pregnancy without saying that Georgie is the father and that Mandy is against marriage. Jeff tells her what he thinks, which upsets her a lot. Connie is watching TV when the twins come to the door. This is how she learns that they suspect something is going on at home, but nobody is talking to them, which is why they came to her. Sheldon wants to know why nobody tells them. Connie says there are a few reasons for that, but the main reason is that it's none of her business. Sheldon can't believe it and thinks it's very much her business because Mary is pregnant. Connie laughs and admits that's not the case.

George is watching football games when Mary comes into the living room and reports that she told Pastor Jeff about their little situation but didn't give names. George can't believe it, but says people might judge her. But George doesn't care what others think, what his wife sees differently. Their conversation is interrupted by a call from Connie. This tells Mary that the twins were with her and assume Mary is pregnant. She hopes that her mother hasn't said anything to the two of them, which she is very happy to leave to her parents. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon and

Missy come into the living room and make it clear that it's about a baby and that Mary is not pregnant. Mary describes the situation and is proud of herself. However, Missy concludes that it is Georgie and lists the things who have been mysterious lately. Finally, Mary calls a family conference, which George is forced to attend against his will. Mary makes it clear that it is indeed Georgie and confesses that the woman in question is Mandy. Mary and George make it clear that the twins mustn't say a word about it since it's a family matter. The four cannot believe how the family dynamic will change. as it is a family matter. The four cannot believe how the family dynamic will change. as it is a family matter. The four cannot believe how the family dynamic will change.

In college, Sheldon's mind is elsewhere when Dr. Linkletter explains something and no one knows an answer, prompting him to challenge Sheldon. But he also doesn't have the right answer ready and apologizes for it. Grant doesn't see this that closely and wants to continue, but Sheldon continues to discuss what he is forbidden to do. Thus he fights against his impulse to betray Georgie's paternity and therefore reports to be allowed into the relaxation room. Meanwhile, Grant has the door locked. Pastor Rob is in Mary's office at the same time and wants to know from Mary if everything is okay. They push things around and make it clear that life is sometimes stressful. He offers to have a smoke with her, but Mary first refuses and then agrees. George is in the office when Wayne comes in to update him on the latest things. But since George is annoyed, his friend quickly realizes that something is up. They go to the bar and George makes it clear that he has to tell Wayne something in confidence, but he is not allowed to tell him further and admits to him that Georgie got a girl pregnant. Meanwhile, Sheldon apologizes to Grant again and blurts out about Georgie's paternity, which doesn't interest him. Mary is smoking with Pastor Rob and confides in him as well. This is surprised and provides some relaxation. Meanwhile, Sheldon also continues to report to Grant, which is of little interest to him. Meanwhile, Rob tells Mary that it doesn't matter what other people think of her. that something is in the bush. They go to the bar and George makes it clear that he has to tell Wayne something in confidence, but he is not allowed to tell him further and admits to him that Georgie got a girl pregnant. Meanwhile, Sheldon apologizes to Grant again and blurts out about Georgie's paternity, which doesn't interest him. Mary is smoking with Pastor Rob and confides in him as well. This is surprised and provides some relaxation. Meanwhile, Sheldon also continues to report to Grant, which is of little interest to him. Meanwhile, Rob tells Mary that it doesn't matter what other people think of her. that something is in the bush. They go to the bar and George makes it clear that he has to tell Wayne something in confidence, but he is not allowed to tell him further and admits to him that Georgie got a girl pregnant. Meanwhile, Sheldon apologizes to Grant again and blurts out about Georgie's paternity, which doesn't interest him. Mary is smoking with Pastor Rob and confides in him as well. This is surprised and provides some relaxation. Meanwhile, Sheldon also continues to report to Grant, which is of little interest to him. Meanwhile, Rob tells Mary that it doesn't matter what other people think of her. that something is in the bush. They go to the bar and George makes it clear that he has to tell Wayne something in confidence, but he is not allowed to tell him further and admits to him that Georgie got a girl pregnant. Meanwhile, Sheldon apologizes to Grant again and blurts out about Georgie's paternity, which doesn't interest him. Mary is smoking with Pastor Rob and confides in him as well. This is surprised and provides some relaxation. Meanwhile, Sheldon also continues to report to Grant, which is of little interest to him. Meanwhile, Rob tells Mary that it doesn't matter what other people think of her. that something is in the bush. They go to the bar and George makes it clear that he has to tell Wayne something in confidence, but he is not allowed to tell him further and admits to him that Georgie got a girl pregnant. Meanwhile, Sheldon apologizes to Grant again and blurts out about Georgie's paternity, which doesn't interest him. Mary is smoking with Pastor Rob and confides in him as well. This is surprised and provides some relaxation. Meanwhile, Sheldon also continues to report to Grant, which is of little interest to him. Meanwhile, Rob tells Mary that it doesn't matter what other people think of her.

Georgie is also there for dinner and Sheldon blurts out that he told Grant the secret. Georgie can't believe Sheldon was informed about this. Missy therefore emphasizes that she found out. Shortly thereafter, she also admits that she told her friend Heather M. but also asked that she keep the secret. Georgie is stunned because his sister couldn't keep the secret either. When he hears that from his parents, he goes back to the garage. There he informs Mandy by phone, but she hangs up shortly afterwards because she is angry. A little later Missy arrives and apologizes again for her betrayal. She makes it clear that she can't believe Georgie is going to be a father. It's the same for him, but he also wants to do everything right. Then he realizes what his life has been like so far and Missy admits that he can understand Mandy, that she doesn't want him around and that the baby could feel the same way. Missy makes it clear that this will be different. In the kitchen, Mary wants to know how Wayne reacted, what he explains and then wants to know

how Pastor Jeff reacted. However, Mary admits that she spoke to Pastor Rob, which clearly puts George in a bad mood. In addition, he cannot believe that he said the same thing, that it doesn't matter what others say. Eventually Missy comes back and says she had a pleasant chat with Georgie. that this will be different. In the kitchen, Mary wants to know how Wayne reacted, what he explains and then wants to know how Pastor Jeff reacted. However, Mary admits that she spoke to Pastor Rob, which clearly puts George in a bad mood. In addition, he cannot believe that he said the same thing, that it doesn't matter what others say. Eventually Missy comes back and says she had a pleasant chat with Georgie. that this will be different. In the kitchen, Mary wants to know how Wayne reacted, what he explains and then wants to know how Pastor Jeff reacted. However, Mary admits that she spoke to Pastor Rob, which clearly puts George in a bad mood. In addition, he cannot believe that he said the same thing, that it doesn't matter what others say. Eventually Missy comes back and says she had a pleasant chat with Georgie.

The next day, Mary prepares everything for the Bible study, but no one comes, so she calls everyone. However, they all have an excuse, so she calls Pastor Rob, who is always happy to listen to her.





## White Trash, Holy Rollers and Punching People

Season 5  
Episode Number: 104  
Season Episode: 21

Originally aired: Thursday May 12, 2022  
Story: Nick Bakay, Connor Kilpatrick, Marie Cheng  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Steve Holland  
Director: Jeremy Howe  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Emily Bolt (Wife), Dan Byrd (Pastor Rob), Giovannie Espiritu (Nurse), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Preston Geer (Husband), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Wyatt McClure (Billy), Emily Osment (Mandy), Grady Lee Richmond (Wade), Zakary Risinger (Danny)  
Production Code: T12.17221  
Summary: As the church congregation gossips about Georgie, Missy stands up for her brother, and Sheldon is distracted by the family drama.



Mary sits on the bench knitting and thanks Rob for taking the time to see her. He brought coffee and pastries and told Mary what had happened. Rob expresses his sympathy, but also makes it clear to her that she should think about how she would have reacted if she hadn't been affected. Sheldon and Missy overhear people talking about them at Sunday school. Danny claims that Georgie would go to hell. Missy threatens to smack him. He challenges it when Sheldon comes back with Pastor Rob to back up just as Missy punches Danny. Immediately Mary and George are asked to talk to Pastor Jeff be-

cause the boy's parents are quite angry. Mary apologizes, while George believes Missy's actions were justified. Shortly thereafter, Pastor Rob also enters, whom George is now officially getting to know. Jeff suggests that Mary should take some time off due to the current situation, which George immediately assumes by saying that he wants to fire her and they should leave the church. Mary is also reminiscent of Jesus preaching forgiveness. George has had enough and leaves and Mary leaves shortly after because there doesn't seem to be any other way.

At home, Missy cools her hand and finds that it hurts quite a bit. Georgie arrives and immediately realizes that his sister got into a fight because of him and makes her promise not to do it anymore. Connie is visited by Mandy, who admits that her family doesn't want anything to do with her anymore because she's pregnant, unaware that Georgie is only 17. George and Mary come home and he doesn't see the point of going to any other church. Sheldon, overhearing the conversation, indirectly suggests that they should become Jewish. Meanwhile, Connie makes it clear that she didn't react much differently when Mary was pregnant and that it wasn't her finest hour. But she also makes it clear that Georgie wants to be there for her, so that Mandy remembers a conversation with him. Missy is watching MTV which Mary doesn't like as she hit



a boy so George allows her to continue watching and it puts Mary in a bad mood. Ultimately, George doesn't allow his daughter to watch MTV because it's about sex. Meanwhile, Connie and Mandy continue to talk about babies.

Mary drives Sheldon to the lecture, who is reading a book in the back seat. Mary asks him several times if he's okay, to which he says yes. Ultimately, however, he throws up. At the laundromat, Connie makes her way to accompany Mandy to the doctor, but makes Georgie aware that she has things to do. He finally probes, but Connie says it's none of his business. Mary is secretly smoking and trying to cover her breath with candy as she opens the door. However, when Pastor Rob stands in front of it, she chokes. He just wanted to stop by to see what the situation was, which Mary thinks is very nice. Mandy and Connie are at the doctor's and Mandy is filling out the paperwork. Since she will lack the money, Connie offers to support her financially, which she does not want to accept at first. Georgie walks in shortly after, who had a suspicion that Connie was lying to him. However, Mandy allows him to stay.

Sheldon can't concentrate because his thoughts only revolve around the current situation in his family. Since Linda Hagenmeyer once promised him that he could always turn to her, he does so and describes his problem and expects her to take care of it. Rob listens to Mary's problems and prays with her, which is observed by Missy, who got out of school early because the comments there get on her nerves. The pastor promptly says goodbye, which is also observed by Missy, who draws her conclusions. Meanwhile, Mandy is called to the doctor's office and is amazed when Georgie wants to go with them. But he agrees to wait. George is at the bar with Tom and Wayne, but is treated like air by them, so he goes home frustrated.

Mary is preparing dinner when George comes home. They briefly exchange stories about their day, but when he hears that Pastor Rob was there, his mood takes a huge hit and he leaves. Shortly thereafter, Linda calls and explains to Mary what she learned from Sheldon. Mary is irritable and thinks she is being accused of being a bad mother. After the phone call, she bursts into tears and is comforted by Missy. Mary has dinner alone with her children. During prayer, Missy blesses her mother, which touches her.

## A Clogged Pore, a Little Spanish and the Future

Season 5  
Episode Number: 105  
Season Episode: 22

Originally aired: Thursday May 19, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Nadiya Chettiar  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice))  
Guest Stars: Penn & Teller (Ance Vulgarus & Pus), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Drew Powell (Roy), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Grady Lee Richmond (Wade), Michelle Meredith (Wendy)  
Production Code: T12.17222  
Summary: Sheldon struggles to cope with the first signs of puberty, Mary and George Sr. both hunt for new jobs, and Georgie and Meemaw take a business trip across the border.



George is in the bar drinking a beer when he notices Roy. He offers to buy him a beer, but George isn't interested because Roy has already arranged for his release and he doesn't want to become best friends with him again. In addition, George does not think that he is lying on the ground, but his counterpart confirms this. At home, Sheldon notices that he has a spot on his cheek and suspects a mosquito bite.

*Ance Vulgarus and his mute colleague Pus announce that they are now bursting Shel-*

*don's childhood bubble as he hit puberty.*

Missy immediately says it's a pimple and Mary agrees too and emphasizes that everyone gets one. But Sheldon says he's not everyone.

*Ance states that no one is happy to have a pimple and that he has already spoken to his therapist about it and knows it's his fault which makes Ance cry and Pus mimics him.*

George arrives at work and tells Wayne what happened to Roy that night and how Roy practically told him he lost his job. Wayne sheepishly admits he applied himself, which George can't believe how easy it was for his friend, and rushes off. In Tom's office, he wants to know if he can still keep his job when he finishes this year, which Tom says no, so George resigns himself. Wade demands a beer in the game room, which Georgie sells him for two USD, which Connie watches will. Angry, she wants to know from her grandson what this is about and Georgie states that he is expecting a child, so he needs money. But Connie forbids him from selling alcohol and wants to take the can of beer from Wade, which he has already drunk.

Sheldon is currently with the nurse, who confirms that he actually only has a pimple, which often happens during puberty. Sheldon explains to her that this has something to do with sexuality and women and that he hardly noticed that she was a woman, which doesn't exactly flatter her. George comes home, which surprises Mary and learns that he has quit his job. She expresses his sympathy to him and assures him that they will find a new one. Sheldon went to Grant Linkletter's office, which he isn't happy about because he can't get rid of him. Sheldon wants to talk to him about puberty. Grant is still trying to convince him that it would be better with his parents, siblings or peers and brought in Linda Hagemeyer for backup because otherwise he couldn't take it.

Georgie observes a woman smoking and suggests that Connie sell cigarettes and that he could buy them in bulk in boxes. Connie doesn't like the idea because it reminds her of when she went to the Mexican border, but she doesn't want to do Georgie the favor of going there with him. Meanwhile, Sheldon talks to Grant and Linda about puberty. However, the two digress more and more to the fact that they miss their youth and tell each other how they experienced it and Sheldon wants to know if there is sexual tension between them. George is sitting thoughtfully in the garden when Mary walks in with job offers. She makes a bet with her husband that she will find a job faster than him. In the end, however, no one found a job, which depressed both of them.

*Sheldon sees himself in the dream as George, Mary, Connie and Georgie and it is made clear to him how his life will turn out, which has to do with the pimple.*

He wakes up in the middle of the night and knocks Missy, who is not happy about it, reports on the walkie. Sheldon makes it clear to her that they are twins and have a special bond. Only when he emphasizes that he is afraid does Missy go to him. He confesses to her that his childhood is over and that he is afraid of it. Missy makes him aware that he has to look ahead and lists things like dating or driving that Sheldon doesn't care about. Instead, he wants to meet Professor Proton, win the Nobel Prize, and work with Stephen Hawking, but fears those things will never come to pass. But Missy is confident.

George is watching television in the morning when Mary returns from shopping and shoves a job offer in his face at the grocery store. But George doesn't think much of it because he doesn't want to meet his former colleagues. Mary gets frustrated and tells him to bathe in self-pity. Georgie is on the way to the border with Connie and talks about his fears and how he imagined everything differently. Connie makes him understand that that will change in 50 years when the kids are grown and then sings 'Ring of Fire', which she also encourages Georgie to do.

Mary is in the bowling alley and approaches Brenda. This is visibly uncomfortable and tries to talk her out of working with her. But Mary says she urgently needs something positive, while Brenda can't say anything more. Missy and Sheldon are in the bathroom and Missy is crushing the pimple. George comes home annoyed and reports that his day was bad and Mary reports that she now works with Brenda at the bowling alley every day, which George cannot believe. Shortly thereafter, Connie calls and tells him that she and Georgie have been arrested at the Mexican border. Sheldon bought his first 'The Flash' logo t-shirt and is proud of it.

# **Season Six**



## Four Hundred Cartons of Undeclared Cigarettes and a Niblingo

Season 6  
Episode Number: 106  
Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Thursday September 29, 2022  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Nick Bakay, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Emanuel Loarca (Leon), Sydney Martin (College Student), Rocky McMurray (Judge Landry), Craig T. Nelson (Dale)  
Production Code: T12.17701  
Summary: George Sr. bails Meemaw and Georgie out of jail. Also, Sheldon and Missy meet Mandy, and Mary feels unwelcome at church.



Mary can't believe that Georgie and Connie have been arrested in Mexico and wants to know from her husband how it happened. But he has no idea and assumes that a deposit has to be made, for which the two need cash. As a result, Mary worries that Georgie will have to stay in prison overnight. She worries less about her mother, who has been in prison before. Sheldon walks in and has heard the last snippet of words, which worries him. His parents deny it and George asks his son to forget it all. But Sheldon re-

minds him that he hasn't forgotten anything since he was born and is sent to his room.

Meanwhile, in Mexico, Georgie and Connie are led into the judge's office. Since he isn't there yet, they have to wait and Georgie notices the open window, so he suggests escaping, which Connie thinks is stupid and advises her grandson to shut up. Shortly thereafter, the judge appears, who has soiled his shirt and is upset with himself. He reads their offense and says they've exceeded the cigarette carry limit. When Georgie comments on this, Connie again warns him to shut up. The judge offers them two options, but advises them to plead guilty and post \$2,500 bail. Connie wants to negotiate but fails. Since Georgie does not get the cigarettes back, he reports that he is going to be a father, but even that doesn't impress the judge. When the two are taken away again, Connie offers to pay \$1,000 if he keeps Georgie in return.

The twins are in Missy's room talking about what's been going on lately, so Missy thinks they're in real trouble. But Sheldon doesn't feel attracted to it because he's in college, but he wishes the others luck. Meanwhile, George is with Dale, who gives him money and is amazed that Connie did such a silly thing. When George points out that it was Georgie's idea, everything becomes clear to him and he offers to go along, but only to make fun of it. Meanwhile, Sheldon watches an unknown woman sneaking around Connie's house. When Missy comes over and also observes the scenario, she advises against calling the police because the young woman is too pretty for a burglar. Mandy, who is said woman, is trying to find out

The encounter doesn't go so well at first, until Sheldon explains that it's their Meemaw. He also mentions that Connie and Georgie are in prison, which shocks Mandy. Missy is annoyed with her brother so she sends him away, which suits him well since it's his bedtime anyway. Mandy calls Georgie an idiot, which Missy doesn't like. She recalls that he only did it because she's pregnant and he wasn't the only one involved. Meanwhile, Mary puts the dishes in the dishwasher and talks to God, who she believes is trying to test her. She states that she may not always act on his behalf, but always tries to be a good person. Sheldon interrupts her and questions whether God is really involved.

George is out with Dale and is annoyed that Dale won't stop talking about Connie. George mentions that Dale broke up with Connie, but he was just bluffing, didn't assume she saw it as a breakup, but doesn't want her back either, although he misses the sex. Missy and Mandy are still talking outside Connie's house. Mandy admits that she doesn't hate Georgie, she hates herself for making bad decisions. When Missy mentions that she got pregnant unmarried, Mandy says that she drank alcohol before sex. The two are interrupted by Mary, who is shocked at what Mandy knows because Missy told her. However, she emphasizes that Mandy might marry Georgie, which she denies and leaves.

Connie and Georgie are still in prison and she wants to know how her grandson is doing. The latter explains that it's not great because he's already a bad father, even though the child hasn't even been born yet. But Connie says that he would only be that if he had left. When asked if his father would be upset, Connie states that he is not comfortable with it but loves it when George is upset with her. But she herself has enough of him when he talks about the choice of the child's name. Mary is taking out the trash just as Pastor Jeff is doing the same. He tries to strike up a conversation with her, but Mary is still upset that he fired her, but wants to think about coming to church on Sunday. Sheldon and Missy can't sleep and communicate with each other.

The next morning, Connie and Georgie are woken up by George and Dale and they head home, which Connie doesn't like because she has to drive with Dale. In the car, Georgie promises his father to pay him every cent back, but he knows for sure that he did it for the baby, which the father morosely confirms. Connie is also annoyed because Dale demands a thank you, although she is tired and embarrassed. Georgie wants to know if his father was scared when he first became a father, which he says is, but also confirms that it wasn't all scary. Meanwhile, Connie and Dale are still arguing about ways Connie can show her appreciation.

At breakfast, Sheldon wants to know if Mary thinks Georgie got a tattoo in prison, which she denies, but isn't sure about Connie. When Missy comes into the kitchen, she wants to know from her mother if they go to church, which Mary confirms, but only means herself. But Missy emphasizes that she will accompany them. In the church, Mary is already being looked at crookedly and she is being moved away. Pastor Jeff finally talks about how God is love and they should all hold hands. When Mary is refused this too, she leaves the church with her children. Sheldon returns once more and emphasizes that it is not right to treat Mary like that when God is love. He is dragged out of the church by his mother while continuing to talk in Klingon.

At home, Sheldon wants to know how Mary is doing. Missy says she's angry but it has nothing to do with him. It is also Missy who wants to fob off Pastor Jeff at the door, but Mary faces him. The pastor apologizes and says God is still her family and she shouldn't turn away from him. But Mary lets him know that God has probably turned away from her.



## Future Worf and the Margarita of the South Pacific

Season 6  
Episode Number: 107  
Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Thursday October 06, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar  
Director: Beth McCarthy-Miller  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Dan Byrd (Pastor Rob), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Jason Rogel (Nigel), Francesca Xuereb (Shannon)  
Production Code: T12.17702  
Summary: Sheldon and Missy try to help out with the Cooper family's financial troubles, while Mary struggles to deal with life outside of the church.



Mary puts a pan of pasta and shredded meat on the table, leaving her family wondering what's going on. Missy says it's official and they're poor. In addition, Sheldon wonders why no prayer is said, which, according to George, can actually be left out. Finally, Missy offers to speak to one. However, this prayer suggests that she is only praying for her belongings. She ends up with George soon finding a full-time job before they have to quit cable TV, earning a glare from her father in the process. Mary is loading the dishwasher

when George comes in and wants to know how she's been doing since she lost her job and was cast out from the church. Mary admits she can handle it, but isn't sure whether she will go to church again or attend a different one. However, when George offers her a beer, she declines, stressing that she is not yet a drinker.

Meanwhile, Missy visits Sheldon in his room because she is worried about the financial situation. Since they don't want to sell their stuff, they have to think of another solution. Connie gets a call at home from Grant, who says he hasn't asked her out for a while. Connie finally relents and agrees to go on a date, but also emphasizes that it's a platonic thing. When Grant suggests cooking for her, she refuses, preferring a restaurant, and just hangs up. George is also on the phone secretly and is dealing with Brenda in her chicken coop. Again, it's about their conversations and that Mary is now working with her. Brenda says she was just trying to be nice and nothing really happened between her and George,

Missy and Sheldon are still debating how to improve the family finances. However, he is not satisfied with her suggestions, which is why Sheldon emphasizes that he prefers to talk about series, which Missy does not like. Mary hasn't really settled into her work at the bowling alley yet, so she still has questions about Brenda. He is almost overly friendly to her, but also indirectly suggests that she give up the job again, but Mary wants to fight her way through. When she spots Pastor Rob at the bowling alley, she happily greets him and makes it clear that she will be working here from now on. However, he regrets that they no longer work together in the church. Mary also

regrets this, but also insists that they can continue to be friends. She actually hopes for more and is shocked when he introduces her to his young companion named Shannon. She recognizes Mary as her former babysitter and chats a bit out of the box, which is uncomfortable for Mary, who quickly disappears again. She then asks Brenda if Rob often shows up with Shannon and is told that he always has someone else at the start, which Brenda doesn't blame him for. It's all too much for Mary and she retreats to the office.

Connie is with the Coopers and grabs a beer from the fridge so she doesn't have to get some herself. Then she talks to George about Mary and wants to know how she is doing. George says she's doing fine and Connie tells him how wild her daughter was before she found her way to God, making it clear to him that he wasn't Mary's first guy. Sheldon is testing his idea of talking about series in Grant's office, just as Grant is about to make reservations for himself and Connie at a restaurant. But he learns from Sheldon what Connie likes so much and is inspired. Meanwhile, Missy has made an appearance at the comic book store and remembers a conversation she had with Sheldon, landing the job and proudly telling her twin brother that

Brenda overhears Mary crying and asks how she is doing. Since she's had a rough few days, Brenda invites her out for a drink. Grant is also in the restaurant with Connie, but has only ordered alcoholic drinks because of Sheldon's stories. Meanwhile, George also has to listen to Sheldon's stories about series, which disturbs his peace. Mary is in the bar with Brenda and they talk a little bit about Pastor Rob. However, Mary makes it clear that George is taller than him, but that she misses working with Pastor Rob in the church. George is still besieged by Sheldon, who ultimately points out things for Sheldon to think about.

Connie is still dating Grant and Grant keeps drinking, which makes Connie even more annoyed. Missy's research is interrupted by Sheldon, who introduces her to his new idea of how to make money. Meanwhile, in the bar, Brenda and Mary are still talking about Pastor Rob and the former realizes that her colleague and neighbor has set her eyes on him, which Mary denies and heads to the dance floor. Meanwhile, Grant is completely drunk, which doesn't bother Connie when he leaves their table. Sheldon introduces his new ideas to Georgie, who agrees to work together, but then throws him out.

Mary comes home drunk and asks George if the kids are sleeping, which George confirms. When she then lures him into the bedroom, he doesn't need to be asked twice. Sheldon is at the comic book store being looked after by Missy, who is only too happy to let him know what she's picked up for her new job.

## Passion's Harvest and a Sheldocracy

Season 6  
Episode Number: 108  
Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Thursday October 13, 2022  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Marie Cheng  
Director: Jeremy Howe  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Michael Trucco (Rusty), Brent Jennings (Henry)  
Production Code: T12.17703  
Summary: Sheldon must choose sides in an ethical dilemma; also, Mary tries her hand at writing, and Mandy needs a new place to live.



Connie Tucker is at her daughter Mary Cooper's for coffee and wants to know if she has been able to locate a church, which she denies, as she needs more time. She notices the romance lying on the table and can't believe her mother is reading something like that. But she insists that it is very interesting and that the main character is called Passion. However, Mary already condemns the novel, so that Connie is disappointed. Mary promises to read it. However, she cannot understand why the book has al-

ready been dog-eared so much, whereby Connie hints at something erotic.

John Sturgis is speaking to his class about ethical issues in science, and is repeatedly interrupted by Sheldon Cooper as he wants to discuss. The topic of cloning also comes up and Sheldon is enthusiastic when it comes to him or Albert Einstein, whom he would like to clone, but his fellow students not so much. However, he is still puzzled as to whether cloning would be ethical. Mary, meanwhile, reads the novel in every free minute and cannot put it down while doing any activity, so that she even blocks the bathroom.

Georgie Cooper has bought various things for Mandy McAllister to eat and brings them over to her. He notices that she only wears candles and wants to know what's going on. After some fussing, she admits she's behind on the bills. Georgie is understanding and leaves her food, which she refuses at first as she is not a welfare case, but he insists that she would now eat for two.

Mary has decided to write another chapter to the book herself. She eventually creates a character named Marie, who is herself.

*Marie walks into a bar and meets Dusty, but his full name is Dustin, which Marie likes better and flirts with him.*

Meanwhile, Sheldon has visited John in his office and states that he cannot solve the task given to him because he doesn't know which side is the right one. John makes it clear to him that he has to decide for himself, so that Sheldon emphasizes that he hates this subject.

Mary is still writing her chapter.

*Marie is still flirting with Dusty, who ordered her a dirty martini. She continues to flirt with him and suggests moving to another location to explore the hopes and dreams in her mind and heart.*

Georgie is in the garage when Mandy enters. She makes it clear that she has financial problems and is also behind on her rent, which is why she is looking for a new place to live. Georgie immediately offers her to live with him for the time being and also promises to get her things out of her apartment, even if according to the landlord she is no longer allowed in.

George Cooper and Missy Cooper are watching TV and discussing the problem, which Missy would like to change. Since George won't let her, she hopes that he will soon find a decent job again. The two are interrupted by Sheldon asking for help with his homework. The two are completely perplexed because he has never asked for help and they think it's a joke. Meanwhile, Georgie climbs into a dark apartment and is shocked to find that a gun is being pointed at him and that he has made a mistake in the apartment. He explains to the man who overhears Georgie talking about Mandy and lowers the gun. However, he cannot understand why the two do not marry. Georgie says he's trying to convince her. Then the man lets him go, glad he didn't shoot him.

*Marie is with Dusty and lets him know that she thought she had everything figured out at her age, but he refutes her. Instead, he's afraid that Marie doesn't like him. She refutes this in turn and says that he shouldn't accept it, also because she swears by God. He takes this as an opportunity to kiss her.*

Mary is interrupted in her writing by George, whom she seductively lures into the bedroom. Meanwhile, Mandy wants to know if Georgie had trouble getting her stuff. He does not tell her that he had met and they agree that they will sleep in the same bed, but not touching. Then Mandy goes into the house because she has to go to work, but the noises from the bedroom make her send Georgie out of the garage to relieve herself in the sink.

In the morning they go inside for breakfast and are greeted by Missy. This warns Mandy that Georgie can't make eggs, so she takes toast. Sheldon also joins them and asks Mandy about the ethical question, so that Missy makes it clear to her that it always happens that way with them. George has dozed off at work and is caught by Dale Ballard. He apologizes and says that he didn't get enough sleep because Mary pushed him so hard and he doesn't even know why. Dale explains that his ex-wife June felt the same way when she went through menopause. George denies this, as well as the fact that Mary could have fallen off the boat, which could have altered her personality.

Georgie got things for Mandy that he catches crying and he wants the reason. She makes it clear that her whole life is going down the drain but he's doing his best. Georgie then promises that he will take care of it. Mandy is therefore staying with Connie, with whom she can stay as long as necessary. Meanwhile, Sheldon gives a lecture on how his decision on the ethics issue turned out and decides that the class needs to vote on him since no single person can, which upsets John.

*Marie and Dusty are sitting in a boat on the water and getting closer.*

However, Mary's thoughts are interrupted again by Missy, who wants to go to the bathroom.

*Marie yells for her to use the sink.*

## Blonde Ambition and the Concept of Zero

Season 6  
Episode Number: 109  
Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Thursday October 20, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Shiri Appleby  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Ken Heang (Video Store Customer)  
Production Code: T12.17704  
Summary: Sheldon makes a terrifying mathematical discovery while tutoring Billy; Mary is jealous of Missy's relationship with Mandy and Meemaw.



Connie Tucker makes breakfast for Mandy McAllister, which consists of eggs, bacon and freshly squeezed orange juice. George Cooper is also present and also wants breakfast. But since he is not pregnant, he should prepare it himself so that he thinks he is co-pregnant. When he realizes he's not getting there, he leaves. George Cooper is in the garden checking the job ads when he overhears a discussion between Brenda Sparks and her son, Billy Sparks, and wants to know what's going on. But Brenda says he probably doesn't want to know. In the end she admits that Billy will probably fail math and that she can't help him because she's

never been good at this subject and therefore wants to know whether Sheldon Cooper could give Billy private tuition. But as George fiddles around, Brenda realizes

Missy Cooper comes home and has a crush on school, but doesn't want to talk to her mother, Mary Cooper, about it. But this hits the mark and suspects a boy behind it. But Missy makes it clear to her mother that she prefers to talk to Connie because Mary only knows two males, George and Pastor Jeff. She explains to Connie that she likes a boy but isn't sure if it's mutual, so Connie advises her to send a friend ahead so she doesn't have to identify herself. Meanwhile, George visits Sheldon in his room and tells him about Billy. But Sheldon refuses to help. George grabs his son's honor and, although he knows it, pledges his help.

Mary has invited her mother to dinner because she wants Connie to tell her something about the conversation with Missy, but she keeps silent. Meanwhile, Sheldon is with Billy and tries to teach him how to multiply and divide, but quickly realizes that it could take a long time. Missy rushes in at Connie's and complains that she gave her bad advice because now Heather has squashed the boy she likes and is suddenly interested in him. Mandy intervenes and says that Missy could write a note to the boy or she could question his friends. From now on, Missy only wants to talk to Mandy.



Sheldon is still explaining math to Billy and gives money examples that Billy wants to put into practice immediately. Still talking to Mandy, Missy confesses that she will embarrass Heather at school the next day. Mandy advises her not to, as she should show herself as her best friend instead. This allows her to learn things that she could use against Heather. Missy is thrilled and grateful to be able to talk to her as her mother is too religious and Connie is too old to complain about this statement.

Connie tells Mary that Missy prefers to talk to Mandy because she's closer to her age. Although Mary is happy that her daughter has someone to talk to, she still cannot understand why her daughter does not want to talk to her. Georgie arrives, who tells Connie that she is very busy and asks her to put in a good word with Mandy for him. When she wants to know which one to use, he lists a few for her but is stopped by Mary. Sheldon taught Billy everything and he understood that. But then he wants to know why the zero should be something when Sheldon contradicts himself that it is basically nothing. He is faced with a riddle.

In his distress, Sheldon turns to John Sturgis, who doesn't want to believe him and wants to make Sheldon plausible that zero is something after all. Only when he is told that nothing can be divided by zero does John start to skid too. Georgie has come into the kitchen because he wants to learn how to cook for Mandy and the baby, which touches Mary. Then they have a debate about potatoes until she can get her son to peel them. Meanwhile, Missy says goodbye because she's having a girls' night out with Mandy, which Georgie isn't invited to either. Instead he cut his thumb.

In the car, Missy and Mandy start chatting and she admires her for being so wise. In addition, Missy praises her blond hair and is enthusiastic that she was even a weather fairy and would like to be blond too. Mandy encourages Missy and reports that singer Madonna is actually blonde too, which surprises her. Sheldon and John are still pondering if the zero exists when Grant Linkletter joins them. But since he can't prove that zero exists either, everyone's stomach rebels.

Missy is in the bathroom and dyed her hair blonde, but it didn't work everywhere and she's shocked at the result. Although Mandy is also shocked, she also promises that they will work it out again. Georgie also bursts into the bathroom in shock and they both have to come up with an excuse as to where Missy is when George gets home. Meanwhile, Sheldon tells Billy about his latest findings and they both pray to God that everything will be fine after all.

Missy is still in the bathroom when George has urgent needs. Eventually, she climbs out the window and Mandy engages Mary in conversation. Meanwhile, Missy has turned to Connie for help, who is also shocked. She takes them home and everyone is shocked. George still has to and goes into the garden. The next day, Missy wears a hat to school and is allowed to copy from Billy. It passed the test with 68 points.

## A Resident Advisor and the Word 'Sketchy'

Season 6  
Episode Number: 110  
Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Thursday October 27, 2022  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Nick Bakay  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Todd Giebhenhain (Dennis), Reese Gonzales (Tommy), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McCallister), Matthew Josten (Bobby), Lita Lopez (Waitress), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Will Sasso (Jim McCallister)  
Production Code: T12.17705  
Summary: At college, Sheldon decides to expand his responsibilities and become a dorm resident advisor. Also, Meemaw and Dale make a sketchy business deal and Mary and George Sr. rekindle their romance.



Connie Tucker is already waiting for Dale Ballard in the laundromat. She insists that while she has his money because of the bail he paid for her, she doesn't really have it either. Dale doesn't understand a word until Connie explains that she wants to expand her back room and that she needs to create a legal video rental company. However, this one reminds them that they have already been arrested, which they think is particularly exciting when they get video slots in Bixoli. Sheldon Cooper calls his mother

from the dorm and tells her that they have classes early the next day and he prefers to stay in the dorm. Mary agrees while Sheldon reads his rules and then hangs up. This is a good opportunity for Mary and George Cooper to spend togetherness, but Sheldon calls again,

Georgie Cooper visits Mandy McAllister at the diner after hearing that Connie will be out of town for a few days. But Mandy already knows that and thinks it's okay. Georgie just wanted to be sure and kisses her stomach goodbye, which surprises her, but he only said goodbye to the baby. Missy Cooper comes home earlier than expected and quickly finds out that her parents are having sex, which kind of disgusts her. Sheldon gets ready for bed in his dorm but can't sleep because of the loud music and complains to the dorm counselor. But he is stoned and doesn't want to do anything.

Dale and Connie are on their way to get the vending machines. But she doesn't really say where she knows the guy from, which Dale doesn't find funny. The next morning, Sheldon is already sitting in front of Linda Hagemeyer's office, who wants to sneak away when she sees him. However, he has already smelled her shampoo so she has to ask him what's going on. Sheldon tells what happened that night and is referred to the dorm counselor, who does nothing, which is why Sheldon applies for it. Although Linda quickly approves, she still has to listen to all



the items on the list. Mary spoils George for breakfast and kisses him. They are caught by Missy, who only has ironic comments and doesn't want to know anything else.

Connie and Dale have arrived at the guy who is showing them some machines. But Dale wants to know if they work, but this is only for cash. The guy has to turn around so Dale can pull his pants down because the money was strapped to his thighs. But he is also amazed that all the machines work. Sheldon announces the new rules in the dorm with a megaphone, which is taken from him.

Mandy is at home ironing when Georgie comes in and suggests a movie night. Mandy refuses because he sure has better things to do than go on a date. However, Georgie takes his proposal as a date, so Mandy reminds him what happened last time. Sheldon has turned back to Linda and tells her what happened, so that she can hardly help laughing. She still tries to help him and issues him a handwritten scepter. Missy comes into the house and sees her parents dancing romantically and turns back. On the way back, Dale brings up their breakup, which he thought Connie was taking as a joke. But she only realizes that they are being followed and is angry.

Sheldon presents Linda's letter to a dorm resident and points to it, but the student doesn't care and tears up the letter. Connie and Dale are at the diner and are happy that they had such an adventure. They are then surprised by the guy they did business with and he assures them that unless they make a deal, he will call the police. Missy wants to stay with Mandy, but gets a rejection from Georgie, but Mandy lets her in. Shortly thereafter, she gets into a fight with Georgie and Missy is made to feel at home. At the Coopers, Mary and George are still dating, but he doesn't find it funny that Mary wants another baby. His reaction to this, in turn, upsets her.

Dale and Connie are still trying to get rid of Dennis. In an unobserved moment, Connie pockets a knife and apologizes briefly. Dale is uncomfortable and watches Connie smashing Dennis' tires. When she gestures to Dale, he apologizes and smacks him. Sheldon gets a visit from other students who complain about the lack of hot water, so he reminds them of the new rules. Without further ado, however, Sheldon is glued to the wall and because he doesn't keep his mouth shut, it is also taped shut.

## An Ugly Car, an Affair and Some Kickass Football

Season 6  
Episode Number: 111  
Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Thursday November 03, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar, Marie Cheng  
Director: Nikki Lorre  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Bill Fagerbakke (Jake), Julia Pace Mitchell (Darlene Wilkins), Giovannie Espiritu (Nurse), Elijah Collins (Stevens), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McCallister), Will Sasso (Jim McCallister), Ken Heang (Video Store Customer), Joey Mydra (Football Player)  
Production Code: T12.17706  
Summary: George Sr. is asked to help with the football team. Also, Mandy discovers Georgie and Meemaw's secret business.



Georgie Cooper leads Mandy McAllister through the garden blindfolded because he has a surprise for her that she's not really into. He shows her a family car, which she finds rather ugly and wonders why he sold his Mustang, which he loved so much. However, he makes it clear that he wants to know that his children are safe and that he wants to buy and transport enough food. Mandy thinks that's very sweet of him and gives him a kiss on the cheek, which flatters him a lot. However, he should not act so childishly.

Mandy was invited to dinner by Mary Cooper and is delighted, which Georgie

immediately apologizes for. Sheldon Cooper has a question for Mandy and calls her by the nickname for her, which surprises Mary and George Cooper and explains to Sheldon what Niblingo is all about. After that he wants to know if she would eat two servings now that she is pregnant. Missy Cooper comments that George must be pregnant too. But Mandy denies a second portion and prefers to answer the phone. Meanwhile, Missy brings up the possibility of twins because there are twins in her family. But when she denies that, Sheldon regrets it. Mary instead wants to know if they want to know the gender, which expectant parents see differently. George informs his wife that he has to go

Tom is already waiting at the motel and George wants to know what's going on. He only knows that Wayne won't open the door and George is also rejected at first, but then they get access. The room looks messy and Wayne is only wearing his shirt and briefs. When he admits that his entire life has been a lie, Tom immediately suspects Wayne is gay. But he admits that his marriage is over because his wife Darlene Wilkins cheated on him with his best friend and also got pregnant. Both men don't know what to say and George awkwardly voices the assumption that he wasn't

already expecting this. He and Tom briefly discuss that they can't leave Wayne behind. Since Tom makes excuses, George lets his friend stay with him.

Georgie accompanies Mandy to Connie Tucker's house. Mandy enjoyed the evening and says her family hasn't spoken to her anymore. Finally, Mandy asks him in for an ice cream, but Georgie refuses because he still has to go to the laundromat. Although Mandy believes that this will take care of itself, George emphasizes that he has a lot to check. Sheldon finds Wayne snoring on the couch the next morning and gets Missy to help, but she can't explain it either, and the two wake up her mother. But since George feels disturbed while sleeping, he throws the two out. Later, Tom is at the door and wants to talk to George and Mary. When she hears that Tom is more concerned with the football game than Wayne's life crisis, she can't believe it. However, George also has his doubts, but agrees.

On the way to work, George tries to rebuild his friend and makes it clear that work is best for distraction, which George doesn't see. Connie is at the gynecologist's with Mandy and a nurse comes to them as they are still paying and need more information, but Connie pays cash. Mandy is surprised because she didn't think the laundromat was doing so well. At school, Darlene wants the students to take a test and Missy asks if that's a good thing because Darlene is busy at the moment. At the same time, George and Wayne are in their office and the latter thanks him because the work actually distracts him, which makes George happy. Shortly thereafter, Darlene calls and confronts Wayne about what he told Missy.

George takes Mandy through the video store and introduces her to everything. When she notices the door to the back room, he quickly comes up with an excuse and also compliments her that she is a great waitress and that he doesn't need any help. Shortly thereafter, Officer Jake Rutledge shows up and offers his congratulations on the expansion, as does Connie. So that the situation doesn't become even more embarrassing, George quickly leads Mandy on, but she wants to know what's going on. Jake reminds Connie of their agreement, but Connie doesn't want to hear about it at first. Mandy tells her and Georgie that she suspects they are selling drugs, which both deny.

Mandy is overjoyed when she sees the back room with the slot machines and is already planning the future for her child. George and Wayne have an hour with the team, but the former is still frustrated with his breakup, so he snubs the team. Later, Wayne sits listlessly in front of the television with the twins and Missy asks if his wife has contacted him. Meanwhile, in the kitchen, George confesses to his wife that he doesn't know how Wayne plans to coach the upcoming game.

It's pouring rain on game day and Wayne is still unable to coach the game, which Tom is watching. Meanwhile, Sheldon is sitting in his room with a bucket when Georgie comes in. Since Sheldon is afraid that there are any leaks in the ceiling, Georgie takes over the job. He is joined by Mandy, who admits to noticing how wonderful he is. When Sheldon comes back to check and leaves, Georgie makes it clear that she'll be prepared should her child get weird. The game is won thanks to George and Tom offers him his old job. Since George is more concerned about his friendship with Wayne, he declines and smears him as thanks for firing him months ago. Mandy sneaks over to Connie's house in the morning, but she's already awake and has noticed that she's been away overnight.

## A Tougher Nut and a Note on File

Season 6  
Episode Number: 112  
Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Thursday November 10, 2022  
Story: Jeremy Howe, Yael Glouberman, Ben Slaughter  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay  
Director: Michael Judd  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Will Sasso (Jim McCallister), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McCallister), Steve Burns (Nathan), Jason Rogel (Nigel)  
Production Code: T12.17707  
Summary: Sheldon's search for a comic book leads him to a breakthrough. Also, Georgie and Mandy have an uncomfortable first encounter with her parents, Jim and Audrey.



Georgie Cooper took Mandy McAllister out to a restaurant for dinner but insists it's not a date. As he continues, Mandy stops him. She quickly notices her parents and wants to leave immediately, but her father has already noticed her. Mandy greets her parents, but her mother Audrey McAllister is very dismissive and wants to know more about Georgie, which Mandy quickly chokes off and talks about the laundromat, which is very successful. Georgie learns that Jim McAllister owns a tire business. But Au-

drey also chokes off this conversation and wants to leave.

Sheldon Cooper is at the comic book store and his sister finds out that the comic he's looking for is already gone and she sold it to a weird guy. At the video store, Connie Tucker asks how the food was going and learns that Georgie met Mandy's parents. She can understand that they are still mad at her. But unlike her, Connie still spoke to her daughter, Mary Cooper, because she wanted her to take notice of her anger. But Georgie also learns that Connie now sees this as a waste of time and that was mainly because her grandson was there. Meanwhile, Sheldon found out that Nathan had the comic and called him. This confirms it, but does not want to sell it. Instead, he proposes a deal: if Sheldon gets him a comic, which he still lacks in the collection, he can have what is in Nathan's possession. Sheldon agrees to the deal and wants to look around the internet, but dialing in takes an extremely long time.

Georgie went to Jim's tire shop, who still remembers him. However, Georgie is surprised that Audrey also works in the shop, who is immediately hostile. Georgie finally comes up with the fact that they will be grandparents and that this will not change even if they exclude Mandy from their lives, for which Jim gets him right. Then he talks about his parents, who also got married after he was born. Audrey therefore wants to know why he and Mandy are not getting married. Georgie says he must have been pushing himself too hard, which Jim knows all too well. Georgie hopes they will change their minds and then leaves the store.

Sheldon is in Grant Linkletter's office when he comes in and wonders. Sheldon therefore emphasizes that he needed the modem for his search and if he had gone to the library he would not have seen Grant. However, Grant shoos him from his seat and learns that Sheldon is frustrated that there is no database for comic books. Grant suggests he can create one. However, he thinks he'll get rid of the boy for now and uses a trick he knows works. Mandy comes into the laundromat angry because she found out that Georgie talked to her parents behind her back. But he justifies himself by saying that she can then be hired as a babysitter and she reminds her that her parents don't want anything to do with her anymore. But Georgie says how applicable that is to her mother and that she reminds him of Mandy, so that she rushes off angrily. But Georgie knows how stupid that was of him.

Sheldon has reappeared at the comic store and demands that Missy be allowed to speak to her boss. When Missy doesn't allow it, he pitches his idea to her and she calls Nigel anyway. Georgie comes into the kitchen and grabs a beer from the fridge, which George Cooper doesn't like and wants to know what's going on. Georgie then tells him how angry Mandy is at him and what he did. George then tells how he felt about Mary's father. Sheldon tells Nigel about his idea of a database for comics and wants to know if he can help. Nigel says no, but slams Missy, who isn't thrilled.

Finally, Missy later suggests that she read all the comic book titles to Sheldon and he types them into the computer. This works quite well at first, until Sheldon notices something that doesn't make him happy, so he calls Nathan for help. Jim went to the Coopers and meets Mary. Sheldon, Missy and Nathan are still sorting through the comics. While Missy is bored, the two are still arguing, so Missy runs away. Meanwhile, Jim thanks Mary and George for Mandy and gives them money to give to his daughter. He can't give it to her himself because that would jeopardize his marriage, and George recognizes a lot from his own marriage that Mary doesn't like.

Sheldon and Nathan are still sorting and the latter comes up with the idea of developing more databases, so that Sheldon spins the idea further and leaves his helper alone to develop his project. Georgie is with Mandy and wants to apologize, which she accepts. Still, she wants to know why he just went to her father's shop. But Georgie thinks that Audrey is more likely to call the shots. Mandy notices her father's truck, which is parked in front of the Coopers' house. Inside, Jim is still talking to George and Mary and she suggests hosting a dinner, which would certainly calm things down, which her husband doesn't believe in because it has never worked. Shortly thereafter, Mandy bursts in. Jim searches for the right words and reminds him how stubborn her mother is, which is why she should probably give in, which upsets Mandy even more and leaves. She also forbids Georgie to always run after her. Sheldon is in Linda Hagemeyer's office the next day and presents her with his idea for the database. That sounds wonderful to her, since she can already see the windfall in front of her.



## Legalese and a Whole Hoo-Ha

Season 6

Episode Number: 113

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Thursday December 08, 2022  
Story: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Eric Kaplan  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Gabriel Burrafato (Ken), Timothy Davis-Reed (Jerry), Jeff Doucette (Leslie), Eileen Galindo (Mrs. Howard), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Winston Story (Nelson), Katherine Von Till (Kimberly)  
Production Code: T12.17708  
Summary: Sheldon's database invention puts him at odds with the university. Also, the church takes issue with Meemaw's video store.



The Coopers go over the agreement for Sheldon Cooper's planned database for the university with Linda Hagemeyer. It is noticeable that Sheldon would only get a ten percent share, so George Cooper wants to have this checked by a lawyer, which Sheldon says they cannot afford for financial reasons. So George wants to take the time to go through it, which Linda is fine with. Meanwhile, Georgie Cooper and Connie Tucker are pleased that the backroom is doing so well and that Mandy McAllister is also in control

of the video rental business. However, a customer comes to them who has something against the film "Basic Instinct" and the infamous scene. However, Mandy sees no problem in it and Georgie also emphasizes that she has already seen the film three times. But the customer doesn't want to know anything about it and asks Mandy if she really wants to put a child in such a world with such entertainment. She reacts rather angrily and makes it clear that she should rather worry about what her husband is watching. Georgie tries to save the situation, but has little success.

Linda has met with Ken, who is the lawyer who handles the university's affairs. The conversation is interrupted by Grant Linkletter, who has learned that Sheldon informed Linda about the database. Upset, he makes it clear to her that he has a part in it and it doesn't surprise him that Sheldon didn't mention it. However, Linda makes it clear to Grant that he would get a piece of the pie if Sheldon agrees to the agreement and forbids Ken to comment. Pastor Jeff approached Connie at the same time and is trying to talk to her about renting her video. But the conversation quickly changes and Connie makes it clear that she doesn't feel like it just because the devil or sexual allusions appear in some films and slams the door in his face.

Meanwhile, George and Mary Cooper have also sought out a cheap lawyer in Mr. Vance, who receives them. They start chatting and George explains the situation again, that the university wants a 90 percent stake, which Mr. Vance finds hard to believe. But then they get off topic and

are admonished by Mary. Grant has visited Sheldon in the library and is trying to talk to him. He makes it clear that he is actually involved in the idea of the database, because it was created in his office. When he can't get through to Sheldon, he calls him family and wants to know if he sees it that way too. It becomes clear to him that Sheldon also treats his family from above.

Mandy is in the video rental shop and notices that Pastor Jeff is having a petition signed outside and makes him an announcement, which is of no use and allows everyone to sign who is a believer and believes in hell and the devil. Connie got wind of it too and intervened with the fire extinguisher. At the video rental, however, they are rebuked by Georgie that they also have an illegal playroom, so they should keep their feet still because they can't go to jail.

Sheldon is intercepted by Linda in front of the university and complains that they can't go ahead with the database because the paperwork and the lawyers are still in the way. She also manages to lure Sheldon into putting up a sign with his name on it if he makes sure his parents drop the lawyer thing, which the boy agrees to. Connie has shown up at Pastor Jeff's house and shows him how to destroy the last copy of *Basic Instinct*. But that's not enough for him and he wants to destroy even more, which corresponds to hell or the devil.

Sheldon has come into Grant's office, who apologizes for his behavior and lets him know that he found a signature of Richard Feynman, which amazes Sheldon. Grant reminds him that he's a scientist, not an administrator, and makes a deal with him. Connie, on the other hand, orders more videocassettes that Pastor Jeff actually banned so as not to let him win. However, Georgie reminds her that the illegal backroom is her business and also does the talking when a TV crew shows up. At dinner, Missy Cooper also hears from the lawyer and immediately suspects a divorce. But since it is a money matter, she pricks up her ears and emphasizes that Sheldon has always been her favorite brother. But Sheldon remembers the arrangement with Linda and no longer wants a lawyer. Mary makes it clear that this isn't just about his family, it's about the whole family. When Sheldon notices the extra bits of hot dog in his food, he agrees that they should keep the lawyer.

The next day, the Coopers meet their lawyer at the uni, where Linda is with Ken. They are joined by Grant, who has also brought his lawyer, but who is also his cousin. Together they talk to Sheldon, so that he loses his nerve and flees the office. Mary goes after him and apologizes to her son. But he has already made a decision and lets her know that she is now looking for her own investors. In the video rental, Connie notices how dissatisfied a customer is and learns from Mandy that she can check the system to see who has rented which video and that Pastor Jeff only has videos that are about God and Jesus, unlike his wife.

Connie has visited Pastor Jeff in his office and makes it clear to him that Robin has rented "*Dirty Dancing*" a number of times and makes it clear to him what kind of film it is. Nevertheless, he insists on his principles and so Connie brings out more artillery.



## College Dropouts and the Medford Miracle

Season 6  
Episode Number: 114  
Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Thursday January 05, 2023  
Story: Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick, Marie Cheng  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Nadiya Chettiar, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Nikki Lorre  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Sarah Baker (Ms. Hutchins), Travis Burnett (Dean), Dan Byrd (Pastor Rob), Elijah Collins (Stevens), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Dave Foley (Gary), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Charles Lott Jr. (Jenkins), Paul Schackman (Mr. Lockhart), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Andy Umberger (Mr. Anderson), Frank Scozzari (Roadhouse Patron)  
Production Code: T12.17709  
Summary: Sheldon considers dropping out of college to focus on building his database. Also, George Sr. is frustrated when someone else gets credit for his football wins.



Sheldon Cooper wants to present his idea of the database to a team, but they are quite surprised about his young age and want to know how old he is and whether an adult is accompanying him. Sheldon states that his mother drove him, but doesn't come forward with it because it's irrelevant. Thinking it's a joke, he denies it and performs his bazinga. In the car, he asks Mary Cooper how long it takes to grow a beard, which irritates her.

George Cooper and Wayne Wilkins are preparing their team for the game to beat the opponents. Just before we leave, Pastor Rob shows up too, having accepted Wayne's invitation to pray with the kids. George asks his friend why and learns that Rob was there for him when Darlene left him. Since he has no objections to this, he only says that he wants to be informed beforehand. However, his mood sours when Rob wishes the team luck, which George sees as his job. When he comes home upset, Mary believes they lost the game, to which her husband denies, but admits that Rob helped the win and Mary doesn't understand. Still upset, George insists that the team thinks Rob has a hand in what he doesn't see.

Missy Cooper is on the phone with her crush Dean and pretends to like cars. Sheldon interrupts her because he needs the phone and also her help. She pretends to be Sheldon's secretary and calls Mr. Jennings, partly because her brother is bidding for her money, and then takes over the phone call herself. He disguises his voice so that it appears more masculine and lets the person he is talking to know that he would rather have the conversation on the phone. Mary also wants to make a phone call and notices that her son is on the phone and is surprised about his changed voice and therefore reminisces. But then she realizes that his database is at stake and reveals an embarrassing story.

The next day, Rob is in the teachers' lounge chatting with them for a bit and Cheryl Hutchins is flirting with him when George walks in and his mood immediately sours. He wants to know what the pastor is doing in high school, so Rob explains that the kids need to talk, causing George to leave and Cheryl to keep flirting. Meanwhile, Missy is with her Meemaw Connie Tucker and tells her that she has a date with Dean, which shouldn't take place at home, because otherwise Missy would be embarrassed and Dean wouldn't speak to her anymore. Connie understands and allows that they can come and watch the film, but she has rules. Missy promises to stick to it.

Sheldon has visited John Sturgis in his office and tells him that he is being discriminated against because of his young age, which John is sorry for and says that he feels the same way sometimes. They both agree that it's unfair and realize that as partners they must make the presentation. After all, they are also well received, so that the database should be funded. When the question finally arises as to how they want to manage the time, Sheldon talks about college and bedtime. John could take a year off, but Sheldon wants to ask his mother first. When Sheldon confesses to her that he wants to drop out of college, she refuses, stressing that it would throw his life off the rails. But Sheldon talks about his brother Georgie Cooper, who is present and immediately defends himself.

George is strategizing for the next game when Rob walks in and wants to talk to him. He reports that some players think he's too tough, which George finds ridiculous and learns that Rob himself was athletic when he was in school, but he doesn't take it seriously. Missy is with Dean at Connie's, and while Connie leaves them alone, she lets her granddaughter know she's keeping an eye on her. Dean loves that Missy is so close with her Meemaw and mentions that his died earlier this year so he can't watch movies with her anymore so Missy asks Connie back into the living room. George met Tom Petersen for a beer. He is very enthusiastic about the success of the football team, but forbids him to kick Rob out.

The next day, Sheldon tells John about his failure with his parents, who can understand that and thinks that they need a financier who stays in the background, which reminds Sheldon of such a meeting from a few years ago. Missy is called by Dean, who asks her to meet again, which makes Missy happy until she hears that Connie is supposed to be there too and maybe bake with them. Rob is running late, so George is giving the speech to the team when Rob arrives and then takes over.

Sheldon and John have met with a possible financier who is enthusiastic about the idea and still wants to leave their baby to them, but calls himself a wet nurse, which surprises the two. In football, the game is about to end and George changes strategy, which wins them too, but Rob is celebrated instead. Dean and Missy are baking with Connie and Dean refers to her as Meemaw, whereupon Missy bursts out and shoots him.

## Pancake Sunday and Textbook Flirting

Season 6  
Episode Number: 115  
Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Thursday January 12, 2023  
Story: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Jaffar Mahmood  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Emily Osment (Mandy), Lucy Loken (Amber), Zane Moyer (Ryan), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Melissa Peterman (Brenda)  
Production Code: T12.17710  
Summary: Mary struggles to make new friends; Mandy pushes Georgie to date another woman.



Mary Cooper is in the kitchen preparing something when George Cooper walks in. She makes it clear to her husband that she wants to introduce a new tradition: Pancake Sunday. He appears slightly confused and pretends that he's going to spend his Sunday with Wayne Wilkins since he's in the middle of his divorce. Although Mary is understanding, she is still devastated. She turns to her daughter Missy Cooper, who has already arranged to meet Jamie and the family and wants to ride the roller coaster. When Mary of-

fers to give her some pancakes, she declines. Sheldon Cooper notices, but reminds his mother that she has had a different tradition for three years, so Mary promises to combine the two. Although Sheldon agrees, he has to realize that

At the video store, Amber approaches Georgie Cooper for advice on a movie and ends up flirting with him, which Mandy McAllister overhears at the checkout and is also friendly. With Amber gone, Mandy makes it clear that the girl is interested in him, so he should go out with her. But Georgie isn't sure. Even though he's not dating Mandy, they're expecting a child together. But she gives her the okay and makes it clear that he doesn't have to have a guilty conscience. Feeling alone and no one in her family wanted pancakes, Mary visits her mother, Connie Tucker, and stands in front of Dale Ballard. He tells her that he stayed with her mother and goes into quite a lot of detail, which Mary doesn't want to know. Shortly thereafter, she learns

On the way home, Mandy notices that Georgie is very calm and wants to know if something is wrong. It quickly becomes clear that he is bitterly upset that she wants to set him up. But Mandy makes it clear that he should live his life. However, that doesn't really ease the situation. At home, Mary is knitting when George joins them. She admits that Sundays are empty and that in addition to church she also had Bible study and a whole community that have now disappeared. George reminds her that Sheldon has friends too, showing it can't be that hard. Amber is back at the video store and also meets Georgie. He has taken Mandy's advice and invites her to a Mexican restaurant and announces loudly that he now has a date, which Mandy accepts annoyed.

Mary has shown up at Missy's school and notices a boy who she lets her daughter know is cute. She is very embarrassed by her mother's appearance, so she promises to do whatever she wants at the weekend if she just disappears again. Georgie seeks advice from his father about the situation with Mandy and Amber, but he is overwhelmed. So Georgie turns to Dale, who also lets him know that he has to live. Still feeling alone, Mary joins her son who is watching *Star Trek: Deep Space Nine*. Since she can't understand why he likes it so much, she's glad when it's over. But then Sheldon admits that it goes on.

Georgie is on his way back with Amber and reveals that he is expecting a child with Mandy but is not dating her. He also thinks he's scaring Amber away with it. However, she admits that she is in the middle of a divorce and was married for a year. At Connie's, Mandy is waiting for Georgie when Connie comes home. Connie gets it wrong at first, which worries Mandy. Mary is at the bowling alley and runs into Brenda Sparks and assumes she is working. However, Brenda admits that she has arranged to meet friends and perforce invites Mary over.

Mary clearly has fun and learns that Brenda has a secret man and wants to know who it is. The other two suspect Brenda isn't saying anything because he's married. Mandy confesses to Connie that she gave her the okay, which doesn't feel good anymore as Georgie is still there despite pushing him away so many times and asking Connie for advice. Mary is back home and initiates George into the secret, so that he immediately talks to Brenda in the chicken coop because he suspects that the secret man is himself, which Brenda denies. The next morning, Sheldon wakes his mother because he has finished a screenplay, but she is not yet receptive, which Sheldon doesn't care about. The next day at the video store, Georgie also thanks Mandy for making him to meet others. She remains thoughtful.

## Ruthless, Toothless and a Week of Bed Rest

Season 6  
Episode Number: 116  
Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Thursday February 02, 2023  
Story: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Marie Cheng  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Tom Ayers (Bradley), Jill Baisey (Barbara), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Matthew Thorson Benavides (Charlie), Hermie Castillo (Toby), Celestial (Eileen), Raphael Chestang (Robert), David Foley (Gary), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey), Kenzo Lee (Carl), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Wes Martinez (Delivery Man), Karen Y. McClain (Doreen), Jim Meskimen (Dr. Nicholson), Grady Lee Richmond (Wade), Wallace Shawn (Dr. Sturgis), Roger J. Timber (Carlos)  
Production Code: T12.17711  
Summary: Sheldon learns the university is building a database without him. Also, Mary takes care of a bedridden Mandy and Meemaw.



Sheldon Cooper and John Sturgis are at their blackboard discussing how they want to build the database when they are interrupted by a voice over the phone speaker and they don't know who it is. Ultimately it turns out that Gary O'Brien is on the other end funding the whole project. He keeps suggesting names for their get-together, but they get worse and worse, so Sheldon whispers to John that they should kick him out. However, John reminds him that Gary is the funder and wants to be involved. Sheldon follows this

advice and makes it clear that it's a bad name.

Mandy McAllister and Connie Tucker are already at the ultrasound scan with Dr. Nicholson, who reassures her that the baby is fine and he wants to know how Mandy is feeling. She and Connie joke about it when Georgie Cooper comes in late and reminds the doctor that they don't want to know the sex of the child. Connie wonders about his presence because the laundromat, video store, and back room are then unoccupied. The doctor quickly finds out they run a secret gambling den and admits to having been in one himself last week. Then he comes back to Mandy, who put her on bed rest for a week because she could have preeclampsia. Georgie is happy that he was right in his assumption because he read the book. Meanwhile, Sheldon has visited Grant Linkletter in his office, but only meets a young guy who was already expecting him. Grant arrives and introduces the guy as Toby and admits that he's helping him build his own database since Sheldon broke his promise and didn't include him. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon visits Linda Hagemeyer in her office and complains to her that they are building their own database. Linda offers him again that they could work together and teases that the better one will win. since Sheldon

broke his promise and didn't involve him. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon visits Linda Hagemeyer in her office and complains to her that they are building their own database. Linda offers him again that they could work together and teases that the better one will win. Since Sheldon broke his promise and didn't involve him. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon visits Linda Hagemeyer in her office and complains to her that they are building their own database. Linda offers him again that they could work together and teases that the better one will win.

Georgie is rotating because he has to run the laundromat, the video store and the gambling den all by himself. He also puts his foot in it when a plump woman complains that her laundry has turned pink and he pays for the next wash. Then he takes care of the new customers in the gambling den, but has to interrupt because there are also customers in the video store. Meanwhile, Connie takes care of bedridden Mandy, who doesn't mind and agrees to be left alone for a while. Connie wants to pick something up off the floor and twists her back so that they both can't help themselves. A little later Mary Cooper comes along and gets a fright. However, she is not allowed to help and does not understand the jokes of the two.

Sheldon and John call Gary to inform him that the university is also developing a database, so he makes a suggestion, but it's quite reckless. Georgie got help from George Cooper and Missy Cooper. Father and daughter discuss who will work where and Missy gets to work at the video store. Mary managed to get into the bedroom with her mother. But since Connie can hardly move, she stops and wants to be left alone. So Mary checks on Mandy and tries to get her to call her mother Audrey McAllister and explain her condition. Since Mandy objects, Mary lets the topic rest.

Sheldon and John have followed Gary's suggestion and ambush Toby in the toilets to get him as a programmer for their own database. When they finally offer him more money, he accepts. Missy spots a cute guy at the video store and engages him in conversation about a movie, introducing herself as Melissa. George is less successful when he offers to help an elderly lady wash her clothes, but she has her underwear in her hands and thinks he's a peeping Tom. Grant has noticed that Sheldon and John have poached Toby from him and turns to Linda. She summons the three to her office and can't believe it. She threatens to take away Sheldon's perks on campus.

Mandy is reading a book when Mary comes with a tray and apologizes for earlier. But Mandy accepts it and admits that she is having a girl, which Mary is very happy about and calls it their shared secret. But Connie screams from her room that she already knew the gender. Mary takes the opportunity to admit that it was difficult growing up with Connie as a mother, but they are now best friends, which Mandy doesn't see for herself and her mother. Missy is still chatting with the cute guy when George walks in and introduces himself as her father, which intimidates the guy immediately. When he also learns that Missy is only in the seventh grade, he quickly runs away. Missy makes it clear that that was embarrassing. However, George explains that it is difficult for him.

Sheldon is in his room on campus getting a delivery for a bunk bed, which Linda arranged. He immediately calls Gary and describes the new situation to him. He promises to do something. Mandy is still reading, but considers calling her mother and picks up the phone. But Mary notices in the hallway that the conversation isn't going well and worries. A Carl shows up in the video store and Missy babbles what George slammed in the cute guy's head and he overhears. Missy makes it clear how she feels and also explains that she knows from Billy Sparks that her father often talks to Brenda Sparks. Sheldon and John are still arguing when Sheldon gets another delivery. But this time it's computers for the database. In doing so, he also becomes aware that he is about to solve a roommate's problem in his room. Missy and George are on their way home and he reconnects with her about Brenda. She explains that they are just friends, which Missy accepts and George is happy that they can talk about such topics, so Missy says that she wants to talk about Pastor Rob soon.

Mary has visited Audrey in her shop and is initially greeted in a friendly manner. That changes when Audrey learns that this is Georgie's mother. Without further ado, Mary tells her to call her daughter. After another misunderstanding, Audrey wants the number. Linda can't believe that Sheldon has the computer in his room and wants to stop him, but Sheldon tells her the rules again and supplies the computer with electricity, which paralyzes the entire campus.



## A Baby Shower and a Testosterone-Rich Banter

Season 6  
Episode Number: 117  
Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Thursday February 09, 2023  
Story: Steve Holland, Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Jeremy Howe  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Melissa Peterman (Brenda), Will Sasso (Jim), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey), Lucy Loken (Amber), Joe Apollonio (Connor), Norm Johnson (Boyd)  
Production Code: T12.17712  
Summary: Mary butts heads with Mandy's mother, Audrey; Sheldon attempts male bonding.



Mary Cooper, along with Missy Cooper and Connie Tucker, consults on what Mandy McAllister's baby shower will look like. However, when Mary suggests that they take pictures of her stomach, she declines. Meanwhile, Missy is looking for a new idea and hits it. As she reads to Connie that baby bottles are filled with juice and that they should be drunk quickly, Georgie Cooper comes over and wants to know when the baby shower is. When he finds out the day, it occurs to him that he has a date with Amber, which he wants

to cancel. However, Connie lets him know that he is not invited at all. Mary wants to know who Amber is and learns that it was Mandy's idea, but she's not that enthusiastic anymore. Eventually Missy blurts out that Amber is divorced and Mary pricks up her ears. But they soon get talking about it, which of her family and friends to invite Mandy over. Since she stammers a bit, Connie assumes that nobody knows about her pregnancy. When the conversation turns to Audrey McAllister, who should be invited, Mandy stammers too, but gives her the okay.

At dinner, Missy comes up with another possible game and Sheldon Cooper chimes in because he loves games. However, George Cooper lets his younger son know that men are not invited. Georgie therefore notes that he is the father and is not allowed to be there either. When George says it's better not to be present at a birth because it's horrible, his wife admonishes him. He immediately says mockingly that it's a wonderful thing. Sheldon doesn't understand that, in turn, why his father says it like this once and then. So Missy smacks him in the head that it's a disgusting thing. The next day, Mary visits Mandy's parents' store and meets Jim McAllister. He finds it surprising that she is looking for his wife and learns that that he and his son Connor McAllister are invited to the football game, which makes him happy. Finally, Audrey also comes along, but after the last meeting with Mary, she behaves rather distantly and therefore makes her point of view clear. Mary hands her the invitation to the baby shower, and Audrey is touched to see it's a girl. But she reacts coolly again when she hears that Mary already knows and says goodbye.



Sheldon has visited Grant Linkletter in his office and asks him to come watch football on Sunday as his father, brother and Mandy's father and brother will also be there. But Grant refuses because he doesn't know the people. Mary and Audrey have met Connie and discuss further planning. However, Audrey doesn't believe in a garden party and emphasizes that Mandy always wants to be the center of attention, which is why they are asked to throw a party for a princess, causing the general mood to change. Sheldon is at the video store where Missy is sorting and allows himself to be waited on because he is looking for a movie about male connections and Missy is renting him a movie about a dog.

Georgie is in the car with Amber and they kiss. He then brings up the subject of the baby shower and finds it strange until Amber reminds him that she is divorced. Since Georgie Mandy wants to give Mandy something for the baby, they also talk about it. Sheldon is watching the movie while George is in the kitchen and Mary joins them. Since she says she hates a woman, George immediately assumes it's about Connie and can't help but think that she will live forever. But Mary is annoyed by Audrey and doesn't want to hear anything from Sheldon either. Georgie joins Connie's, where everything is already decorated for the party, when Mandy walks up to him and gets a present. It's a heart necklace with a baby's sonagram, which touches Mandy deeply. However, Georgie blurts out that it was Amber's idea.

The next day Jim and Connor come over and Jim makes it clear that his son does something with color and is actually not interested in sports, but they all get along well. Meanwhile, Mary is annoyed with Audrey and even snaps at Missy. Shortly afterwards, she fetches Mandy, who is still looking at the necklace and learns from Missy that Audrey and Mary don't understand each other, which doesn't surprise her and instead she raves about Georgie. Georgie and Connor try to find common ground when Sheldon walks in and isn't too thrilled about watching football. Meanwhile, George and Jim are outside at the grill talking about their sons. Jim announces that Connor comes from another planet and George agrees about Sheldon.

Things aren't going so well at the baby shower because Audrey is still aloof and also throwing out a few tips, which Mary doesn't like. Meanwhile, Sheldon and Connor find more and more similarities. Presents continue to be unwrapped at the baby shower and Mandy gets a key to her guest house from her mother. Mandy is outraged and when Audrey talks derogatory about Georgie, Mandy bursts out and hurls at her mother that Georgie is a much better father than she is a mother and leaves. Jim and George are in the kitchen looking forward to the roast, but Audrey makes it perfectly clear that they are leaving. Georgie is with Connie trying on the nursing bra when Mandy walks in and can't believe it.

# A Frat Party, a Sleepover and the Mother of All Blisters

Season 6

Episode Number: 118

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Thursday February 16, 2023  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Nick Bakay  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Jason Alexander  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Daniel Lugo DeArellano (Frat Guy), Mckenna Grace (Paige), Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Harrison Xu (Paul), Conrad Bluth (Frat Guy), Matthew Josten (Bobby), Piper Dodds Lewis (Lilly)  
Production Code: T12.17713  
Summary: Paige drags Sheldon to a college party; Missy gets caught in a lie.



Sheldon Cooper is in his room on campus and is bothered by the noise in the next room so he gives Morse code for silence. He also gets Morse code back, but he can't do anything with it, which is why he goes over. There he notices the party that is going on there and also sees Paige Swanson, who is getting drunk and having fun. He wants to know what she's doing and also realizes that the guy doesn't know how old she is. Paige asks Sheldon out and makes it clear that she's trying to have fun and be cool, which he doesn't

understand. Finally they agree to go out for pizza, but only if Sheldon pays.

Connie Tucker and Dale Ballard watch "The Dinosaurs" with her, but Connie doesn't know what to do with it, so he gives her various examples. But she's rather annoyed by it, which is why she's grateful that Mandy McAllister is finally coming and bringing the film "Tootsie" with her. But Dale doesn't want to see it because Dustin Hoffman is playing a woman. Mandy leaves the two alone and they discuss their relationship, while he wonders if they live together. Connie doesn't want to know anything about it and gives him the choice of going or staying. Sheldon is going to eat pizza with Paige and wants to have a smart conversation, which is why he makes it clear to her that alcohol destroys brain cells. She challenges him, which he doesn't understand. So she finally counts

Connie and Dale watch the movie and mention that Dale has nice legs too, so they could stop the movie and have fun. In the pizzeria, Sheldon talks to Paige, but she just wants to eat in peace and then becomes aware of a pizza delivery boy and learns that there is another party nearby. Mandy tries to focus on her book but is interrupted by Connie and Dale and Connie. Instead, she prefers to go to the Coopers, who are happy. But when George Cooper finds out the reason for her visit, he's rather disgusted, while Georgie Cooper has to double check. Since Missy Cooper sleeps out at night, Mary Cooper offers that Mandy could stay with them and Georgie assures that his parents' bed hasn't been working in a long time.

Sheldon and Paige are at the party, but he has trouble since they aren't invited. Nonetheless, he follows her inside. There he tries to find her in the rest room, but is told by someone in the queue that he has to queue at the back. Meanwhile, Dale and Connie are in bed, but he has a leg cramp and needs Connie's help. Meanwhile, Mandy has returned, but when she hears the noise, she moves away again. Sheldon is still desperately looking for Paige and surprisingly meets Missy. Since her parents don't know about the party, she asks him to keep quiet. She also finds out about Paige and wants to know if she's okay. Since it is too loud, Sheldon pulls the plug so that he can express himself clearly.

George and Mary just get a call from Heather's mother, who is confused about her daughter's whereabouts. The Cooper parents also find out that Missy lied, which in turn Mandy comments with a saying, but she immediately falls silent again. Meanwhile, Sheldon and Missy are kicked out of the party, and Dale is still having trouble with his calf, struggling to climb into bed. At home they still worry about Missy, although Mandy takes it easy because it's probably just a party. George wants to go look for her with Georgie, but can be persuaded by Mary to wait for a short time, but that is not long. Then they break up.

Meanwhile, the twins have continued to search for Paige and have not found anything. However, they can't just leave, nor can they call their mothers. Suddenly the drunk Paige stumbles by with the older Bradley so Missy confronts him and reveals that he has no idea how old she is and she goes after him, which the twins do as well. George and Georgie are in the truck and he wants to make it clear to his father that he will have better rules for his daughter, which George finds rather funny and can't wait until his son becomes a father. Sheldon and Missy found Paige throwing up in the well. Missy worries about her and she admits that being smart and alone isn't great. Missy suggests going to Sheldon's campus and makes it clear to Paige

Father and son are still arguing and Georgie makes it clear that if necessary he would put a chip in his daughter too, which his father doesn't think is a bad idea either. Mary is still worried about Mandy at home, but she's not worried about Missy as she's a good kid. So the two also talk about their own youth and emphasize that they survived. But when the conversation turns to Mandy and Georgie and their situation, both become silent. Georgie thanks his father that he can learn from his mistakes. Meanwhile, Connie and Dale agree that they'll probably never move in together, and she's annoyed that he takes that as a relief.

Sheldon and Missy are in Sheldon's room and have put Paige to sleep and are thinking of a story that also keeps their secrets of the evening, which he doesn't think is okay. At the Coopers, George is worried and can't sleep because Missy isn't there and she's not that little anymore. Mary makes it clear to her husband that they will soon have a granddaughter, which is where all the stress starts all over again, so George takes up his son's idea again. The next day, the two are completely exhausted when Missy comes in and then retreats to her room. George is happy to have her back, but marches into her room, followed shortly afterwards by Mary, and wants to lecture her.

## A Launch Party and a Whole Human Being

Season 6

Episode Number: 119

Season Episode: 14

Originally aired: Thursday March 02, 2023  
Story: Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick, Marie Cheng  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Nadiya Chettiar  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Dan Byrd (Pastor Rob), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McAllister), Sonya Leslie (Rhonda), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Greg Pitts (Bruce), Will Sasso (Jim McAllister)  
Production Code: T12.17714  
Summary: The Coopers can't be found as Mandy goes into labor. Also, Sheldon is excited about the launch of his database.



Mary Cooper reminds her husband George Cooper and mother Connie Tucker that Sheldon Cooper and his database's big day is upon us. While she can't explain to her mother what that is, she expects them to enjoy themselves. George therefore wants to know, based on a benchmark, how much he has to fake happiness. Shortly thereafter, Sheldon comes along, but he's too excited to eat and instead wants to know who's coming to his party. But Connie has to decline as she has something she can't

put off and Missy Cooper doesn't feel like a party when she hears her brother's explanation.

Georgie Cooper assembles the crib with Mandy McAllister present and they discuss names. Mandy says that Alice is suitable and Georgie thinks that's great too, because her name will be Alice Cooper. This also gives them the idea of what surname to give their daughter, as Mandy doesn't believe in the unwritten rule that they take their father's surname and Georgie fears that her daughter will hear them, so she'll talk to the little one in her belly. But Mandy is also happy that Georgie is helping her in this way. It's not a problem for him, even if his list is long and Mandy only has to give birth to the child. Mary is in the bowling alley office when Brenda Sparks comes to pick up the check on her day off. Mary brings the conversation to the mysterious man who is said to be married. But Brenda doesn't want to talk about it. But she also notices how joyfully Mary reacts to a call from Pastor Rob and thinks her part. Georgie wants to buy a child car seat and takes advice from the salesman Bruce. When he found out that it was Georgie's first child, he shared his experiences, but soon he didn't want to hear anything more.

Sheldon is at home when Mandy calls and wants to know if an adult is there. Sheldon says no, but also emphasizes that he has an IQ of 187 and learns that Mandy's waters have ruptured and she is in labour. He immediately sets off wearing rubber gloves and is glad that the baby isn't here yet. Despite this, they have to go to the hospital and Mandy decides to drive herself. But the contractions are so strong that she can't even make it to the front door. Sheldon therefore

asks Brenda for help, who doesn't even know what he wants from her at first. Meanwhile, Mary has met Rob at the restaurant, who tells a bit about the work at the church and says that she left quite a mess. Then she learns he has a job offer at Little Rock, but he's not sure if he should take it, because he would miss the kids and friends. Mary is flattered but advises him to listen to his heart.

Mandy is in labour, but that's going to be a while. Sheldon wants to know for sure since he also has an appointment coming up and Brenda tries to reach the Coopers and leaves the two alone. Sheldon says that they both have a similar day because it also brings something new into the world. No one is home with Connie and the Coopers as Georgie tries to fit the car seat in the car and just can't get it right. Brenda is in the waiting room with Sheldon, who wants to know how long it will take. Since it's different, it annoys him. Shortly thereafter, George turns the corner and wants to know where Georgie and Mary are. Brenda gives him the information that she is having lunch. Sheldon therefore reminds that he also has a thing. George doesn't want to hear about it and sends him to Mandy, but asks Brenda to stay. The two strike up a conversation when Mary watches them skeptically and wants to know what they're up to. But she herself is unsure about her answer and George is stunned when Rob comes in.

Billy Sparks and Missy are waiting for their parents in front of the school, but they have forgotten them. Billy brings up the fact that Brenda and George are together because they always see each other secretly in the chicken coop. But Missy doesn't believe it and advises Billy to shut up. The atmosphere in the waiting room is still tense and Mary wants to know what's going on between the two. When it comes to Brenda and Rob leaving, the spouses both veto it. Georgie listens to the messages and immediately rushes to the hospital. There Connie meets Mandy, who feels caught and doesn't want to say why she's there and is more looking forward to the baby. But then she admits to having hemorrhoids but is still there for Mandy. The different parties are still arguing when Jim McAllister and Audrey McAllister arrive.

Missy and Billy are still waiting and the former leaves because they have been forgotten. He comes back to talking about the possible relationship between Brenda and George and notes that they would then be brother and sister, which she doesn't want to hear about. At the hospital reception, Sheldon wants to know if he can get a modem. But the nurse has no idea and thinks he means a fax. By chance, Sheldon sees his brother in front of the hospital. Georgie says he's going to be a father soon and that he's nervous. Sheldon therefore takes the opportunity to drive him to his party.

Mary comes in and Mandy immediately notices that something is wrong and Audrey insists on addressing the argument in the waiting room. Sheldon and Georgie are on the way, but he realizes that he has to be with Mandy and turns around. George is in the room now and the mood with Mary is icy. But she immediately emphasizes that they don't argue. Audrey taunts Georgie again, who isn't there, and gets an announcement from Jim. Georgie shows up and Jim is proud of him. Finally, everyone leaves the room and waits outside. Georgie comes along and announces that the little one has been given the name Constance and Audrey is also overjoyed that she is a grandma. Mary tells her husband to sleep with Connie. Sheldon also comes in, who is frustrated because he has no subscriptions and leaves.



## Teen Angst and a Smart-Boy Walk of Shame

Season 6

Episode Number: 120

Season Episode: 15

Originally aired: Thursday March 09, 2023  
Story: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Nadiya Chettiar, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Shiri Appleby  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Julia Pace Mitchell (Darlene Wilkins), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.17715  
Summary: Sheldon confronts the failure of his database; Georgie and Mandy struggle as new parents; Missy feels forgotten.



Missy Cooper is home alone, lying on her bed reading and listening to loud music, when Sheldon Cooper and George Cooper come home from the hospital. Sheldon recognizes from the music that his twin sister is upset. She opens the door and makes it clear that she has been forgotten. George is sorry and explains that the baby has been born, which horrifies Missy because no one told her. George is done and says everyone is safe. Missy mentions her mother, Mary Cooper, who isn't there. So George stammers that

she's with Connie Tucker to help with the baby, which won't be out of the hospital until tomorrow. Sheldon intervenes again, which annoys George. However, Missy slams the door in his face.

Mandy McAllister and Georgie Cooper are on their way home with their daughter and the new dad always wants to know how his daughter is and if she hasn't been switched too. Mandy makes fun of it, but then secretly checks it. The next day, Missy is up early when George comes into the kitchen. She remarks that she slept early because of the long way home and teases a little more. Then she wants to know if Mary is coming home, but he can't answer that. Finally, Missy also prepared breakfast for George and herself for school. When he finds the note that he shouldn't forget his daughter again, he's not thrilled.

Meanwhile, Sheldon walks across campus feeling like he's being laughed at for failing with his database when John Sturgis greets him. He says that you only fail if you give up, which Sheldon agrees with. However, John doesn't agree and sings him a song, which doesn't impress the boy. Mandy tries to calm down her daughter, but little CeeCee keeps crying, which is why Georgie gives her tips and then tries to try it herself, but also fails. The two are watched by Connie and Mary, who remember their days as new moms well themselves. Connie wants to prove to everyone that as Meemaw she can calm the little one down. But only Mary succeeds, who henceforth calls herself Nana.

At university, Sheldon checks his database, but can't find any errors. He learns from John that nobody wants to use it and he makes a new suggestion, which Sheldon rejects. Missy is with

Mandy and CeeCee and wants to get rid of her frustration from yesterday. But since Mandy is too busy with her daughter, she doesn't listen to her and then gets annoyed, which is why Missy pulls away in tears. Meanwhile, George has to get the chicken thighs out of the oven because they were burned and is surprised when Sheldon wants to learn how to play football. George is also very enthusiastic about his throwing technique in the garden, but his son has already had enough of it.

At night and before bed, Mary is still overjoyed that she calmed down her granddaughter, leaving Connie slightly annoyed when her daughter crawls into bed. Ultimately, she wants to know when Mary is going home again. However, the latter says that it will take time because she wants her freedom, which Connie comments ironically. The next day Missy and Billy Sparks write a test and whisper on the side. She also learns that Brenda Sparks was present when CeeCee was born and feels even more disadvantaged. They are admonished by Darlene Wilkins to look at their own test. Missy emphasizes that she doesn't cheat, unlike her teacher. Shortly thereafter, she is in the car with Mary and George, who find her behavior unacceptable. Missy then confronts her mother, where she's been the last few nights. As her tone becomes inappropriate, she brings up the fact that Sheldon is always allowed to behave like this and that she has been ignored all her life anyway. However, her parents don't want to know anything about it.

In the meantime, Sheldon has gone to Mandy so that he can deal better with failure and is supposed to calm down little CeeCee as proof. To both of their surprise, he succeeds immediately. Ultimately, he turns to Grant Linkletter because he always makes sarcastic remarks that he wants to learn from. Grant quickly finds out his database is at stake and gives him some advice, but quickly throws him out. Missy is at home with her parents and is immediately sent to her room. George blames his wife for simply leaving him alone with the kids. Mary is offended and brings Brenda and Pastor Rob up, and she admits that she feels comfortable around him, which leaves them with a problem.

Mandy went to the garage to sleep. When Georgie comes in, she admits to him that she is a bad mother and that everyone is better than her at dealing with her daughter. But Georgie emphasizes that it still has to get used to it and that he also had his moments shortly before the birth, but that they get better and that Mandy then gives her a little rest. Mary has decided to stay longer with her mother and is packing a few things when Sheldon comes in and reports that he can't cope with the failure of his database, which is why Mary hugs him. Missy watches this and then, frustrated, packs a few things together. Without anyone noticing, she drives away in her car.



## A Stolen Truck and Going on the Lam

Season 6

Episode Number: 121

Season Episode: 16

Originally aired: Thursday March 30, 2023  
Story: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick, Marie Cheng  
Director: Ruby Stillwater  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Mckenna Grace (Paige), Andrea Anders (Linda), Karen Malina White (Officer Larson), Rey Herrera (Officer Rodriguez), Theo Wilson (Customer), Jason Boggs (Cashier)  
Production Code: T12.17716  
Summary: Missy steals her dad's truck and hits the road with her friend Paige.



Missy Cooper is driving her father's truck and notices that the tank is about to run out, so she stops at the nearest gas station. Since she doesn't know how it works, she does the same as another customer, who first turns to the cashier. But he speaks to her about her young age and she quickly comes up with an excuse. After that, she calls Paige Swanson and tells her that she ran off. Paige thinks that's cool and lets them pick her up. Paige finds this exciting, but also wonders why they didn't do it a year ago.

Missy blames it on her age and rushes off. In the morning George Cooper is woken up by his son Sheldon Cooper because he wants his ham for breakfast and since his mother Mary Cooper is not there only his father stays.

At the same time, Missy and Paige are also having breakfast at a Ham diner, and the former is enjoying the special day. Meanwhile, George wants to get Missy for breakfast and starts a sermon because she won't open, but gives up. Meanwhile, Missy and Paige discuss their next destination and want to go to Florida for spring break. The former is a bit scared as they leave without paying, but also finds it exciting. Sheldon does his homework in the kitchen and comments on how wrong George loads the dishwasher. Shortly thereafter, Mary comes in because she hasn't seen her husband's truck and asks her son how he is. George quickly steers the topic back to his truck and finds that he really isn't there. They immediately call the police and file a complaint. It also brings up the Coopers' marital strife and Missy, who hasn't been seen yet. Mary sets off immediately and discovers that Missy isn't there, which shocks her. Since Sheldon doesn't understand the situation again, George explains everything to him. Meanwhile, the girls are still on the road with the truck.

At home, the Coopers are still worried and Sheldon details when he last saw his sister. Meanwhile, Mary wonders how and where her daughter learned to drive. The girls are still having fun on the drive and Mary still hasn't heard anything new at home. Meanwhile, Connie Tucker and Georgie Cooper have also arrived and are worried. Sheldon therefore gives the tip that Missy

could be traveling with Paige and talks about what happened a few weeks ago. Mary immediately gets on the line and calls Linda Swanson, who can't find her daughter either, which establishes what happened. On their road trip, the other two change their names and Missy realizes that she actually did something criminal.

In the kitchen, the Coopers are still arguing why Missy left and Mary blames them both. But George also emphasizes that teenagers all screw up, so it's not really their parents' fault. However, Mary believes that she really has been ignoring her daughter too many times and worries even more. Connie wants to distract her, but Sheldon bursts in because he has calculated where she could be. But since it's not about him, he wants to search her room for clues. In the car, Missy confesses the reason she left and Paige feels for her, even though she's as smart as Sheldon, but it's a burden for her. They then continue talking about their destination, but are followed by the police. They quickly come up with a story, but Missy feels so guilty that she confesses the truth to the police officer. The Coopers are still pondering and Sheldon comes up with another solution and assumes that she wants to go to Florida since she is a big fan of Luke Perry. Shortly thereafter, however, they are informed that the girls have been picked up by the police.

The policewoman wants to know the reason for the runaway and Missy tells her story. The officer doesn't think that's a good reason, as she has a teenage daughter of her own. Although the two do not go to prison, Paige would also feel imprisoned in the punishments. Mary and George are on their way to pick up the kids with Linda. Linda also talks about Paige's misconduct in recent months and ultimately the problems of the Coopers' marriage come to the table. Meanwhile, at home, Sheldon wants to know from Connie why Missy behaved the way she did and she explains that Missy is going through a difficult phase where she might need understanding. Linda is still arguing with the Coopers and they tease each other. Meanwhile, Missy is allowed to check the speed of the passing cars and is happy.

In the evening, Missy goes home with her parents, who are not to be had for jokes and want to keep a strict eye on their daughter from now on.

## A German Folk Song and an Actual Adult

Season 6  
Episode Number: 122  
Season Episode: 17

Originally aired: Thursday April 13, 2023  
Story: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Nadiya Chettiar  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Kabir Akhtar  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Lucy Loken (Amber)  
Production Code: T12.17717  
Summary: Georgie goes on a birthday date; Mary confronts Brenda about her relationship with George; Sheldon takes an interest in Missy's favorite TV show, and there's a surprise ending.



Georgie Cooper is loving his daughter CeeCee and singing her a song when Connie Tucker walks in and does the same and talks to him about what makes a true Texan. Mandy McAllister also arrives and learns that Georgie took care of the little one because she was still asleep and snoring. Mandy denies that and Georgie wants Connie to confirm that. But she holds back and advises her grandson to be nice, which he doesn't do. Connie then brings up Georgie's 18th birthday, but he hasn't planned anything. Mandy realizes

with horror that she has forgotten her birthday. Georgie doesn't think that's a bad thing, since he has the best present with his daughter anyway. He leaves for work. Afterwards Connie and Mandy talk,

Missy Cooper has her mother Mary Cooper forbid her from watching TV, listening to the radio or reading magazines, which is why she also sentences George Cooper to keep an eye on his daughter, which Sheldon Cooper, who also eats his breakfast in the kitchen, does refer to and assures his mother. However, Missy tries to persuade her father and comes up with the fact that Georgie's birthday is coming up and she needs a present, which is why she wants to go to the mall.

Mandy finally got CeeCee to sleep and is talking to Connie about Georgie's birthday. She wants to surprise him with a meal, but isn't great at cooking, so Connie gets talked into cooking. However, she suggests that Mandy could make the cake. But he remembers that Mary can bake and sees the problem solved. Mary is at work in her office when Brenda Sparks comes by with two coffees and rather awkwardly wants to start a conversation and then gets to talking about little CeeCee. Mary is annoyed but gives vague information, so Brenda leaves of her own accord.

Missy secretly watches "Beverly Hills, 90210" and is caught by Sheldon, who poses as the man in the house and denies Missy the TV. Missy gets upset and reminds him that he would feel the same about his favorite shows. This doesn't impress Sheldon, however, since he follows the rules, which makes them even more aggressive. Brenda makes a second attempt to talk to Mary.

But she is annoyed again when Brenda asks for the check. Annoyed and aggressive, she issues a check. Brenda keeps talking, but this turns into a loud argument between the two of them and Mary indirectly quits.

At home, George can't believe Mary is already back. Mary roughly tells what happened, and George assures her that no matter what Brenda did, he will be on her side and insults her. But Mary gets mad because he didn't even ask what happened and rushes off. Missy is lying on her bed when Sheldon comes in. He lets her know he's seen the series so he can relay the contents to her, which Missy is thrilled about. However, Sheldon can't reproduce the emotional and the underlying music doesn't help either.

Mary is with Connie and Mandy and bemoans the latter her sorrow over Brenda, but assures Mandy that she will bake the cake. Connie is back from shopping and Georgie is also coming back with his daughter from the walk, which was quite slow because older ladies kept stopping him. When he sees the ingredients, he wants to grab them and learns that Mandy is planning a meal. But he has to cancel because Amber already wants to take him out. Sheldon watches the series again and tries to understand the emotional side and is impressed that his father can do it.

Mary is preparing the cake when Brenda comes to talk to her again. Since Mary still doesn't want to talk, Brenda challenges her so they go out the door. Georgie is at the restaurant with Amber and thanks her for taking him out. She brings up the matter of his daughter and thinks that he needed a break from her. However, Georgie emphasizes that it's different with your own children and Amber can't believe that he's the same type of parent and offers him the prospect of being able to have sex with her, which Georgie indirectly rejects.

Sheldon and Missy talk about the latest developments in the series in their room and agree on a few points. Mary vents her anger and stresses that she doesn't think it's okay that Brenda would rather talk to George than her just because her husband left her and she's now pushing into their marriage. Brenda agrees, but admits that sometimes it's easier to talk to people who aren't as close. She also notes that Mary feels the same about Pastor Rob. Mary finally offers her a chat to talk about Herschel Sparks, which Brenda appreciates.

Mandy is on the couch with CeeCee when Georgie comes home around eight thirty in the evening, which surprises Mandy. He confesses that he broke up with Amber because he wanted to be with her and his daughter, which Mandy acknowledges and the two kiss. Georgie says that Mandy can give him something for his birthday. She immediately suspects sex, but he asks that they get married.

## Little Green Men and a Fella's Marriage Proposal

Season 6

Episode Number: 123

Season Episode: 18

Originally aired: Thursday April 27, 2023  
Story: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Marie Cheng  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar  
Director: Matthew A. Cherry  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Dhruv Uday Singh (Dr. Prakash)  
Production Code: T12.17718  
Summary: Sheldon wants to search for life on other planets; Mandy answers Georgie's marriage proposal; Missy is caught between two friends.



Mandy McAllister can't believe what she's hearing and Georgie Cooper repeats his question. But Mandy is annoyed and reminds him that he was just out with another girl. However, he makes it clear that he just wanted to be with her and CeeCee, which she sarcastically describes as a sacrifice. Connie Tucker arrives and congratulates her grandson, but is also surprised that he is back early and he leaves. Mandy then accuses him of not being able to just come and propose to her, which in turn astonishes Connie. But

Georgie leaves and Connie wants to know when the wedding is. Sheldon Cooper is watching Star Trek when Mary Cooper comes in and has everything explained to him since George Cooper fell asleep. Mary listens to her son, who enthusiastically talks and wants to know whether he believes that with the aliens and other planets and brings Jesus into play. Sheldon doesn't want to know anything about it and Mary goes to Georgie, who has just come into the garage. But George quickly fades away.

Georgie is sitting depressed in his garage when Mary walks in and realizes something is wrong. She immediately suspects an argument with Amber and Georgie explains that they broke up. Immediately, Mary brings Mandy into play. Georgie ironically says that maybe he should propose to her, which silences Mary. In the morning Mandy is already awake when Connie comes into the kitchen. She brings the conversation back to the proposal and explains that she broke some hearts herself back then. Mandy can't understand why it's always just family and marriage together, but she doesn't think Georgie will let his daughter down either.

Billy Sparks is on the phone and wants to know from his mother Brenda Sparks if he can go to the cinema on Saturday, which he gets permission to do since he has a date. Finding it strange that popular cheerleader Britney Perkins invited him, Brenda visits Missy Cooper and learns that Britney is just kidding Billy because she actually has a party on Saturdays. She advises Brenda to make it clear to Billy that he's too young to date, which she thinks is pretty clever and calls

Missy the coolest of the family. Sheldon met Grant Linkletter in the college hallway and chatted him up. Ultimately, he follows him to the office and confesses that he wants to explore other planets, but for that he needs time and help. But Grant refuses because he doesn't think it's true science. Sheldon turns to John Sturgis,

Missy runs into Billy at the bus stop and remarks that he's not in a good mood because Brenda banned him from dating Britney because he's too young. Missy makes it clear to him that Britney wasn't being honest with him because she's actually throwing a party. But she immediately offers to go to the cinema and is able to talk him out of sneaking away and going to the party because she has had bad experiences with it. Sheldon visits Linda Hagemeyer in her office, who fears his concern again. He explains to her what he's up to and that Grant and John declined for reasons. Linda ironically makes it clear that she's on Sheldon's side, but makes it clear that he'd rather have a scientist by his side than her, and she's glad he understands that.

Mandy is at the doctor's with her daughter and asks her not to cry so that she doesn't cry either. Shortly thereafter, Georgie comes along, who Mandy didn't expect. He is referred to as her husband, which Georgie denies and he explains what happened, again sparking a discussion that makes the doctor uncomfortable. Sheldon tries to find someone in college for his telescope time but is turned down until he meets Dr. Prakash who he hits it off immediately and lets both John and Grant know that.

Missy is in the living room when she gets a call from Britney inviting her to the party. She pauses for a moment because she already has an appointment with Billy, but then accepts the invitation. Georgie and Mandy are at the car still arguing while Mandy puts CeeCee in the car. Shortly thereafter, they realize the keys are in the car and panic. However, in order not to scare their daughter, they remain cheerful. Prakash and Sheldon sit in front of the computers and hope to discover new planets. Meanwhile, Missy comes to her father and explains her problem with Billy and Britney. George quickly realizes that she knows the solution, so she goes to Connie, who tells her the same thing as Georgie. So Missy turns to Mary, who is happy because they also see each other as friends,

Georgie can then get the latch open and both are happy. They decide never to fight in front of their daughter again. But when Georgie wants to propose to her, she blocks it. Missy meets Billy at the bus stop and anticipates if he would go to the party if invited. But he quickly understands that she was invited and understands when she wants to leave, which makes Missy happy without a guilty conscience. John and Grant realize that it's pretty lonely without Sheldon and that when he discovers new planets he will be well known, so the two also want a piece of the pie and join the two, but discover nothing.



## A New Weather Girl and a Stay-at-Home Coddler

Season 6  
Episode Number: 124  
Season Episode: 19

Originally aired: Thursday May 04, 2023  
Story: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Taylor Spreitler (Sam), Grady Lee Richmond (Wade), Jan Hoag (Gwen), Asante Jones (Chip), Gregg Binkley (Eric), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.17719  
Summary: Mandy gets an exciting job opportunity and Sheldon worries that he's falling behind. Also, Georgie takes his daughter to work:



Sheldon Cooper meets Sam on campus, who has just received a letter that she has been accepted into the summer program in California, which surprises Sheldon because that is not the case with him and he really wants to go to Caltech. So Sam asks him if he has any releases or other projects to show for it. Except for his flopped database, he has nothing to annoy him. Mandy McAllister is looking at the weather report at Connie Tucker's and is actually happy, also because she slept through the night for almost four

hours. When the two get upset about the weatherman, Connie is kind of annoyed. Mandy presents her style, while Connie hears her passion.

Sheldon is late for John Sturgis and Grant Linkletter, who tells them about Sam's success, which makes them happy. At the same time, Sheldon also makes it clear to them that they didn't inform him about all this, in the end he just listened, which annoys Sheldon even more. Mandy got fired up again by the weather report and is looking for her old recordings in the garage when Georgie Cooper comes over and wonders. But Mandy makes him aware that she wants to work again. However, Georgie reminds her that she is already a mother and that he works and finds the money sufficient. Mandy doesn't like it and tries to make him understand that they switch roles and that they could have help from the family. Meanwhile, Sheldon also tries to get into the California summer program, but is turned down.

At dinner, Sheldon and Mary, as well as Georgie and Mandy, discuss. Mary thinks it's great that Mandy wants to go back to work, which she didn't do when the kids were little, for which Sheldon puts a damper on her again. However, when Mandy asks them to babysit CeeCee, the Cooper parents have to decline because they have to work themselves. Later that evening, Mandy tries to choose an outfit to wear for the interview and is slightly discouraged. But Connie encourages her and encourages her in her plan. As Mary and George Cooper go to bed, she can't wait



for her husband to say how right he was about spoiling Sheldon too much. But he doesn't, for which Mary is grateful and suggests that all teenagers are like that, that they blame their parents for certain things. George is therefore rather surprised that Sheldon is normal.

The next day, Mandy brings CeeCee to Georgie's garage because her job interview is coming up and she's saying goodbye quickly. But Georgie has to go and think about something, but first he confesses to his daughter what happened to her mother before she was born. The next morning, Sheldon catches Linda Hagemeyer outside, who is already annoyed because she hasn't had any coffee yet. But Sheldon made sure of it and put in seven pieces of sugar. He asks her to start a summer program, but she refuses and wants to make it clear to him that he should find one. Georgie is at the secret casino with CeeCee and meets Wade, who is dying to pat the baby over the head because he thinks it brings good luck. It actually brings him luck, so that others also want which Georgie can only do through payment. He later counts the money and is caught by Connie. She also makes it clear to him that he has to support Mandy.

Grant brought John in for backup because he can't get Sheldon out of his office. The latter despairs of his equation and makes the two the culprits. Grant hands it over, wipes out the equation and kicks Sheldon out. Since John can't help him either, he rushes off in frustration. Georgie comes home with CeeCee, which makes Mandy happy since she missed her daughter. For this reason, she is also not sure whether she should really go back to work. However, Georgie encourages her that she can always refuse if she is not sure. Sheldon is frustrated on the couch when Missy Cooper joins them. After some hesitation, he tells her what's going on. But Missy sees no problem in that, because Sheldon gets everything he wants anyway. But she pricks up her ears when he mentions that he won't move out until he's 15.

Mandy is in front of the camera during her rehearsals, which are actually going well, until her milk comes in and she's too busy not to notice. Sheldon is with John and Grant and apologizes for his behavior, which John especially appreciates and surprises him by being able to get him into the summer program at the university in Heidelberg, Germany. Sheldon and Grant are both happy for different reasons and present their small knowledge of German.

# German for Beginners and a Crazy Old Man with a Bat

Season 6

Episode Number: 125

Season Episode: 20

Originally aired: Thursday May 11, 2023  
Story: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Nadiya Chettiar, Marie Cheng  
Director: Nikki Lorre  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Dale Ballard), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Bill Fagerbakke (Jake), Grady Lee Richmond (Wade), Sofia Rosinsky (Tonya), Patrick Cox (Marty), Wallace Shawn (John Sturgis), Jeff Pride (Bob), Jeremy Guskin (Andy)  
Production Code: T12.17720  
Summary: The gambling room gets broken into and Sheldon wants to study abroad. Also, Missy makes a new friend.



Georgie Cooper and Connie Tucker are at the laundromat and he suggests they fry hot dogs so they can make more money. However, Connie disagrees and he emphasizes that he likes the smell of it on his clothes. Ultimately, it doesn't surprise her that Mandy McAllister doesn't want to marry her grandson. When they get to the secret casino, they are surprised that Wade is already there even though it was locked. They soon realize that they have been robbed. After the burglary, Dale Ballard and Jake Rutledge came immediately and found that a crowbar had been used. Dale is thankful it happened when

no one was around, although Connie is more worried about the money. But Jake immediately makes it clear that he can't change anything because it's an illegal casino. But he offers

Sheldon Cooper has prepared delicacies from Germany in the form of beer and pretzels for his parents and teaches them in such a way that John Sturgis placed him in a summer program at the University of Heidelberg in Germany and shows them his previous knowledge of German. Mary Cooper and her husband George Cooper are shocked and want to know if there isn't a university that is closer. Sheldon confirms this, but also reveals that he missed his chance. Both parents want to talk to John first and promise nothing to their son.

Missy Cooper is in the video store and has just been serving a customer when she notices young Tonya and speaks to her. She wants to know what you can do in Medford, the city that she finds boring anyway. Missy makes some suggestions, but they are all rejected. She then learns that Tonya is Pastor Jeff's niece and becomes friends with her. She lends her the film "Break Point" because Patrick Swayze is one of the actors in it. However, they have to agree that they have to look in Georgie's garage since Mary and Pastor Jeff object. Mary and George are in

John's office, who understands their concerns. But he also reminds them that they had concerns about college here. Then Mary also learns that John will not accompany Sheldon and that the university will not cover any other costs.

Connie and Dale are at the casino and he's armed with a baseball bat to protect Connie, which she doesn't take too seriously. Dale also interviews customers who seem suspicious to him and he notices an expensive watch belonging to a customer, which turns out to be harmless. Connie therefore asks him to observe everything from the side and also offers Dale a chair, which he thinks is great. Sheldon is just continuing his language course when his parents come over and inform him that it won't work, which doesn't change their minds either, which upsets Sheldon. Tonya and Missy are in the garage watching the movie and Missy wants to know why she is spending the summer at Pastor Jeff's. Tonya then talks about Zach, who was her boyfriend and actually a real man,

At the casino, Georgie arrives with video taken of who might have broken in. But the shot doesn't do much good because it's not in color and pretty much everyone has a truck in Texas. Sheldon is lying on his bed when Missy comes in wanting her tape recorder back and wondering about the tape. She learns that Sheldon can't go to Germany for the summer after all. But she encourages him to find a solution after all. In the evening Dale, Connie and Georgie come home and Mandy wants to know if they caught the perpetrators, which they denied and therefore brought the money box with them. But Mandy makes it easy to see that she is only now concerned about safety.

In the evening, Tonya knocks on Missy's window and gets her to go out with her and secretly smoke and drink, which she doesn't ask twice. Meanwhile, Georgie and Dale are watching what's going on outside from the house and catch Tonya and Missy, but can't quite see them. The two feel caught and hide behind a car. In the morning, Sheldon has collected things that he can sell, but is caught by Mary, who first takes her good crockery to safety and then wants to help him. Missy is also dressed, which surprises Sheldon, but he makes do with an excuse. Dale tells Connie what he saw with Georgie that night and proudly announces that they must be girls.

When selling, Sheldon rather discusses what is sadly observed by Missy and Mary. Both are visited by Jeff and Tonya and Missy wants to run away, but Jeff stops her. He found the video, which he doesn't approve of. Mary finds it all funny, but Missy quickly reveals that she didn't check properly, which everyone is content with. Since Sheldon hasn't sold anything, he comes into the house dejected. However, he expresses surprise when Grant Linkletter comes by and gives him money for the flight and then says goodbye. George is also impressed. Shortly thereafter, Jeff also rings and announces that he has told the community about Sheldon's summer program in Germany and hands them the donation.

## A Romantic Getaway and a Germanic Meat-Based Diet

Season 6  
Episode Number: 126  
Season Episode: 21

Originally aired: Thursday May 18, 2023  
Story: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Michael Judd  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Sofia Rosinsky (Tonya), Terryn Westbrook (Jackie), Pilar Holland (Gloria), Jessie B. Evans (Ben)  
Production Code: T12.17721  
Summary: Mandy surprises Georgie with a spa weekend and Sheldon prepares for his summer in Germany.



Grant Linkletter is writing something on the board and explaining something while Sheldon Cooper opens his briefcase and takes out his cutlery, napkin, mustard and a box of sauerkraut and bockwurst. Grant notices the smell and wants to know what it's all about. Sheldon explains that he is preparing for the time in Germany and wants to get used to the time. Grant is annoyed, but continues and says that Germany is in a bad way with Sheldon.

Mary Cooper is in the kitchen working out a plan to get everything organized for herself and Sheldon for their stay in Germany while also getting everything going in Texas when George Cooper comes home and doesn't think it's okay that he isn't welcomed. Seeing how stressed his wife is, he suggests he fly to Germany. But Mary just doesn't have a nerve for it when Sheldon comes into the kitchen in his pajamas because it's bedtime in Germany. Since he notices that his father is going to the grocery store, he tells him that he needs aluminum foil and then says goodbye to bed. Georgie Cooper is at Connie Tucker's house holding CeeCee and making burgers when Mandy McAllister walks in. She lets Georgie know that she got vouchers for two at the spa at the baby shower. At first it's not entirely clear to him that she wants to go there with him and he's fussing around a bit, while Mandy already has precise ideas.

At dinner, the Coopers are alone with Missy Cooper since Sheldon is already in bed and they are still discussing who should accompany their son. Sheldon speaks up because it's too loud for him and Missy then comments that she can't understand how you can still discuss with him. Georgie is doing the dishes when Connie joins them. She immediately notices that her grandson is not in a good mood and pokes around. She notices that he doesn't actually want to go to the spa, but doesn't say exactly why, so she expresses several thoughts, which unsettle him even more. During the night, Sheldon prepares his breakfast according to German time, but he

doesn't like it. He also notices that Missy is outside and then confronts her. She invents excuses also why she smells like cigarettes and promises Sheldon that he can forget his trip if he betrays his sister. Mary wakes up and asks her son what's going on. However, Sheldon sticks to his agreement with Missy, and she plays along, even if it seems strange to Mary.

The next morning, Mary is with her mother Connie and tells her that she and George are still discussing who should accompany Sheldon. But Connie is aware that Mary is on her own. Mandy and Georgie packed up for their weekend at the spa and put CeeCee to sleep. However, Mary isn't entirely comfortable with the idea of them sharing a hotel room, even though they're not married. Connie helps and keeps her daughter quiet. Sheldon is reading a book in the living room and watching Missy and Tonya in the kitchen. His mind goes crazy and he imagines that they want to rob the mall. George notices that his son is absent and brings up his trip. He also manipulates him and tells him that it would be better if he flies with

Dale Ballard is with Connie and notices CeeCee's unpleasant smell and is urged by Connie to change the little one's diaper. Dale refuses, emphasizing that the worst he can do is change his diaper himself. Connie can't understand that since he has children and grandchildren. However, he emphasizes that he has always found ways and means to do this. Missy and Tonya are in their room when Sheldon knocks and comes back to their nocturnal activities. However, the two girls unsettle him so much that he rushes off, annoyed. Meanwhile, Mandy and Georgie have arrived at the spa. While she's already enjoying it and looking forward to a massage, he's still acting aloof now that things have changed. When they are offered the massage, he learns it from

Mary is folding laundry when George comes in and talks about Germany again. He thinks that Sheldon should decide who goes with him. He just comes in and is so confused that he blurts out what Missy is up to at night. She and Tonya are immediately confronted, but she denies it and can't believe that Sheldon is trusted more than her. She is reminded of the theft of the truck. Pastor Jeff was also fetched, who takes Tonya with him and wants to call her parents immediately. She hopes that she can then go to her other uncle and Missy is not allowed to do anything during the summer. Mandy and Georgie are at the massage but can't enjoy it because they get back into discussion about their life situation and Georgie it's not enough that she might be ready for marriage,

Sheldon knocks on Missy's door to apologize and admits that he's worried about her and that he can never forgive himself if something happens to her. However, she only throws her hate at him. Connie wants to get CeeCee ready for a bath and enlists Dale's help. But he rejects it again, which surprises Connie again. But he emphasizes that things were different in the 1950s. But she condemns him to help and he wishes for the old days back. Mary is worried about the laundry because she doesn't know what to do. On the one hand she doesn't want to mess up Sheldon's trip, on the other hand she worries about Missy. George makes it clear that he can handle a 13-year-old girl and that Mary should fly to Germany with Sheldon. Mandy and Georgie are on their way home. She brings up her discussion again and makes it clear that that she is in everything and that they should get married. Georgie stops to kiss her.



## A Tornado, a 10-Hour Flight and a Darn Fine Ring

Season 6

Episode Number: 127

Season Episode: 22

Originally aired: Thursday May 18, 2023  
Story: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Nadiya Chettiar  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick, Ben Slaughter  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Dale), Will Sasso (Jim), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey), Oliver Muirhead (Dr. Van Doornewaard), Sonal Shah (Sue), April Wahlin (Gate Agent (V.O.) (voice))  
Production Code: T12.17722  
Summary: Sheldon and Mary head to Germany while the rest of the Cooper family braves a tornado that is heading straight for Medford.



At dinner, Mary Cooper says grace and is super happy that Georgie Cooper and Mandy McAllister are getting married after all. Mandy then asks about Missy Cooper and Sheldon Cooper explains to her that she is angry with him. Georgie then emphasizes that Mandy always scolds him, but they marry anyway. But Mandy doesn't want to tell her parents about the wedding just yet and reminds Mary that she knows them personally. However, Georgie points out that Audrey McAllister is pretty sweet with her

granddaughter. This, in turn, prompts Mary to point out that some mothers make better grannies, which appeals to Connie Tucker.

During the night, Sheldon calls Missy via walkie-talkie and apologizes again for his behavior and admits that he would miss her. Missy listens to all this, but leaves her walkie in front of his room. The next morning, Connie and Dale Ballard talk about not getting robbed again, so he doesn't need to install cameras. Georgie walks in and asks Connie for money so he can buy Mandy an engagement ring. Dale notes that it shouldn't be that expensive because love won't last forever. Connie interrupts him and pulls out her secret money, which shocks Dale. Meanwhile, the Coopers are on their way to the airport and Mary is a little concerned that Missy isn't speaking to her, which makes George happy. Sheldon tells her and Missy explains that she's pissed too

Mandy is packing CeeCee's bag when they go to her parents'. Georgie uses the time to put on the ring, which she likes very much. Georgie thanks him for marrying him and asks Mandy not to say that she finally proposed. At the airport, Missy is annoyed while Sheldon and Mary's flight is called. Missy hugs her mother and will miss her. For Sheldon, however, she only has a 'bye' left.

Shortly thereafter, Sheldon and Mary are on the plane and she wants to calm him down. But he's just excited, also because he saw a personality in the front seats and he even has his autograph book with him. Missy and George are on their way home when it's pouring rain. Missy

is still in a bad mood and they start talking about the army. She therefore suggests that they could also be sent to the army, which George doesn't think is a bad thing either. However, she no longer knows how to pronounce the time. With the storm and rain getting worse, Pastor Jeff stops by Connie's laundry room. Dale is shocked and tells Connie about it because Jeff hasn't reacted well to the video shop either. But Connie stays cool and takes care of it.

Mandy and Georgie are with their parents and she presents her ring to their father Jim McAllister, who thinks it's great and immediately asks about the wedding. Audrey, busy with CeeCee, interrupts him, for which Mandy is grateful. Then Mandy asks that not all of her mother's friends are invited to the wedding. This suits Audrey quite well because she finds it embarrassing anyway since her daughter has just had the child. Mandy takes it badly and reacts accordingly. Sheldon and Mary are talking on the plane. Sheldon then summons the flight attendant and asks her to do something about the personality. This is confused, so Mary sends her away again. Sheldon then sets out on his own to meet his idol. Meanwhile, Mary is given alcohol, which she accepts after hesitation.

Mandy is still upset about her mother, which is why she wants to leave. However, when she gets soaking wet, she comes back to her parents' house. At the laundromat, Connie realizes that the weather is getting worse and worse. But it's only when a window breaks that they bring all the customers into the secret casino, which shocks Jeff and calls Connie a miracle. In the car, Missy is anxious, but George calms her down and makes it clear that they have to get out of the car because it's safer on the ground when the tornado that's coming is coming. Meanwhile, Sheldon talks to his idol on the plane and has fun, but his idol's seat neighbor doesn't.

Mandy is in the bathroom with her family, daughter and Georgie and is scared. Audrey brings up the subject of the wedding again, which Mandy can't understand. Audrey finds this overly dramatic and emphasizes that the two probably don't have a big wedding. Mandy argues against it, but then has to learn from Georgie that the ring cost too much. In the secret casino, Jeff and Connie fight, but then they all pray to God that they are all unharmed. While Mary is still on the plane and worriedly looking out the window, Missy and George are lying in the pouring rain and he notices that everything is calming down. When Missy sees the crushed car, she starts crying and apologizes to her father for her behavior and is comforted by him.

Dale and Connie drive through the street and look at the houses. While the Cooper house is unscathed, they both find that Connie's house is reduced to rubble, leaving them absolutely speechless and she also gets condolences from Dale. In the meantime, Mary and Sheldon have arrived in Germany and she is trying to reach someone. Meanwhile, the rest of the Coopers and Mandy are with Connie, helping her. Jeff is there too and apologizes for what he said to her and also helps.



# **Season Seven**



## Half a Wiener Schnitzel and Underwear in a Tree

Season 7  
Episode Number: 128  
Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Thursday February 15, 2024  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Steven Molaro  
Teleplay: Nick Bakay, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Mary Grill (Robin), Korey Simeone (Thomas), Rayne Bidder (Student 1), Sebastian Schier (Student 2), Jeff Chen (Student 3)  
Production Code: T12.18701  
Summary: News of the tornado reaches Sheldon and Mary in Germany. Also, with the Cooper house in chaos, Missy steps up.



Later that evening after the tornado, Mandy McAllister is busy with her daughter CeeCee, while Georgie Cooper and Missy Cooper were gathering things in the garden. However, Mandy discovers that Georgie has found Connie Tucker's underwear and is even more grateful to Missy that she at least has a diaper for CeeCee. At the same time, the phone finally works again so that George Cooper can inform his wife Mary Cooper what has happened. Since she is in Heidelberg with Sheldon Cooper, she is beside her-

self when she hears about the storm and actually wants to go back immediately. George can't understand this, but he also has problems maintaining control and is overwhelmed by the situation, so Missy takes over most of it. Mary therefore wants to book a return flight immediately, but is stopped again by George, who thinks of Sheldon, whose dream would be destroyed. He is currently enjoying German food and is happy to be a Heidelberg native.

Connie is on the phone with her insurance company, but finds out that she doesn't have any coverage for tornadoes and that they won't help her with anything else. Dale Ballard wants to support her, but isn't much help. But he makes it clear to her that she will have shelter with him for now. However, when she offers to pay rent and he wants to accept the offer, she gets angry. Meanwhile, Missy has prepared breakfast at home and calls everyone over to eat. Since George is still blocking the bathroom, she puts some pressure on him. When Georgie then comes into the kitchen, Missy has also made lunch for work and has to listen to her brother about being like Mary. Unlike Mandy, who praises and stresses her about becoming a great mother when she grows up. George also found his way into the kitchen, but his daughter sent him back to the bathroom. In the meantime, she makes shopping plans with Mandy and it is decided that George will look after his granddaughter.

Pastor Jeff's wife Robin comes to him in a state of excitement with a chunk of money she found in the front yard. He immediately realizes that the money belongs to Connie and wants to

give it back to her. But Robin reminds him that the money comes from the illegal back room and he is against it. Jeff tries to convince his wife that it's a Christian thing to return it, but has to admit defeat because she points out that you can't tell where the money comes from.

In Germany, Mary is packing for the return flight and has to inform Sheldon about what has happened. But he doesn't see the point of flying back because he can't do anything anyway. Mary isn't particularly happy about the discussion. Dale and Connie have just had fun together and he is happy to finally be living with her, which is only temporary for her. However, when he makes a joke about her lack of insurance, Connie doesn't find it funny, packs her things and moves in with the Coopers. Missy therefore arranges a new room allocation, which George doesn't agree with at all because he has to sleep in the garage. When Georgie makes a new suggestion, they discuss the mattresses where the children were born, so George gives in.

When Jeff comes home, he is surprised to find a new television that Robin has purchased and is proud that it is a color television that also plays "Walker, Texas Ranger." So Jeff admits defeat, but asks God why he has to test him like that. In Germany, Mary is on the phone with the airline, which is cut short by Sheldon because he doesn't see the need to fly back. They finally call Connie, who doesn't want her to come back and talk to Sheldon on the phone because Mary won't give up trying to change her mind, but Mary quickly ends the call.

Dale realizes that he has offended Connie and wants to apologize. He stands at the Coopers' door with flowers and is informed by Missy that Connie is out for a walk with CeeCee. She invites him for coffee, which she can only manage with lots of sugar, and Dale is reminded that things aren't easy with Connie. Meanwhile, Mandy shows up at the laundromat and is amazed at how many people are in the back room. Georgie tells her that her mother was at the video store because she heard about Connie's house. However, Mandy refuses to move back in with her parents because Audrey McAllister controls her life. Connie immediately comes home with CeeCee and is surprised about Dale's presence. Missy immediately leaves and the two apologize for their behavior. George meets Jeff outside and is amazed that he bought a new television while Jeff is talking around it.

In Germany, Mary is in a bar trying to communicate with the help of a dictionary and orders beer. At home, Missy has made spaghetti and Georgie wonders why there is no meat. But she reminds him that they only have one bathroom and then says the prayer. Jeff is at the door and brings George the television, which he is surprised about but doesn't ask any further questions.

In Germany, Sheldon tries to make it clear to the other students that he comes from Texas. They can't believe this because Sheldon denies everything they associate with Texas. They are interrupted by Mary, who is drunk and embarrassing her son. George and the others are enjoying the new television and Missy asks Dale if he will stay the night as there are ground rules. Meanwhile, in Germany, Mary and Sheldon have to throw up.

## A Roulette Wheel and a Piano Playing Dog

Season 7  
Episode Number: 129  
Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Thursday February 22, 2024  
Story: Steve Holland, Nick Bakay, Nadiya Chettiar  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan  
Director: Nikki Lorre  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Will Sasso (Jim), Robert Picardo (Professor Salzman), Grady Lee Richmond (Wade), Reagan To (Mei-Tung), Gary Ballard (Herman), Jim Cody Williams (Lyle), Daniel Polo (Mr. Ziegler), Mo Anouti (Dixie Mafia #1)  
Production Code: T12.18702  
Summary: Sheldon realizes he is the weakest student in his class. Meemaw is looking to expand her gambling business.



In Heidelberg, Sheldon Cooper is in his class and tries to answer a question from Professor Salzman. However, he is wrong and is laughed at. However, since he doesn't understand the reason for this, he asks. Salzman is annoyed, but emphasizes that you laugh when someone says something stupid and Sheldon has to find out that it is him and that he is even called a fool by the professor, who then calls on Mr. Ziegler to answer correctly. He also complains to Mary Cooper. But it makes him aware that he doesn't

actually have to act differently when others give wrong answers. Sheldon then wants a hot drink, which Mary prepares for him rather annoyed.

In Medford, the back room is actually doing quite well and Georgie Cooper asks Connie Tucker about the income. She is absolutely not satisfied and would like more, which Georgie cannot understand. When he also makes stupid comments about the customers, regular customer Wade feels a bit offended, but this is quickly resolved. But Connie thinks much bigger and wants to offer roulette. Georgie reminds her that he has a fiancée and a child, which is why he doesn't really want to end up in jail again, but she doesn't listen. At home, George Cooper is visited by Jim McAllister, who brings old baby clothes so that his granddaughter has something to wear. He finds out that George is a straw widower, which is why he allows himself to be persuaded to have a beer and notices how Missy Cooper actually takes care of everything and is annoyed, which doesn't bother George, so the two of them throw themselves in front of the television.

In Heidelberg, Sheldon talks to the professor and tries to understand why he is no longer the smartest in the class. Salzman has no nerve for it and basically doesn't want to explain to him that he needs a tutor. But he gives up and brings in Mei-Tung to help Sheldon understand the material. Meanwhile, Connie presents what she created to her grandson and he finds himself in front of a roulette table. She proudly talks about the man who helped her. This is the rickety

Herrman, who is in charge of the game. Since Georgie is still not entirely convinced by the idea, Connie tempts him with how much money they could make and what he could buy for himself and his little family.

Missy is busy with housework and eating and is asked by the visibly stressed Mandy McAllister to look after the little one, which she has to refuse. But she also observed Jim and George making a fool of themselves, which is why she draws conclusions and sends them both and their child shopping.

In Heidelberg, Mei-Tung stands at Mary's door, believing that Sheldon is giving her tutoring. But when she finds out that it's exactly the other way around, she can't help but laugh and goes to see her son in his room, who is lying on his bed frustrated and confessing that he wants to go home. But Mary sees through the reason and doesn't allow it when Mei-Tung suddenly appears in the door. Shortly afterwards, Sheldon also has to realize how much smarter she is and is repeatedly hit on the fingers by her when he does something wrong, which amuses Mary.

Jim is also there at dinner when Mandy arrives, complaining that CeeCee has flatulence and Jim remembers what he gave his granddaughter in the store. Georgie is also calm because he is still thinking about Connie's suggestion and getting tips from Jim. But he has to get home quickly when his wife Audrey calls and makes an announcement. In bed, Mandy wants to know what's going on and finds out what Connie is planning. When she hears about the big money, Georgie is supposed to join in because she would wait for him if he goes to jail. The next day he reports to Connie that he was there, which makes her happy, which is why she sends him to Herrman. He reports that he has experienced everything before because he built something similar for his mother, but then the money was pocketed by the Dixie Mafia.

In Heidelberg, Sheldon still makes mistakes and also learns that he has apparently been lied to by Grant Linkletter and John Sturgis. Mei-Tung then tells him that she was taught by Nobel Prize winner Henry W. Kandall, whom Sheldon knows, but he denies knowing him.

The Dixie Mafia actually shows up in the back room and Georgie is left alone by Herrman so that they want to get to him.

Since Georgie just had a bad dream, he goes into the kitchen, where Missy is, who also can't sleep. They briefly talk about adulthood and Missy wonders why she does all this without ever getting a thank you. Grant is sleeping and is woken up by the phone ringing. Sheldon, upset, wants to know why he was lied to and briefly describes the incident. But Grant makes him realize that he actually just has to listen and hangs up again. The next day, Missy reminds her father that she doesn't have to do anything anymore, but that she has drawn up a plan for the others.

Sheldon has taken Grant's advice and tries to keep his mouth shut in class, which he finds difficult. Jim shows up in Medford with beer, but isn't thrilled about having to help George make his bed.

## A Strudel and a Hot American Boy Toy

Season 7  
Episode Number: 130  
Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Thursday February 29, 2024  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Jeremy Howe  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Martin Harris (Gunther), Matthew Wolf (Officer #1), Thomas Nicholson (Officer #2), Enzo De Angelis (Taylor), Alan Heitz (Edgar)  
Production Code: T12.18703  
Summary: Sheldon explores Germany behind Mary's back. Missy attempts to pull a fast one on George Sr. and Meemaw and Dale adjust to living together.



Sheldon Cooper really wants to take the train through Germany and tells his mother about a famous person who she doesn't know. Sheldon's enthusiasm doesn't spark what he's hoping for in Mary and she turns down a train ride, which annoys him. Shortly afterwards, Mary goes through the mail and is pleased to receive a letter from George Cooper, which tells her about the current events at home, but which he presents completely differently than they actually are, so that there are problems about

when and who can go to the bathroom Connie Tucker is actually not in a good mood at all since she lost her house or that George just doesn't treat his granddaughter so well.

After ten days, George also receives a letter from his wife, who also misses him, but also remembers the time when he was in Vietnam and they also wrote letters back and forth, which she remembers only too fondly. But she also reports that Sheldon wants to travel all over Germany by train, like German teenagers do, but she has forbidden him from doing so. However, Sheldon has boarded a train without her knowledge and asks a fellow passenger not to betray him. George answers immediately and is caught by Connie, who scoffs at him slightly saying that a phone call would be much quicker. In fact, she's also annoyed that she didn't even get a postcard. Sheldon is figuring out more rides to take when Mary stands in the room offering him drinks, which he declines, pretending to still be mad at her, but she just accepts it. Since Sheldon can't keep his secret about the train rides to himself, he writes a letter to Missy Cooper and confides in her. When she reads the letter, she can only shake her head. Connie is in the process of writing a letter to her daughter and describes the events during her life with Dale Ballard, who is currently composing a song, in a completely different way, which annoys her extremely because she also thinks that he doesn't do that anymore in his old age anyway needs.

Georgie Cooper has brought in the mail and confesses to his father that Mary has been writing again. Mandy McAllister thinks it's cute, but also refuses to let Georgie write her a letter because



his spelling isn't the best anyway. George is stunned when he reads that his new girlfriend, Taylor, is apparently a boy. In the next letter, George sent photos of CeeCee and himself and explains to Missy that he has everything under control because of Taylor. Missy made it clear to him that Taylor was gay. In reality, she's making out at his house.

Dale looks for his guitar and suspects Connie of hiding it. But at first she is not aware of any guilt until she can negotiate a deal with Dale so that he can practice ten minutes a day. In Germany, Sheldon says goodbye to his mother and says he would go to the library. Georgie is at work and writes a letter to Mandy, where he also asks a customer for advice. Meanwhile, Sheldon is on the train and talks to the staff in German about how great he thinks it all is. He also learns that the man is going through a breakup, which he is sorry about. That night, Dale can't sleep because Connie snores too loudly and sprays something up her nose, which she doesn't like and doesn't like being insulted by him because he snores himself.

Sheldon is on his fifth train ride and writes Missy a letter, which also gives him an appetite for strudel and gets off at the next stop and wants to buy one. Since the train is moving on, he calls Medford, but Missy doesn't actually want to accept his call. When Taylor finally calls, she simply cuts her brother off.

Meanwhile, Mandy reads Georgie's letter, which seems strange to her, but she still invites him to a shower together. Meanwhile, Sheldon has approached two police officers who are supposed to help him and asks them to drive him to Mary. But since they find him annoying, they refuse. George accidentally bursts into the bathroom at home where his son and Mandy are.

In Germany, Mary is answering her husband's letter when she gets a call from her daughter who tells her the truth about Sheldon, which makes her pissed off. At the same time, Connie and Dale try to find a compromise about their sleeping and only argue. Sheldon is walking back to Heidelberg and has to run away from a dog. Meanwhile, Mary calls the police because she's worried about Sheldon, who comes back pretty battered. The two don't talk about where he was and leave it at the library.

George answers a letter from his wife when Missy arrives with Taylor, whom he allows to listen to music in the room. At night, Connie is still snoring, but Dale has headphones on and doesn't notice anything, as does Connie, who doesn't notice that he's giving off a few winds every now and then.

## Ants on a Log and a Cheating Winker

Season 7

Episode Number: 131

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Thursday March 07, 2024  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick, Nadiya Chettiar  
Director: Michael Judd  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Doc Farrow (Coach Wilkins), Motoki Maxted (Evan)  
Production Code: T12.18704  
Summary: Missy steps up, Mary has a surprise for George, and Sheldon finds his dorm occupied.



Sheldon Cooper and his mother are on the flight back from Germany to Texas and he tells Mary Cooper that string theory will change everything. When Mary wants to know more specifically, Sheldon emphasizes how mercilessly honest they are in Germany. But their conversation is interrupted by turbulence. While Mary is already praying diligently to God, Sheldon doesn't see it that closely yet. It's only when the seatbelt signs appear that he begins to feel strange. Several hours pass and Sheldon notices a crying baby, which annoys him extremely and he wants to know from Mary whether babies are ever

quiet. Mary answers evasively and actually means her son.

When they finally arrive back in Texas, the two of them are picked up at the airport by their family and Sheldon is not happy that CeeCee is crying and Mandy McAllister can't keep her quiet. At home, Sheldon learns that his room is occupied by Georgie Cooper and his small family. Although that makes sense to him, he still wants her out and doesn't see why he should sleep on the couch or garage. Since the problems with his ear have also disappeared, the others also notice that Sheldon is back because his manner is already straining again.

In the evening, Mary is more than grateful to finally be able to sleep in her own bed again and also refuses to sleep with George Cooper because he knows how tiring Sheldon can be. He found a place to sleep on the couch, but he can't sleep because CeeCee cries all the time. For this reason he goes to the garage, but he quickly regrets it. In his distress, he calls his Meemaw Connie Tucker and asks her to let him spend the night with her and Dale Ballard. Although he doesn't mind, Connie admits to her grandson that Dale doesn't want that. Sheldon ends up sleeping in the garage. Mary suffers from jet lag, which is why she slept longer. When she comes into the kitchen, breakfast is already ready while Georgie and Missy Cooper take care of everything else, so they don't need any help and have come up with a plan, which surprises Mary. Sheldon hasn't slept well and is also frustrated when the bathroom is full.

Mary has come to live with Connie and Dale because she feels useless in her own house. She teases a bit about how living together works, which the two of them don't want to talk about. Instead, Mary wants to know from her mother how things are going with her house. Connie doesn't know exactly, but it's completely destroyed. George and Wayne Wilkins are training their team when Mary comes over with food and flirts a bit with George. Meanwhile, Sheldon has arrived at college and is amazed at how disgusting his room looks until he sees a boy sitting at the computer. Not particularly friendly, he wants to know everything that doesn't suit the boy, who puts a book in Sheldon's hand that's about the latest developments. Sheldon reads it and the boy is impressed that Sheldon knows everything.

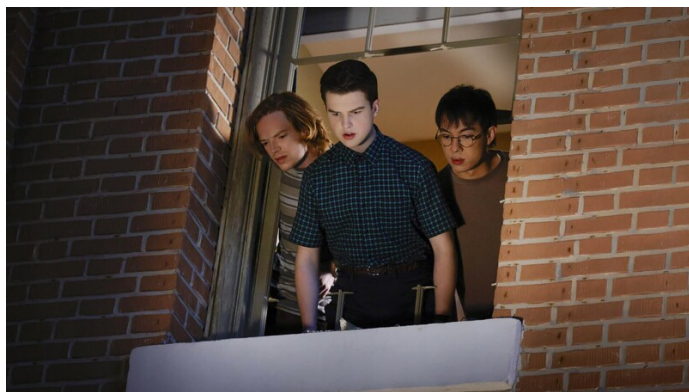
Mary is still with George and Wayne, feeding the team. Mary is clearly having fun with the team, while Sheldon is still arguing at college until he is lured with a video game. Although he doesn't know anything about the boy, in his mind he refers to him as his best friend. Since Mary is still on the field and wants to be Team Mom, George tries to talk her out of it and badmouths the boys. Sheldon is still at college and plays with the nameless boy. However, he doesn't like it when he suggests cheating while playing and leaves. He thanks him for cleaning up. But Sheldon realizes that they helped each other, so he goes back and continues playing. Mary is at home drinking beer, but she quickly notices how much better German beer is. When Missy suddenly comes home crying, she wants to know what's going on. Since her daughter doesn't want to talk, she accepts it and is happy that Missy confides in her that Taylor has broken up with her and that she doesn't want George to know anything about it. Sheldon still plays the game in college and wakes the boy up because he made it.

Mary made breakfast for the family, who wonder why Mary is happy that Sheldon is sleeping in the garage. Later she surprises herself in the bedroom, which really excites George because Mary has disguised herself as a blonde Dutch woman named Helga and is seducing her husband. At that moment Sheldon also comes into the room and sees them both, so he quickly leaves.

## A Frankenstein's Monster and a Crazy Church Guy

Season 7  
Episode Number: 132  
Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Thursday March 14, 2024  
Story: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Eric Kaplan  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Marie Cheng  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), J.D. Walsh (Reverend Travis Lemon), Motoki Maxted (Evan), C.J. Hoff (Joaquin), Victor Carrera (Clark), Chris Jones (Mac), Brandon Knabe (Ed), Paxton Booth (Donny)  
Production Code: T12.18705  
Summary: Sheldon helps his roommate try to beat the stock market; Missy and Billy Sparks throw a party; Mary finds a new church.



Sheldon Cooper comes into his room at college to find a strange boy he doesn't know and asks about Evan, who is getting snacks. When he returns, he introduces the boy as Joaquin. Together the two want to write an algorithm and build a stock market to attract girls. Sheldon isn't happy about it until the two of them lure him with money. While they want to build a hot tub, Sheldon wants an accelerator and agrees to help.

Mary Cooper is watching Reverend Travis Lemon in the living room when

Missy Cooper comes over and wants to watch MTV. She makes fun of Travis and his hair while Mary listens intently. When Missy leaves, she finds out that you can donate and then get several times as much money back. She writes out a check during the commercial break. Meanwhile, Missy went over to Billy Sparks to watch MTV. During the conversation she notices that Brenda Sparks won't be there for a few days and suggests a party. In contrast to Billy's suggestions, she wants drinking games with alcohol and thinks she can find a solution to get beer. Sheldon, Evan and Joaquin are still tinkering with the algorithm and Sheldon is lured into investing money, which doubles. He then takes out his sock stocking.

Connie Tucker is at Mary's for coffee and points out that she probably wouldn't have cycled several miles if living with Dale Ballard was so easy. Precisely because she lived alone for so long, it's difficult now. But Mary says how Dale is trying hard and doing his best. But that just scares her mother. Their conversation is interrupted by George Cooper, who has noticed that Mary has transferred \$50 and wants to know what exactly it is for. She confirms that she made a donation to Travis Lemon and receives exactly the same ridicule as Missy. George isn't happy at all and reminds them that they can put the money to good use. But Mary is absolutely sure that she will get more money, as was promised. Her husband loses his nerve and asks Connie to talk some sense into their daughter. Connie can't help it and insists that she would never have married

him if she had brought Mary to her senses back then. But he counters that he got her pregnant. In private, Connie has to agree with her son-in-law about the money, which he hears and thanks him.

Meanwhile, Sheldon and the others discover that the algorithm works. Joaquin realizes that he will soon be able to sleep with girls and jumps into the shower. Missy has found her brother Georgie Cooper and asks him for a private conversation in the garage. He immediately suspects she is pregnant, which she denies, only to then talk to Billy at the party. But when she wants beer, which Georgie is supposed to get for her, he refuses, emphasizing that he is not yet of legal age and that he is also a father. But he gives her other things for the party, which Missy isn't particularly happy about. In her distress, she turns to Mandy McAllister, who thinks it's cool that she's having the first party. She also reminisces and tells a bit. But when Missy asks her about the alcohol, Mandy also refuses and emphasizes that she is a mother.

George is with Pastor Jeff and Peg is there too, offering him a cigarette and then having a coughing fit herself. George asks to speak to the pastor alone, but Peg doesn't care because she would be listening at the door anyway. When the phone rings, Jeff sends them out and George takes the opportunity. He says how great it would be if Mary could come back to church and asks him to talk to her. Jeff promises, but not right away. Sheldon is still sitting at the computer and notices that Evan and Joaquin didn't follow his instructions. Together they discover how well everything is going, but Sheldon fears that they are being overheard and whispers.

Missy and Billy want to get their own beer at the gas station, but are rejected by everyone who approaches them. Missy is about to give up when Billy is approached by two younger men to get them beer. Billy doesn't understand anything and claims that he isn't that old himself until Missy points out to him the possibilities that open up to them. A little awkwardly, Billy gets the beer. Mary gets a visit from Jeff. He offers her to come back to church, which Mary thinks is nice but refuses. She reports on Travis Lemon and is once again ridiculed. Then she shows him that she got \$800 back and is proud. When Jeff contradicts her, he realizes that he can't change her mind.

Missy and Billy prepare their party and he shows off his dance moves, which rather disturb Missy. When the phone rings, Brenda is on the line and wants to speak to Missy when she hears that she is there. Brenda loves the party idea and hopes her son is invited. But Brenda asks not to let him dance, but it's already too late for that. Mary is in the garden praying when she gets bird shit in her eye, which George makes fun of in the kitchen. Sheldon changed the system, which is why the algorithm no longer produces much. Mary is upset about the party that she isn't even invited to. When the car doesn't start, she kicks the tire and breaks her toe. Meanwhile, the three boys panicked and threw the PC through the closed window. George makes fun of his wife's misadventures since she believes Travis Lemon. This frustrates her and she wants to go to bed. However, she is hit by a missile and goes to Jeff to tell him that she is coming back.

On Sunday the Coopers are at church and are greeted by Jeff. While Mary wears an eye patch, Missy is sick from alcohol and vomits loudly.



## Baptists, Catholics and an Attempted Drowning

Season 7  
Episode Number: 133  
Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Thursday April 04, 2024  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Ben Slaughter  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Matthew A. Cherry  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Will Sasso (Jim McAllister), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McAllister), Motoki Maxted (Evan), Tom Virtue (Father Donovan)  
Production Code: T12.18706  
Summary: Georgie and Mandy's wedding plans pit Mary against Mandy's mum, with baby CeeCee caught in the middle.



Mary Cooper comes into the kitchen in the morning and wonders why her daughter Missy Cooper is drinking coffee. She says she heard people having sex at night, but she means Georgie Cooper and Mandy McAllister. Mary thinks she means her parents, which disgusts Missy and leaves when George Cooper comes into the kitchen and is hungry. Through his wife he finds out what is bothering his daughter and is glad that they were not heard. Mary then tries to talk to her husband about the fact that he absolutely has to talk to Georgie. George sees no reason for this because CeeCee is already

born. Mary is more concerned about the twins, which her husband doesn't care much about, which is why he teases her about her faith instead.

Mary tries to talk to Georgie and Mandy herself. They wonder why Mary is in such a hurry to get married now. She tries to describe what she learned from Missy. Mandy is embarrassed, but Georgie doesn't care much. The intimate conversation is interrupted by Sheldon Cooper and his friend Evan, whom he doesn't introduce directly because they are busy picking up the computer. But Sheldon is enthusiastic and immediately invites Evan too. Since he is not invited by the people in question, Sheldon also disinvites him again. Mandy then shows up at her parents' tire shop and Jim McAllister immediately senses a fight when she asks for her mother Audrey McAllister. Instead, Mandy reports that her wedding to Georgie is taking place at City Hall. Audrey then immediately suggests paying for a bigger wedding, even though she's always been embarrassed about it. In a one-on-one conversation, she confides in Mandy that she wants to be a part of her and CeeCee's life and surprisingly allows herself to be pulled into a hug.

The McAllisters are with the Coopers and George is in the garden with Jim. They are both happy about how forgiving mother and daughter are, which is also good in George's eyes because Jim and Audrey have more money and they are paying for the wedding. In the kitchen, Mary and

Audrey talk about their own weddings, but all Audrey remembers is that she looked good. So they also talk about the outfit for Mandy, where Mary can understand how nice it would be for Audrey to be able to choose it because, as a weather fairy, the clothes were anything but great. But then they talk about religion, where Mary didn't know that Mandy's family were Catholics. Both women then get into a terrible argument, so that the men realize that they have to call the meeting over because Audrey storms out when alcohol is an issue. In the evening, Mary is still upset with Mandy's mother, while George actually wants to enjoy his meal and can appease his wife with it. Mandy and Georgie arrive and Mandy finds out about the mothers' argument. It's not that important to her where she gets married, but Mary doesn't want to accept that, which is why she suppresses Georgie's objection that you're not allowed to drink and dance in 'her' church. But since Mandy would agree to both, Mary also agrees.

The next day, Mary looks after CeeCee and immediately seizes the opportunity to have CeeCee baptized in the kitchen sink by Pastor Jeff, who appears immediately after a phone call. The two are interrupted by Missy, who just arrives and wonders why Pastor Jeff is needed to wash his hair. Since she doesn't care, she ducks into her room so that the baptism can take place. A few hours later, Mandy is out with her daughter and her mother. They talk about the wedding outfit. Audrey then sends her daughter to a store and wants to look after CeeCee. In reality, she had her granddaughter baptized as a Catholic.

In the evening there is a dinner at the Coopers' house with just the McAllisters, where both women try to be nice to each other, which their husbands find strange. Suddenly, Sheldon comes home with his computer pissed off and reports that Evan simply rigged it without his knowledge, even though it should have been Sheldon's own decision. This also makes Mary and Audrey think about their actions.

In the evening, Mary gets help from Mandy with the dishes, so she comes clean and explains in code to her future daughter-in-law that Pastor Jeff baptized CeeCee. Mandy then gets upset with her mother, who encourages it, but then admits that she did the same thing. Angry about this, Mandy goes to Georgie at the laundromat and tells him everything, but he doesn't see any big problem with it, which upsets Mandy even more and she is reminded of how young her fiancé is. When he makes a comparison between her and Audrey, the oven is completely off. To give Mandy space, Georgie retreats to the garage, where Sheldon is playing on the computer. He briefly reports what happened and Sheldon does the same, also emphasizing that Evan will remain his friend. But he also tells Georgie what the problem is, because the computer always wins.

The next day, Mandy is with Connie Tucker and Dale Ballard and explains what happened and also that Georgie wasn't on her side. Connie fully understands this and also believes that parents and grandparents are not allowed to interfere in the upbringing, but great-grandparents can. Shortly afterwards, Georgie comes by with flowers to apologize to Mandy. She then comes up with the idea of getting married only in the presence of Connie and Dale.



## A Proper Wedding and Skeletons in the Closet

Season 7  
Episode Number: 134  
Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Thursday April 11, 2024  
Story: Steven Molaro, Eric Kaplan, Nadiya Chettiar  
Teleplay: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Yael Glouberman  
Director: Michael Judd  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Will Sasso (Jim McAllister), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McAllister), Mark L. Taylor (Lyndon), Rebecca Metz (Officer Gilroy), Angela Bullock (Beatrice), Joseph J. LaRocca (Police Officer), Jo-Ann Pantoja (Woman)  
Production Code: T12.18707  
Summary: Georgie and Mandy's wedding is finally here, but Meemaw's arrest may shake things up in the family.



Georgie Cooper and Mandy McAllister are at City Hall with their daughter, Connie Tucker and Dale Ballard, waiting to be married. Georgie makes a strange comment about his daughter and Connie offers to hold the little one so she can hit him. At that moment, Mary, Missy and George Cooper come running because Connie called them. Mary knows she made a mess and asks to still be at the wedding, which Mandy has no objections to. Ultimately, her parents also come and Audrey McAllister also apolo-

gizes and is allowed to take part with Jim McAllister. But he isn't at all happy about not being allowed to lead his daughter, so she comes up with something and the wedding can take place. They're all then at the restaurant and Georgie can't believe Jim spent so much on her. They finally choose spaghetti and the two parents want to split the bill, although there are taunts. Connie uses the time to make a toast, which is strange. In the meantime, Sheldon Cooper has also arrived, who was brought by Grant Linkletter and invited to dinner by Georgie and Sheldon is glad that he wasn't invited to the wedding. Audrey also makes a toast and announces that they are going on a honeymoon, taking them to Dollywood for a weekend. However, Mandy speaks out against the two grandmothers being allowed to look after CeeCee and asks Connie to do so, who happily accepts and thus passes over Dale.

At Dale's house, he stares intently at the screen and verbally refuses Connie's request to look after CeeCee because she has to go to the laundromat and the back room, so she has to take the little one with her. Meanwhile, Mandy and Georgie are on their way to Dollywood and she wants to look for wedding rings in Tennessee because they sell them there, but Georgie prefers to drive through. He also brings up her last name and indirectly asks her to take his because then they would be the Coopers. The place of residence also comes up and Mandy suggests moving to New York City, which Georgie thinks is a joke. Connie is in the back room with CeeCee and

shows her everything. But the police notice her through the camera. She fears the worst and runs away with the little one. But the police are behind her and stop her. At the station, Connie is in handcuffs while Police Officer Gillroy is having fun with the little one. At the same time, Dale arrives and learns that she is a flight risk and that bail cannot be set until Monday because the judge is out of town. Connie demands that Dale take CeeCee home and will not tolerate any argument. As she is then led to her cell, Mandy worries about her daughter during the journey. But Georgie says she's safe with Connie.

George is watching TV with Missy when the phone rings and Sheldon is supposed to answer it. He informs his father who it is and puts him through. George finds out from Dale what happened and can't believe it. Since Sheldon is also listening in, Missy finds out that it's about Connie. She therefore puts her twin brother in the picture through the back room. Dale deals with CeeCee, sings something to her and slowly finds a connection with her when Mary rings the bell and wants to take the little girl with her as long as Connie isn't there, which Dale doesn't like at first. Georgie and Mandy are still on the move so he wants to know if CeeCee should remain an only child and he actually likes having siblings. But Mandy would rather have a career first, which Georgie also wants to support, but not by going back to school.

Audrey has now shown up at Dale's and wants to see her granddaughter, but she is no longer with him. Meanwhile, Sheldon still can't believe why his Meemaw is doing something illegal and Missy takes the opportunity to convince him that her mother buried corpses in the garden. Meanwhile, George isn't at all happy that Audrey showed up and quickly goes to get Mary. She warmly explains what's going on with Connie, which in turn Audrey can't believe, as she tries to calm herself down about what kind of family her daughter has married into. Since Mary doesn't want to leave her granddaughter alone with Audrey while preparing food, she takes her into the kitchen and invites Audrey to eat.

Still on the way to Dollywood, Georgie brings up the topic of owning her own home again. Since everything is going well professionally, he lures Mandy with the idea, who thinks it's great and lets him know that she's keen on him. Georgie drives a bit into the forest. Dale is home alone when the police arrive. When Connie comes in, he wants to know if she has escaped, but she is allowed to get her things and her medication. She also notices the missing baby. Dale admits to having it with Mary, who also knows about her arrest. They then say goodbye until Monday. George has called Jim to back up the women, who are quiet during the meal. They compliment each other on their children and then go inside. The cake eating is tense and Jim tries to loosen things up. He blurts out that Audrey's uncle by marriage is a bank robber and emphasizes that all families have secrets. Meanwhile, Sheldon digs a hole in the garden in Missy's presence to prove that Mary is hiding bodies.

## An Ankle Monitor and a Big Plastic Crap House

Season 7  
Episode Number: 135  
Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Thursday April 18, 2024  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Nick Bakay, Eric Kaplan  
Director: Jeremy Howe  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Will Sasso (Jim), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McAllister), Rebecca Metz (Officer Gilroy)  
Production Code: T12.18708  
Summary: Sheldon studies to be Meemaw's lawyer when she is put on house arrest, and the Coopers have a plumbing emergency.



Connie Tucker is being put in an ankle bracelet by Gilroy's colleague Rich because she poses a flight risk. She is also informed about the rules and realizes that she cannot leave the house. Dale Ballard comes with puzzles for them to do while they're at it, so Connie would rather get shot. They really do puzzles, but she doesn't feel like it at all. However, Georgie Cooper and Mandy McAllister are just returning from Dollywood and want to pick up their daughter. But they are shocked to learn about the ankle bracelet and that

the back room and everything around it has been busted. Georgie is fine, but can no longer earn any money.

Sheldon Cooper is in the kitchen trying to gain knowledge so that he can represent Connie as a lawyer when George Cooper arrives. His son briefly informs him about a lawyer who even he knows was once a boxer and is in good spirits. Shortly afterwards, Missy Cooper arrives and reports that the toilet is broken, which George is supposed to fix because he spends most of his time there. But he fails and has to get Phil, with whom he once went to school. He can't do anything either, but he issues a large bill and emphasizes again how mean George was at school. Even Mary Cooper can't believe the large sum. But George already has an idea that he wants to put into action with Georgie.

Connie and Dale are tired of doing puzzles and she complains that everything has been taken away from her. Dale therefore wants to get alcohol so they can get drunk and wants to take Connie with him, who can't leave the house but realizes that she loves him. George and his son got a Dixie toilet, which they set up in the garden. But Mandy isn't enthusiastic, so she moves in with Georgie and CeeCee to live with her parents. While Jim McAllister is hospitable, Audrey McAllister hints that she thinks her son-in-law is a criminal. In the evening, Mandy and Georgie settle into their old children's room and he emphasizes how happy he is that his little family is safe and that he will soon find something new so that they can have another child, whom they will name after him. At the same time, Mandy's parents are also getting ready for bed and Audrey

is happy to have been proven right because her daughter's marriage is not in good shape and she wants to take the chance to bring her back to her senses. She also rejects Jim's suggestion that Georgie wants to work in the store.

Sheldon also has to go out at night. Since it's scary for him, he introduces himself as Dr. Who and the toilet act as a TARDIS, but that doesn't help either, so he defecates somewhere else. The next morning Georgie made breakfast and used up the eggs that Audrey wanted to use for a cake. With the flower she gives the hint to look for a job straight away. Sheldon checks in on Dale and Connie and is shocked to see them both hungover. Nevertheless, he informs her about his intention to represent his Meemaw as a lawyer. Connie thinks it's sweet, but refuses because Dale knows someone better suited.

At the McAllisters' house, Georgie returns with the shopping and makes it clear to Audrey that she now has a job as a packer. Since she isn't impressed, he thinks he'll be promoted to manager at some point. But since she knows that he doesn't have a high school diploma, she can't believe that he has the motto that he can do anything. Mandy caught the last scrap and wants to know what was going on. Georgie takes on more tasks, which still doesn't impress Audrey. Only when he lovingly looks after his daughter does her heart soften a little.

Dale and Connie are currently receiving the young lawyer who recommends that they accept the deal of losing everything but being free. She reluctantly accepts it and then visits her daughter. However, Connie has secretly hidden money in the wall, and Mary catches her. Although Connie already has plans with the money, she gives it to her daughter for a new toilet.

Georgie comes home from work and Mandy is proud of him. He makes it clear that he is only doing this temporarily until he finds something better. With Audrey's permission, Jim suggests that Georgie work at the store. He is enthusiastic and immediately makes demands that also impress his mother-in-law.

At night George has to go out and discovers the snake, which makes him scream.

## A Fancy Article and a Scholarship for a Baby

Season 7  
Episode Number: 136  
Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Thursday April 25, 2024  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Marie Cheng  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Jeremy Howe, Nadiya Chettiar  
Director: Ansley Rix  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McAllister), Eddie Shin (Mr. Stevens), Troy Blendell (Phil Lambert), Melody Butiu (Mrs. Jameson), Bob Glouberman (Mr. Jensen), Reece Rios (Mr. Beaudry), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Reagan To (Mei-Tung)  
Production Code: T12.18709  
Summary: Sheldon's published paper leads to a frenzy of grad school recruiting, and Georgie tries to speak more properly in front of his daughter.



When Sheldon Cooper comes home, his mother, Mary Cooper, gives him a letter and states that he believes the letter is from John Sturgis. In reality it is from Mei-Tung, who helped him learn during his time in Germany, but of whom he has no fond memories. His mood worsens when she sends him an excerpt from the International Physics Review in which she was mentioned. At first he gets terribly upset, but then he is speechless when he is named as a co-author. Mary doesn't really understand, but she's happy for

both of them. But she is even more happy for her daughter Missy Cooper, who got an A for her work, and George Cooper is also more happy about the boat catalog than about Sheldon's success.

Sheldon also tells his Meemaw Connie Tucker about his success, but she understands even less, which is why Sheldon has to explain it very simply, which is more difficult for him, and George lets it be known that he has never gotten an A, which is why Connie makes an ironic comment again gets carried away. The next morning, Georgie Cooper feeds his daughter CeeCee, which Audrey McAllister also notices and therefore makes various suggestions as to what else could be fed to her granddaughter. She notices Georgie's poor pronunciation, which she criticizes and emphasizes that her granddaughter will have better opportunities later if she has better pronunciation. She gets into another discussion with him, but she gives up.

Sheldon is at university and reports his success to John and Grant Linkletter, to which they both congratulate him and emphasize how proud they are of him and that his family is certainly the same. But Sheldon makes it clear that they are proud of the 'wrong' child. Afterwards they both go to Linda Hagemeyer and tell her about Sheldon's success. She is surprised at how amazed the two are and emphasizes once again what a source of money Sheldon is for the university and demands that both of them come up with something to prevent the boy's possible departure.

Mary and George are in the kitchen when the phone rings and it's someone from Princeton who wants to talk to them about Sheldon's academic future. Meanwhile, George welcomes Phil Lambert from Stanford University, who is also interested in Sheldon. Mary heard the rest and doesn't like it so much, but her husband reminds her of her other two children. Georgie is out with Mandy Cooper and CeeCee and reports on his conversation with Audrey. But Mandy sees it similarly and mentions that she took language courses when she was a weather fairy, which gives Georgie pause.

John and Grant are visited in front of the university by Linda, who is terribly upset about how many offers Sheldon has from other universities and demands that they prevent the poaching because they have a good relationship with him and his family. Meanwhile, Mary and George listen to other offers, but Mary turns down MIT because the university doesn't have a church to offer. Meanwhile, John and Grant comply with Linda's request and persuade Sheldon not to actually want to leave because his friends and family are here, and they act pretty chummy.

Georgie practices his pronunciation, which Mandy notices and says that it's not necessary. But Georgie wants to do this for his daughter, so his wife helps him, but also quickly gives up. The Coopers have called a family meeting to decide which university Sheldon should go to and talk shop. The decision is difficult for him, so Missy thinks the meeting is over and turns on the television. That night she notices that the light is still on at Sheldon's because he can't sleep and is still thinking about going to university. She isn't much help to him, but makes it clear that she will set up a dance studio in his room after he moves out anyway.

The next day, Linda stands at the Coopers' door with beer, a cowboy hat and cake and tries to persuade them to let Sheldon stay. When that doesn't work, she tries to entice Mary and George to also have a place available for Georgie, Missy and her granddaughter. Georgie has worked on his pronunciation and speaks very clearly with his daughter at breakfast. In his arrogance, he also corrects Mandy and her mother, although some of them are still wrong. Sheldon is in Grant's office and still can't decide whether he's going to Caltech or MIT when Grant comes in with John. The two of them push around a bit, but decide to be true friends for the boy and make it clear that he is destined for greater things and has to go. In the evening, Sheldon lets his parents know that he wants to go to MIT. The next day, George accompanies his son to Boston. But when they notice the snow, they both decide how much better Caltech is.

John and Grant are in Linda's office and report that they tried everything to get Sheldon to stay and crown Linda as the winner, who even put on a cowboy hat. Then they toast together.



## Community Service and the Key to a Happy Marriage

Season 7  
Episode Number: 137  
Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Thursday May 02, 2024  
Story: Steven Molaro, Jeremy Howe, Connor Kilpatrick  
Teleplay: Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan, Ben Slaughter  
Director: Nikki Lorre  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Raegan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Octavia Spencer (Officer Rhonda Thomason), Will Sasso (Jim McAllister), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McAllister), Frank Scozzari (Pool Player)  
Production Code: T12.18711  
Summary: Meemaw gets assigned a tough probation officer and Georgie takes marriage advice from his father-in-law. Meemaw gets assigned a tough probation officer and Georgie takes marriage advice from his father-in-law.



Connie Tucker has to go to her probation officer Rhonda Tomason and pretends to be an older woman in order to perhaps get her 180 hours of community service, but that doesn't work, so Connie has to listen to the possibilities of where she can be deployed. However, everything doesn't appeal to her until the topic of churches comes up and she sees the chance to do her lessons with Pastor Jeff and Mary Cooper. Sheldon Cooper and Missy Cooper are sorting things in the kitchen. Mary notices how quickly her daughter works and dismisses her. She wants to give Sheldon a hand, but he re-

fuses. Shortly afterwards, Connie arrives without greeting and immediately makes it clear that she needs a favor. But when her daughter sees what it's about, she refuses, so Connie has to take part after all.

Mandy Cooper comes home just as Audrey McAllister is reading a book and hears CeeCee crying through the baby monitor but doesn't respond. Mandy is terribly upset and cannot understand her mother's actions, but she thinks that CeeCee needs to learn to calm herself down. But Mandy is happy when Audrey doesn't succeed with her method. Connie starts her first day at church and is promptly late, which Mary doesn't like and therefore doesn't want to accommodate her with the time. Pastor Jeff is surprised to see Connie and appreciates the help without questioning it. But Mary doesn't want her mother to be used outside the church and forces her to sort the donations. She is shocked by the junk room she finds with Mary.

Audrey is in the kitchen when Georgie Cooper comes over and rinses the pacifier so CeeCee calms down. She's giving him advice when Mandy comes along and is frustrated to see what's going on. Georgie is then completely confused because he doesn't know who to listen to. Connie



is annoyed that she gets paid so little even though she gets paid more and worked fewer hours. George Cooper notices this and knows her probation officer, which is why Connie asks him to do her a favor. George initially refuses until Connie reminds him that she paid for the new toilet.

Mandy is looking after CeeCee when Georgie comes along and doesn't understand the discussion. But Mandy makes it clear that they are raising their daughter and not her parents. However, Georgie emphasizes that Audrey is older and raised Mandy well. However, his wife makes it clear to him that she is older than him, which earns her the appropriate address. George is with Rhonda and wants to put in a good word for Connie, which Rhonda immediately sees through and she makes him understand her point about his job as a football coach and George involuntarily agrees to go harder on Connie.

Georgie is in the shop and is asked by Audrey that Mandy's former pediatrician should take CeeCee on as a patient. When Georgie wants to contradict her, Jim McAllister asks him for a one-on-one conversation and he makes it clear to him how much better it is if he chooses the side of the person he is dealing with and sells it to him as the key to a good marriage. He also makes it clear that women know that their men sometimes need to let off steam.

Connie is reading a book during her social classes when she is surprised by Rhonda. She lets her know that she had a visit from George, which is why she appears ignorant. She also makes it clear to Rhonda that she is not a criminal and that she should rather take care of those who actually are. But Rhonda gives her a hard time and Connie becomes subdued and admits defeat.

After work she goes to see George and complains to him. But she also gets help from Sheldon, who likes to clean up. At home, Mandy is upset with her mother again, which is why Georgie is understanding and finds the right words. Connie and Sheldon are still cleaning up in the church when Mary comes along and can't believe who her mother is enlisting and is disappointed.

Mandy and Georgie are at dinner and she sets a trap for him. So she finds out why her husband always agrees recently and doesn't think well of her father's tips because, in her eyes, her parents don't have a happy marriage, but she wants to make it better. The next day, Connie comes to church and finds both Sheldon and Mary cleaning up. She isn't happy about her mother's actions, but she doesn't want to see her in prison either. But she admits that she has learned a lesson from it.

Connie is back with Rhonda, who asked Mary about her and gave Rhonda a complimentary picture. Connie also thanks her for clearing her head, but she's still not open to jokes. Mandy thanks her mother because she and Georgie changed pediatricians. But she also rubs it in Audrey's face that a pacifier isn't wrong for CeeCee. When Georgie intervenes in the conversation, Audrey stops her, which leads to another discussion with her daughter and the two men leave.

## A Little Snip and Teaching Old Dogs

Season 7  
Episode Number: 138  
Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Thursday May 09, 2024  
Story: Steve Holland, Nadiya Chettiar, Yael Glouberman  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Connor Kilpatrick, Ben Slaughter  
Director: Ruby Stillwater  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Grant Linkletter), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Doc Farrow (Coach Wayne Wilkins), Michelle N. Carter (Anita), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis), Brandon J. Sornberger (Pat)  
Production Code: T12.18710  
Summary: George Sr. is worried that Mary wants another baby and gets a vasectomy behind her back; Drs. Linkletter and Sturgis go to Sheldon for science tutoring.



Sheldon Cooper is in Linda Hagemeyer's office and shows her his proposal for next year, which will be about string theory. Because even though he is no longer there, others can still live from his spirit. Linda is already counting the days when she won't have to have such discussions with him anymore and makes it clear that she still appreciates it, but tends to reject it. A short time later, Linda invites Grant Linkletter and John Sturgis to her office and passes off Sheldon's idea as her own and also uses his arguments. But when

the two men don't want to play along, she threatens to replace them with younger ones, even though it's clear to her that Grant has a permanent position. They both give in immediately and want to learn. Mary Cooper and George Cooper are at home when Georgie Cooper and Mandy McAllister arrive with their daughter as his parents are babysitting as they want to go to the cinema. However, Mandy wants to use her visit to the cinema for a nap and Mary is very excited to look after CeeCee.

John comes to Grant and they both lie to each other about how great the material is until they admit that they don't understand it. They wonder if it's because of their age and want to get help. Even though Sheldon is smarter than both of them, they both decide not to tell him and would rather teach each other the material. Mary deals with CeeCee and wants to teach her to say 'Nana'. She can also get her husband to join them on the floor so that his connection with his granddaughter increases. Missy Cooper comes home and immediately assumes that her father has fallen. She also uses the opportunity to ask both parents to have her ears pierced, but both of them refuse and Missy reacts defiantly.

John has brought himself to ask Sheldon for help and visits him in the dorm. He meets Grant there and realizes that Grant has betrayed him. Meanwhile, Georgie and Mandy pick up their

daughter, who doesn't want to give up Mary anymore, which is why she offers to look after CeeCee at any time. After the two leave, Mary becomes nostalgic and says that the house will be pretty empty after Sheldon moves to California, because Missy doesn't want to be mothered anymore either. Since George has a bad feeling, he meets Tom Petersen and Wayne Wilkins for a beer and tells them about the situation. Since they both know someone who felt the same way, they make fun of George. But Tom emphasizes that Mary may not want any more babies, but she likes the feeling. However, George gives him different impressions, so Tom suggests that he should have a vasectomy.

John and Grant are taught by Sheldon, who also hits them on the fingers if they answer incorrectly, as he learned in Germany, which they both don't like. When George gets home, he notices Mary looking at baby photos of the twins and raving about them, which makes him reconsider the procedure. Shortly afterwards he is in the clinic to have the procedure done, but he is not put off by a man who leaves out of panic.

Since Sheldon had no success with his method, he calls his Meemaw Connie Tucker for advice. But when he mentions her age and can't find a nicer way to describe it, she hangs up a few times. But Sheldon doesn't give up and gets the tip to combine two things so that the gentlemen understand the material. Meanwhile, George is picked up from the clinic by Wayne, who is amazed that his friend hasn't said anything. But he suffers from pain, but Wayne shows no consideration and hits every pothole.

John and Grant have reunited and are feeling nostalgic as they have now reached the same age as their former mentors. So they agree that it's not a bad thing to get help from someone like Sheldon. He is just preparing everything when the two arrive and he greets them as 'idiots', like he experienced in Germany.

George comes home and first uses the freezer to cool his sore spot, which Missy observes and doesn't think it's particularly great. But he says he just pulled a muscle at work. He tells Mary something similar and asks her to just sit in the armchair. Meanwhile, Sheldon has found a way to teach John and Grant the material and pretends to be a professor. In the evening, George is still in pain and doesn't want to go to bed when Mary wants to go. Before she provides him with some more cooling, she admits to him that her CeeCee is completely sufficient every now and then.

## A New Home and a Traditional Texas Torture

Season 7

Episode Number: 139

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Thursday May 09, 2024  
Story: Chuck Lorre, Steve Holland, Eric Kaplan  
Teleplay: Steven Molaro, Nadiya Chettiar, Connor Kilpatrick  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Wendie Malick (President Hagemeyer), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Doc Farrow (Coach Wayne Wilkins), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Sarah Baker (Cheryl Hutchins), Steve Burns (Nathan), Ryan Phuong (Tam), Susan Leslie (Joanna)  
Production Code: T12.18712  
Summary: George Sr. gets an exciting job offer; Sheldon prepares for his move to California.



Sheldon Cooper is in the kitchen making a plan of what he needs to do before he leaves for California since there are only 42 days left, which Mary Cooper can't believe. But Missy Cooper confirms this and is happy to be rid of her brother. He also mentions Tam Nguyen, which again surprises his mother. Since Sheldon never mentioned his best friend again, she didn't think they were still friends. But she also uses the moment to remember the upcoming family photo, which neither the kids nor George Cooper are enthusi-

astic about. But Mary doesn't allow any excuses because it's a Texas tradition.

George is called into Tom Petersen's office, who says he's had a good year as a coach, which is why universities have noticed him and are looking to recruit him, especially Rice in Houston. George is surprised and a little unsettled when Tom asks him if he isn't happy at his job, which he confirms. Only then does Tom admit that he praised George highly and that he should take the job. He isn't sure about Mary, but wants to talk to her. Sheldon is at his first stop at the comic book store and runs into Nathan. He confesses to him that he is moving to California, which he thinks is cool. However, he can't deny that there are comic book stores in Pasadena with cool people because he doesn't even like this one. Then they say goodbye.

George is in the bedroom when Mary comes over and asks her to close the door. Only then does he tell her about the job offer in Houston and immediately point out how bad the timing is to move. But Mary is happy for her husband and makes him realize that he deserves it, even if everything is difficult, but she agrees to move to Houston. They announce this at dinner together and Missy in particular is excited because she will be the new rich girl in the new city. Even Connie is happy for George. Only Sheldon is angry about this news and retreats to his room with his plate. His parents follow him and want to make it clear to him that he has his own room in Houston, which Sheldon doesn't want to know about because he wants to keep exactly this

room. Mary promises to put everything back the way it is, but Sheldon still refuses. However, Mary speaks out and takes the side of her husband, who cannot miss this job opportunity.

The next day, Sheldon has his meal with Tam in the library, just like in the old days. He asks him how he is and Tam reports that he has a girlfriend and that they are probably getting married, but Sheldon doesn't listen because it bothers him that his family will move without him. He also notices Cheryl Hutchins and that she is still unmarried, which bothers her. He then visits Hubert Givens' class, who is worried that Sheldon can now teach. However, he lets him know that he is moving to California to study at Caltech, which impresses Hubert, but he also quickly realizes how little Sheldon has changed. After Sheldon leaves, he tells his class that they will achieve great things one day, but then rows back.

Connie Tucker irons her clothes for the family photo and notices that Dale Ballard is a little upset about not being in the photo, but dismisses it as nothing. Sheldon shows up and tries to convince her to buy his parents' house so he can have a room when he comes to visit. But Connie admits that she now likes living with Dale, which he can hardly believe since she always complained about it. Sheldon ultimately tries Georgie Cooper and Mandy McAllister, who are not averse at first. However, Mandy refuses to think about having more children just yet, although Sheldon wants to have a say.

He shows up at Linda Hagemeyer's house and asks her that the university should buy the Cooper house, but she doesn't want to. But she quickly suspects that he has different feelings, and she wants to make him understand that this is okay. But Sheldon comes to the conclusion that he has to stay, which Linda quickly talks him out of and then marks off another day on her calendar until Sheldon is gone.

Meanwhile, George and Mary take Joanna to see the house and point out a few things to her. When they visit Missy's room, she behaves in an exemplary manner, in complete contrast to Sheldon, who wears a protective suit and talks about radioactivity, which his parents quickly want to stop. George is on the ladder to check the roof and is supposed to get help from his son Georgie, as he is older and more frail. They realize that Georgie plans to be rich one day.

Inside, Sheldon eats his cereal and is reminded by Mary that the family photo is coming up and he should dress appropriately. She also reminds George to be on time when he leaves for work. But he's too late when everyone is ready, so Mandy and Georgie have to change their daughter's diaper again. Shortly afterwards the doorbell rings. When Mary opens, Tom and Wayne Wilkins are standing in front of her. She immediately knows that something must have happened when Missy and Connie appear behind her. The two men inform them that George had a heart attack and did not survive. Everyone is deeply shocked and crying, while Sheldon sinks back into the chair in shock.

# Funeral

Season 7

Episode Number: 140

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Thursday May 16, 2024  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Steve Holland  
Director: Michael Judd  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Wyatt McClure (Billy Sparks), Reba McEntire (June), Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), Ed Begley Jr. (Dr. Linkletter), Melissa Peterman (Brenda Sparks), Will Sasso (Jim McAllister), Rachel Bay Jones (Audrey McAllister), Rex Linn (Principal Petersen), Doc Farrow (Coach Wayne Wilkins), Brian Stepanek (Mr. Givens), Nancy Linehan Charles (Peg), Lenora May (Patricia), Wallace Shawn (Dr. John Sturgis)  
Production Code: T12.18713  
Summary: Sheldon leaves East Texas for the California Institute of Technology following the death of his father, George Cooper Sr.



Sheldon Cooper sits in the kitchen thinking about Star Trek while Mary Cooper is in church praying. Connie Tucker is with Dale Ballard and drinks whiskey in his presence and Georgie Cooper is looking after a coffin for his late father George Cooper. Brenda Sparks, June, Audrey McAllister and Peg keep bringing casseroles over. Missy Cooper comes into the kitchen and can't believe her brother is thinking about a TV series instead of his late father. Pastor Jeff is with the Coopers and wants to plan the funeral

while Sheldon sits in George's chair and stares into space. In reality, he's thinking about what else he could have said to George before he left the house. Since Missy still thinks her twin brother is worried about Star Trek, she snaps at him about why he doesn't care about the funeral. But Sheldon says that this wouldn't change the fact. Missy becomes increasingly angry, so Connie silences her grandchildren. But even when Jeff interferes, Missy reacts angrily and is sent to her room by Mary. Georgie apologizes to Jeff for his sister.

In the evening, Mary sits in front of the house and is visited by Billy Sparks, who has brought her something to eat and joins her. He also says that he liked George and learns that he felt the same way about Billy. He then mentions that he has also lost his father, although Herschel Sparks is staying in New Jersey but will never come back. He then wants to know from Missy whether she wants to be hugged or kissed, which she refuses and he accepts. The next day, Dale is at the Coopers' and sits down in the armchair with a beer, which Missy doesn't think is right, as she's watching TV. Dale excuses himself and sits on the couch. Since Missy doesn't like that either, she goes to her room. Shortly afterwards, Sheldon comes into the living room and points out that Dale is sitting in his seat and shifts a bit. But Sheldon just wanted to point this out and leaves again.



Wayne Wilkins comes by and wants to offer Mary his help, but he bursts into tears and has to be comforted by her. He mentions that he always said that George was his best friend among white people, but in reality he was his absolute best friend. Mary finally offers him something to eat, which Wayne can't refuse. Sheldon comes out of his room and walks across the hallway. He sees Missy sitting sadly in her room, Connie being comforted by Dale in the garden and Mary comforting Wayne in the kitchen. He walks across the university campus and is approached by John Sturgis, who wants to offer his condolences and help. But Sheldon doesn't want to know anything about either.

Georgie is at the dry cleaners and picks up George's suit, making you think it's for him and getting a compliment for doing things for his father. Mary is in the bedroom writing her funeral speech when Connie comes in, having sent Dale home. Mary wants to know from her mother how she got through her husband's death and the funeral and whether she was just as angry. Connie states that it was time, alcohol and hash. Only then does Mary admit that she took a few trains and slept with George before he had to go to war, which Connie thinks is a good speech and then also heads home. Sheldon is still in his room going over alternatives of what he could have said to George when he said goodbye.

On the day of the funeral, the McAllisters also came and offered their condolences again, so Jim McAllister admitted that he had not known George for long, but that he was a good friend. John and Grant Linkletter also came because they are doing it for Sheldon and John wants to know if he is okay. Brenda is on the way to their seats with Hubert Givens and they both discover that they are single.

Missy is the first to say goodbye to George at the open coffin and thanks him for the beautiful moments, Georgie assures him that she will take care of the family and Mary makes it clear that he really didn't want a family photo and gives him a kiss Forehead. Georgie is the first to give a eulogy, thanking his father for never being angry and always supporting him, even when he got Mandy McAllister pregnant. Mary also gives a speech, but breaks down in tears and is comforted by Connie. She also gives a speech with the right touch of humor and makes it clear how much she loved George and how much he only had eyes for Mary. Wayne also wants to give a speech, but he can't say anything because of the tears and Tom takes over.

Before the last conversation is spoken by Pastor Jeff, he gives the opportunity for final speeches to be given. Missy still doesn't want to, but Sheldon goes forward.

He expresses how much he regrets not saying anything more to his father and has thought about different sentences.

But Sheldon only thought about making a speech when Mary asked him again.



# Memoir

Season 7

Episode Number: 141

Season Episode: 14

Originally aired: Thursday May 16, 2024  
Writer: Chuck Lorre, Steven Molaro, Steve Holland  
Director: Alex Reid  
Show Stars: Iain Armitage (Sheldon Cooper), Zoe Perry (Mary Cooper), Lance Barber (George Cooper Sr.), Montana Jordan (George Cooper Jr.), Rae-gan Revord (Missy Cooper), Annie Potts (Meemaw), Matt Hobby (Pastor Jeff), Jim Parsons (Sheldon Cooper (voice)), Emily Osment (Mandy McAllister),  
Guest Stars: Mayim Bialik (Amy Farrah Fowler), Craig T. Nelson (Coach Dale Ballard), David Saltzberg (Caltech Professor)  
Production Code: T12.18714  
Summary: Young Sheldon ends its seven-year run with a must-see two-episode series finale. Jim Parsons and Mayim Bialik reprise their roles as Sheldon Cooper and Amy Farrah Fowler in an unforgettable hour of television.



It has been 27 days since George Cooper was buried and since then life for the twins with their mother Mary Cooper has been anything but easy. At breakfast she warns her children to get ready for church because they want to go there. Missy Cooper and Sheldon Cooper can't understand this and refuse, which their mother won't let go. The twins ask their Meemaw Connie Tucker to live with them, but she refuses.

Amy Farrah Fowler looks over Sheldon Cooper's shoulder as he is working on his

laptop and closes it because he doesn't want to share his thoughts with his wife and she talks to him about when he did things that made others and her happy We talk about Amy's birthday, which was different than Sheldon thinks.

Mary is at church with her children and Pastor Jeff has just finished his sermon and wants to pray silently. At that time, Sheldon takes out his laptop, which he received as a graduation gift from Grant Linkletter and John Sturgis. Jeff notices this and wants to know what's going on with the Coopers, so Sheldon presents his gift.

Amy tells her husband to get dressed because they have to go to their son Leonard's hockey game in an hour. Sheldon ignores this because he won't leave, instead he presents his laptop from back then. But Amy can't understand what he said and won't tolerate him staying at home, which is why she won't help him with his artificial cough.

Dale is at home, sitting on the couch playing the guitar, when Connie comes home. She reports being worried about Mary, who is steering her kids in a direction that isn't good. Dale then reports that he started a band back then, which Connie thinks is nonsensical and she points out that he should put on pants, which he turns into a song. In the evening, the Coopers have dinner, with George's seat remaining unoccupied and Sheldon can't understand that because his father is no longer there. Mandy McAllister, meanwhile, praises the food. Mary, in turn, mentions that she wants to have her twins baptized, which they reject and Sheldon comes back to speak in the

vacant seat instead. Georgie can't believe it and wants to sit in George's place so that his brother can calm down, but luckily the others stop him. Georgie mentions that he has been baptized. Mandy also finds out the reason for this and that Georgie did this for Veronica Duncan, which Mandy is not happy about.

After dinner, Missy is in the living room watching TV when Mandy joins her. To distract Missy, she wants to do something with her, but she refuses many things and admits that she has forgotten how to have fun. Georgie takes out the trash and watches his mother pray and cry. He wants to cheer her up, but she wants him to get his siblings baptized because everyone makes fun of his own baptism and she wants their souls saved, so he calls Connie worried.

Mandy and Missy drive around outside and Mandy expresses her condolences again and assures Missy that she will always be there for her. But she doesn't want to know anything about it and also hates that Mandy always apologizes so they stay silent. Sheldon is packing up his things for California when Mary arrives. Since he still doesn't want to be baptized, Mary says goodbye at George's grave.

Sheldon is just finishing his sentence when Amy comes in wearing a hockey jersey and can't believe he hasn't changed yet and shows him that he should put on a jersey too, which Sheldon resists, even though he still wears shirts with prints attracts. Ultimately, Amy chases her husband to take a shower.

Connie has come to George's grave with beer, where she finds Mary. They talk about the kids and Mary makes it clear that she would do anything to keep her children safe and protected. Sheldon continues to pack his things when Missy joins him. She gets a little nostalgic, but Sheldon still remembers what she wanted to do with his room. Suddenly Connie comes over and asks her to talk to her and asks her again to get baptized and starts crying because she is worried about her daughter, so her grandchildren give her consent. At the church, Jeff leads her into a room with the robes and offers his condolences again, causing Missy to become angry again and change her mind. Since Mary also knows that Sheldon is not a believer, she gives him the freedom to go too. He admits this, but that he believes in his mother and she then hugs him. He appears at the baptism in a diving suit, which Mary doesn't think is bad.

Amy read it while Sheldon got ready. She mentions never telling her she was baptized. But Sheldon stresses that he did it for his mother because she and George were the best gift, which Amy is jealous of. When Sheldon finally puts on the jersey, he finds out that her daughter wants to take acting lessons, which Sheldon blames on Penny and babysitting.

Sheldon has arrived at Caltech and is asked by a professor whether he is lost. But Sheldon makes it clear that he is exactly where he belongs and sets off.

# Actor Appearances

## A

Ed Ackerman .....	2
0305 (Nate); 0315 (Nate)	
Alfred Adderly .....	1
0310 (Victor)	
Pamela Adlon .....	1
0222 (Mrs. Wolowitz (voice))	
Jonney Ahmanson .....	1
0203 (Bruce)	
Aaron D. Alexander .....	1
0315 (Customer #1)	
Arriane Alexander .....	1
0320 (Customer #2)	
Jason Alexander .....	5
0116 (Mr. Lundy); 0206 (Mr. Lundy); 0319 (Mr. Lundy);	
0410 (Mr. Lundy); 0512 (Gene Lundy)	
Michael Christian Alexander .....	1
0221 (Greg)	
Ava Allan .....	9
0311 (Jana); 0316 (Jana); 0317 (Jana); 0318 (Jana);	
0404 (Jana); 0405 (Jana); 0415 (Jana); 0501	
(Jana); 0503 (Jana)	
Ella Allan .....	1
0117 (Bobbi Sparks)	
Mia Allan .....	1
0117 (Bobbi Sparks)	
Corwin Allard .....	1
0307 (Luke)	
Nick Alvarez .....	4
0201 (Derek); 0212 (Derek); 0216 (Derek); 0303	
(Derek)	
Andrea Anders .....	6
0202 (Linda); 0207 (Linda); 0210 (Linda); 0312 (Linda);	
0416 (Linda); 0616 (Linda)	
Ella Anderson .....	1
0202 (Erica)	
Louie Anderson .....	1
0317 (Ralph)	
Jeremy Angel .....	1
0512 (Bus Riders)	
Enzo De Angelis .....	1
0703 (Taylor)	
Mo Anouti .....	1
0702 (Dixie Mafia #1)	
Joe Apollonio .....	1
0612 (Connor)	
Nick Armstrong .....	1
0315 (Patron)	
Mariela Arteaga .....	1
0410 (Cowgirl #1)	
Alexander Arzu .....	1
0214 (Mikey)	
Thomas W. Ashworth .....	1
0402 (Norman)	
Quinn Aune .....	1
0222 (Four-Year-Old Penny)	
Tom Ayers .....	1

0611 (Bradley)

## B

Background .....	1
0504 (Restaurant Patron)	
Diedrich Bader .....	1
0310 (Batman (voice))	
Sarah Baker .....	14
0102 (Ms. Hutchins); 0111 (Ms. Hutchins); 0120	
(Ms. Hutchins); 0211 (Ms. Hutchins); 0215 (Ms.	
Hutchins); 0301 (Ms. Hutchins); 0304 (Ms. Hutchins);	
0318 (Ms. Hutchins); 0319 (Ms. Hutchins); 0320	
(Ms. Hutchins); 0412 (Ms. Hutchins); 0512 (Ms.	
Hutchins); 0609 (Ms. Hutchins); 0712 (Cheryl	
Hutchins)	
Gary Ballard .....	1
0702 (Herman)	
Christine Baranski .....	1
0222 (Beverly Hofstadter (voice))	
Brielle Barbusca .....	1
0105 (Cheerleader)	
Holly J. Barrett .....	1
0411 (Ashley)	
Jill Basey .....	1
0611 (Barbara)	
Nolan Bateman .....	1
0315 (Keith)	
Paul Bates .....	1
0117 (Luis)	
Landen Beattie .....	1
0516 (Jesse)	
Jim Beaver .....	1
0313 (Kenneth)	
Cedrick Begley .....	1
0115 (Doug)	
Ed Begley Jr. ....	37
0213 (Dr. Linkletter); 0222 (Dr. Linkletter); 0302	
(Dr. Linkletter); 0303 (Dr. Linkletter); 0317 (Dr.	
Linkletter); 0407 (Professor Linkletter); 0408	
(Professor Linkletter); 0410 (Dr. Linkletter); 0411	
(Dr. Linkletter); 0412 (Dr. Linkletter); 0413 (Dr.	
Linkletter); 0503 (Dr. Linkletter); 0505 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0508 (Dr. Linkletter); 0509 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0512 (Dr. Linkletter); 0514 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0515 (Dr. Linkletter); 0518 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0520 (Dr. Linkletter); 0522 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0602 (Dr. Linkletter); 0604 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0607 (Dr. Linkletter); 0608 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0611 (Dr. Linkletter); 0612 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0615 (Dr. Linkletter); 0618 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0619 (Dr. Linkletter); 0620 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0621 (Dr. Linkletter); 0702 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0707 (Dr. Linkletter); 0709 (Dr. Lin-	
kletter); 0711 (Dr. Grant Linkletter); 0713 (Dr.	
Linkletter)	
Yeniffer Behrens .....	1
0220 (Teresa)	

*Young Sheldon Episode Guide*

Patricia Belcher ..... 1	Maddy Caddell ..... 1
0303 (Clara)	0513 (Abby)
Amanda Pearl Bell ..... 1	Ava Cantrell ..... 2
0113 (Vanessa)	0116 (Molly); 0206 (Drama Student #1)
Christian Benz Belnavis ..... 1	Ryan Cargill ..... 1
0320 (Customer #1)	0214 (Tommy)
Matthew Thorson Benavides ..... 1	Caitlin Carmichael ..... 1
0611 (Charlie)	0113 (Veronica)
Tate Berney ..... 1	Amanda Carr ..... 1
0102 (Dexter)	0410 (Cowgirl #2)
Chelsea Rae Bernier ..... 1	Victor Carrera ..... 1
0301 (Lynette)	0705 (Clark)
Emily Berry ..... 1	Nick Carson ..... 1
0321 (Janice)	0105 (Pat Culpepper)
Anthony M. Bertram ..... 1	Michelle N. Carter ..... 1
0503 (Officer Smith)	0711 (Anita)
Anjali Bhimani ..... 1	Hermie Castillo ..... 1
0111 (Zero)	0611 (Toby)
Mayim Bialik ..... 3	DeShawn Cavanaugh ..... 1
0401 (Amy Farrah Fowler (voice)); 0516 (Amy Farrah Fowler (voice)); 0714 (Amy Farrah Fowler)	0206 (Wrath Room Actor #1)
Rayne Bidder ..... 1	Larry Cedar ..... 1
0701 (Student 1)	0402 (Lawrence)
Gregg Binkley ..... 1	Celestial ..... 1
0619 (Eric)	0611 (Eileen)
Shane Blades ..... 1	Bobo Chang ..... 1
0206 (Actor #2)	0502 (Pastor Charlie)
Troy Blendell ..... 1	Nancy Linehan Charles ..... 18
0709 (Phil Lambert)	0114 (Peg); 0203 (Peg); 0206 (Peg); 0215 (Peg); 0217 (Peg); 0219 (Peg); 0221 (Peg); 0302 (Peg); 0306 (Peg); 0314 (Peg); 0418 (Peg); 0502 (Peg); 0506 (Peg); 0508 (Peg); 0511 (Peg); 0512 (Peg); 0705 (Peg); 0713 (Peg)
Conrad Bluth ..... 1	Maree Cheatham ..... 1
0613 (Frat Guy)	0306 (Dorothy)
Jason Boggs ..... 1	Jeff Chen ..... 1
0616 (Cashier)	0701 (Student 3)
Emily Bolt ..... 1	Brian Chenoweth ..... 2
0521 (Wife)	0203 (Prayer Group #5); 0211 (Prayer Group #4)
Paxton Booth ..... 1	London Cheshire ..... 4
0705 (Donny)	0304 (Marcus); 0315 (Marcus); 0319 (Marcus); 0415 (Marcus)
Hilda Boulware ..... 1	Raphael Chestang ..... 1
0206 (Judy)	0611 (Robert)
Kirk Bovill ..... 1	Magnus Chhan ..... 1
0206 (Actor #1)	0317 (Student)
Jaxy Boyd ..... 2	Joe Childs ..... 2
0203 (Prayer Group #6); 0211 (Prayer Group #5)	0411 (Man in Stall); 0519 (Cook)
Jonathan Brooks ..... 1	Christopher Cho ..... 1
0118 (Radio DJ (voice))	0104 (Omar)
Zylan Brooks ..... 1	Bill Chott ..... 2
0414 (Nancy)	0121 (Franklin); 0406 (Dean)
Rob Brownstein ..... 1	Susan Chuang ..... 1
0414 (Malcolm Green)	0207 (Dr. Barrett)
Angela Bullock ..... 1	Robert Clotworthy ..... 1
0707 (Beatrice)	0219 (Mayor Harrison)
Carlease Burke ..... 1	Isabella Coben ..... 1
0301 (Mrs. Ebner)	0219 (Nell Cavanaugh)
Travis Burnett ..... 1	Dennis Cockrum ..... 1
0609 (Dean)	0301 (Mr. Stover)
Steve Burns ..... 4	Aj Coggeshall ..... 1
0311 (Nathan); 0512 (Nathan); 0607 (Nathan); 0712 (Nathan)	0222 (Five-Year-Old Bernadette)
Gabriel Burrafato ..... 1	Elijah Collins ..... 2
0608 (Ken)	0606 (Stevens); 0609 (Stevens)
Marcia Ann Burrs ..... 1	Frank Collison ..... 1
0101 (Betty)	0504 (Chet)
Melody Butiu ..... 1	Frances Conroy ..... 1
0709 (Mrs. Jameson)	0110 (Dr. Flora Douglas)
Dan Byrd ..... 8	Karen Constantine ..... 1
0502 (Pastor Rob); 0506 (Pastor Rob); 0511 (Pastor Rob); 0520 (Pastor Rob); 0521 (Pastor Rob); 0602 (Pastor Rob); 0609 (Pastor Rob); 0614 (Pastor Rob)	0301 (Lorraine)
	Pam Cook ..... 3
	0113 (Diane); 0116 (Diane); 0208 (Diane)

Josh Cooke ..... 2  
 0202 (Barry); 0207 (Barry)  
 Barry Corbin ..... 1  
 0215 (Mr. Gilford)  
 Sophia Coto ..... 1  
 0513 (Heather M.)  
 Doug Cox ..... 1  
 0311 (Pastor Dave)  
 Patrick Cox ..... 1  
 0620 (Marty)  
 Michael Cudlitz ..... 1  
 0119 (NASA Director)  
 Kaley Cuoco ..... 1  
 0310 (Pool (voice))

D

Kevin D'Arcy ..... 1  
 0210 (DMV Employee)  
 Esteban Dager ..... 1  
 0413 (Chet)  
 Parker Dailey ..... 2  
 0205 (Five-Year-Old Sheldon); 0215 (Five-Year-Old Sheldon)  
 Timothy Davis-Reed ..... 1  
 0608 (Jerry)  
 Daniel Lugo DeArellano ..... 1  
 0613 (Frat Guy)  
 Forrest Deal ..... 1  
 0214 (Jason)  
 Adi Dixit ..... 1  
 0507 (Student)  
 Kurt Doss ..... 1  
 0113 (Ned)  
 Jeff Doucette ..... 1  
 0608 (Leslie)  
 Gerald Downey ..... 1  
 0308 (Jim)  
 Judith Drake ..... 1  
 0411 (Mildred)

E

John Eddins ..... 1  
 0215 (Paramedic)  
 Caleb Emery ..... 3  
 0411 (Darren); 0513 (Darren); 0517 (Darren)  
 Giovannie Espiritu ..... 2  
 0521 (Nurse); 0606 (Nurse)  
 Jessie B. Evans ..... 1  
 0621 (Ben)

F

Bill Fagerbakke ..... 4  
 0504 (Jake); 0506 (Jake); 0606 (Jake); 0620 (Jake)  
 Amy Farrington ..... 1  
 0205 (Dr. Sandra Thorpe)  
 Doc Farrow ..... 36  
 0101 (Assistant Coach Wilkins); 0105 (Assistant Coach Wilkins); 0109 (Assistant Coach Wilkins); 0110 (Coach Wilkins); 0208 (Coach Wilkins); 0212 (Coach Wilkins); 0214 (Coach Wilkins); 0218 (Coach Wilkins); 0220 (Coach Wilkins); 0221 (Coach Wilkins); 0222 (Coach Wilkins); 0302 (Coach Wilkins); 0306 (Coach Wilkins); 0308 (Coach Wilkins); 0310 (Coach Wilkins); 0312 (Coach Wilkins); 0318 (Coach Wilkins); 0321 (Coach Wilkins); 0405 (Coach Wilkins); 0408 (Coach Wilkins); 0415 (Coach Wilkins);

0416 (Coach Wilkins); 0502 (Coach Wilkins); 0503 (Coach Wilkins); 0505 (Coach Wilkins); 0513 (Coach Wilkins); 0516 (Coach Wilkins); 0520 (Coach Wilkins); 0521 (Coach Wilkins); 0522 (Coach Wilkins); 0606 (Coach Wilkins); 0609 (Coach Wilkins); 0704 (Coach Wilkins); 0711 (Coach Wayne Wilkins); 0712 (Coach Wayne Wilkins); 0713 (Coach Wayne Wilkins)

Isaac Faulkner ..... 1  
 0105 (Party Guy)  
 Pappy Faulkner ..... 1  
 0109 (Student #1)  
 Dave Fennoy ..... 1  
 0320 (Thoth)  
 Sharon Ferguson ..... 1  
 0107 (Madam Laveau)  
 Catherine Fisher ..... 1  
 0116 (July)  
 Chris Flanders ..... 1  
 0212 (Gary)  
 Kate Flannery ..... 1  
 0212 (Nora)  
 Dave Florek ..... 2  
 0106 (Dr. Eberland); 0113 (Dr. Eberland)  
 Dave Foley ..... 2  
 0409 (Gary); 0609 (Gary)  
 David Foley ..... 1  
 0611 (Gary)  
 Andy Forrest ..... 1  
 0506 (Manager)  
 LaNisa Renee Frederick ..... 1  
 0222 (Cashier)  
 Winifred Freedman ..... 1  
 0304 (Luann)  
 Paul Fusco ..... 1  
 0211 (Alf)  
 David Futernick ..... 1  
 0306 (Man in Crowd)

G

Knox Gagnon ..... 1  
 0213 (Russian Son)  
 Eileen Galindo ..... 1  
 0608 (Mrs. Howard)  
 Frank Gallegos ..... 1  
 0304 (Frank)  
 Nikea Gamby-Turner ..... 1  
 0508 (Florence)  
 José Antonio Garcia ..... 1  
 0502 (Nick)  
 Christian Alexander Garcia ..... 1  
 0101 (Stinson)  
 Martin Garcia ..... 1  
 0217 (Mr. Nelson)  
 Monica Garcia ..... 1  
 0113 (Coughing Teacher)  
 Billy Gardell ..... 5  
 0111 (Herschel Sparks); 0117 (Herschel Sparks); 0120 (Herschel Sparks); 0208 (Herschel); 0217 (Herschel Sparks)  
 Jackie Geary ..... 1  
 0512 (Ann)  
 Preston Geer ..... 1  
 0521 (Husband)  
 Sahsha George ..... 2  
 0209 (80s Mall Patron); 0210 (80s Mall Patron)  
 Marla Gibbs ..... 1  
 0413 (Doris)  
 Todd Giebennain ..... 1  
 0605 (Dennis)

Bob Glouberman ..... 1  
 0709 (Mr. Jensen)

Reese Gonzales ..... 1  
 0605 (Tommy)

Annelise Grace ..... 1  
 0219 (Abby)

Mckenna Grace ..... 9  
 0202 (Paige); 0207 (Paige); 0210 (Paige); 0312 (Paige);  
 0404 (Paige); 0416 (Paige Swanson); 0517 (Paige);  
 0613 (Paige); 0616 (Paige)

Joyce Greenleaf ..... 2  
 0203 (Prayer Group #3); 0211 (Prayer Group #2)

Christopher Griffin ..... 1  
 0113 (Detention Student #2)

Tim Griffin ..... 1  
 0220 (Clint Watson)

Mary Grill ..... 5  
 0221 (Officer Robin); 0302 (Officer Robin); 0311  
 (Officer Robin); 0319 (Officer Robin); 0701 (Robin)

Harry Groener ..... 1  
 0110 (Elliot Douglas)

Rich Grosso ..... 1  
 0320 (Croupier)

Travis Guba ..... 1  
 0216 (Pete)

Jeremy Guskin ..... 1  
 0620 (Andy)

Valerie Gutierrez ..... 1  
 0508 (Student #1)

H

Maurice Hall ..... 1  
 0513 (Floyd)

Charlie Hankin ..... 1  
 0118 (Randall)

Isaac Harger ..... 1  
 0222 (Eight-Year-Old Leonard)

Martin Harris ..... 1  
 0703 (Gunther)

Portia Harris ..... 1  
 0516 (Diner Patron)

John Hartman ..... 3  
 0104 (Dr. Goetsch); 0116 (Dr. Goetsch); 0301 (Dr.  
 Goetsch)

David Hasselhoff ..... 1  
 0410 (Himself)

Melanie Haynes ..... 1  
 0221 (Felicia)

Ken Heang ..... 2  
 0604 (Video Store Customer); 0606 (Video Store  
 Customer)

Alan Heitz ..... 1  
 0703 (Edgar)

Simon Helberg ..... 1  
 0507 (Howard Wolowitz (voice))

Lyn Alicia Henderson ..... 1  
 0317 (Sally)

Lauri Hendler ..... 1  
 0406 (Janet)

Phil Hendrie ..... 1  
 0320 (Albert Einstein (voice))

Mike Hernandez ..... 1  
 0409 (Maitre D')

Rey Herrera ..... 1  
 0616 (Officer Rodriguez)

Deb Hiatt ..... 1  
 0303 (Susan)

Jan Hoag ..... 1  
 0619 (Gwen)

Rodney J. Hobbs ..... 1

0214 (Marcus)

Matt Hobby ..... 17  
 0101 (Pastor Hodgkins); 0103 (Pastor Jeff); 0111  
 (Pastor Jeff); 0114 (Pastor Jeff); 0120 (Pastor  
 Jeff); 0203 (Pastor Jeff); 0206 (Pastor Jeff);  
 0211 (Pastor Jeff); 0215 (Pastor Jeff); 0216  
 (Pastor Jeff); 0217 (Pastor Jeff); 0219 (Pastor  
 Jeff); 0221 (Pastor Jeff); 0502 (Pastor Jeff);  
 0511 (Pastor Jeff); 0520 (Pastor Jeff); 0608  
 (Pastor Jeff)

C.J. Hoff ..... 1  
 0705 (Joaquin)

Pilar Holland ..... 1  
 0621 (Gloria)

Joe Howard ..... 1  
 0301 (Edwin)

J

Joy Jacobson ..... 1  
 0206 (Actress)

Eloise Jacott ..... 1  
 0113 (Robin)

Mac Jarman ..... 2  
 0307 (Rick); 0315 (Evan)

Tiffany Jeneen ..... 1  
 0216 (Shopper #1)

Liz Jenkins ..... 1  
 0417 (Madge)

Brent Jennings ..... 1  
 0603 (Henry)

Luis Victor Jimenez ..... 1  
 0401 (Waiter)

Anthony S. Johnson ..... 2  
 0203 (Prayer Group #4); 0211 (Prayer Group #3)

Davey Johnson ..... 1  
 0306 (Nigel)

Jill Johnson ..... 1  
 0402 (Gretchen)

Norm Johnson ..... 1  
 0612 (Boyd)

Asante Jones ..... 1  
 0619 (Chip)

Chris Jones ..... 1  
 0705 (Mac)

Rachel Bay Jones ..... 13  
 0605 (Audrey McCallister); 0606 (Audrey McCal-  
 lister); 0607 (Audrey McCallister); 0611 (Au-  
 drey); 0612 (Audrey); 0614 (Audrey McAllis-  
 ter); 0622 (Audrey); 0706 (Audrey McAllister);  
 0707 (Audrey McAllister); 0708 (Audrey McAl-  
 lister); 0709 (Audrey McAllister); 0710 (Au-  
 drey McAllister); 0713 (Audrey McAllister)

Matthew Josten ..... 3  
 0510 (Bobby); 0605 (Bobby); 0613 (Bobby)

Marlowe Joy ..... 1  
 0301 (Lynette's Baby)

Kiva Jump ..... 1  
 0212 (Daisy)

K

Lily Keene ..... 1  
 0116 (Sueann Ludlow)

Jason E. Kelley ..... 1  
 0122 (Moving Guy)

Edwin Kho ..... 1  
 0508 (Student #3)

Caleigh Kilpatrick ..... 1  
 0302 (Abigail)



Richard Kind ..... 3  
 0111 (Ira Rosenbloom); 0122 (Ira Rosenbloom); 0305 (Ira)

Cleo King ..... 1  
 0118 (Mrs. Costello)

Kirt Kishita ..... 1  
 0213 (Japanese Dad)

Evan Kishiyama ..... 1  
 0213 (Japanese Son)

Landon Taylor Klotz ..... 1  
 0109 (Student #3)

Brandon Knabe ..... 1  
 0705 (Ed)

Kurt Koehler ..... 1  
 0212 (Nurse Pryor)

Jason Kravits ..... 1  
 0106 (Dr. Hodges)

Amanda Kubota ..... 1  
 0109 (Student #2)

Adam Kulbersh ..... 1  
 0206 (Fred Murphy)

L

Joseph J. LaRocca ..... 1  
 0707 (Police Officer)

Diane Ladd ..... 1  
 0413 (Hortense)

Wallace Langham ..... 1  
 0205 (Dr. Edward Pilson)

Mauricio Lara ..... 1  
 0212 (Ricky)

Josh Latzer ..... 1  
 0201 (Hank)

Cyndi Lauper ..... 1  
 0320 (Self (voice))

Daniele Lawson ..... 1  
 0219 (Shelby)

Jully Lee ..... 2  
 0511 (Chloe); 0516 (Chloe)

Kenzo Lee ..... 1  
 0611 (Carl)

Jordan Leer ..... 3  
 0213 (Bryan); 0214 (Kid #1); 0216 (Bryan)

Daniela Leon ..... 1  
 0406 (Clarissa)

Sonya Leslie ..... 1  
 0614 (Rhonda)

Susan Leslie ..... 1  
 0712 (Joanna)

Sarah Di Leva ..... 1  
 0213 (Waitress)

Piper Dodds Lewis ..... 1  
 0613 (Lilly)

Rex Linn ..... 27  
 0101 (Principal Peterson); 0110 (Principal Petersen); 0113 (Principal Petersen); 0116 (Principal Petersen); 0216 (Principal Petersen); 0217 (Principal Petersen); 0218 (Principal Petersen); 0219 (Principal Petersen); 0308 (Principal Petersen); 0310 (Principal Petersen); 0319 (Principal Petersen); 0321 (Principal Petersen); 0401 (Principal Petersen); 0408 (Principal Petersen); 0415 (Principal Petersen); 0503 (Principal Petersen); 0509 (Principal Petersen); 0511 (Principal Petersen); 0513 (Principal Petersen); 0514 (Principal Petersen); 0521 (Principal Petersen); 0522 (Principal Petersen); 0606 (Principal Petersen); 0609 (Principal Petersen); 0711 (Principal Petersen); 0712 (Principal Petersen); 0713 (Principal Petersen)

Ray Liotta ..... 1  
 0105 (Vincent)

Emanuel Loarca ..... 1  
 0601 (Leon)

Parker James Logie ..... 1  
 0315 (Young Georgie)

Lucy Loken ..... 3  
 0610 (Amber); 0612 (Amber); 0617 (Amber)

Brittini London ..... 1  
 0505 (Girl #2)

Alex Long ..... 1  
 0206 (Wrath Room Actor #2)

Chau Long ..... 1  
 0411 (Chris)

Bianca Lopez ..... 1  
 0319 (Pregnant Woman)

Lita Lopez ..... 1  
 0605 (Waitress)

Charles Lott Jr. .... 1  
 0609 (Jenkins)

Melanie Lynskey ..... 2  
 0407 (Professor Ericson); 0408 (Professor Ericson)

M

Paul Mabon ..... 1  
 0413 (Clayton)

Sarah Jane MacKay ..... 1  
 0516 (Sally)

Valerie Mahaffey ..... 14  
 0101 (Ms. MacElroy); 0102 (Ms. MacElroy); 0104 (Ms. MacElroy); 0110 (Ms. MacElroy); 0113 (Ms. MacElroy); 0201 (Ms. MacElroy); 0212 (Ms. MacElroy); 0219 (Ms. Macelroy); 0302 (Ms. Macelroy); 0304 (Ms. Macelroy); 0308 (Ms. Macelroy); 0310 (Ms. Macelroy); 0319 (Ms. Macelroy); 0321 (Ms. Macelroy)

Wendie Malick ..... 22  
 0409 (President Hagemeyer); 0413 (President Hagemeyer); 0416 (President Hagemeyer); 0417 (President Hagemeyer); 0507 (President Hagemeyer); 0508 (President Hagemeyer); 0510 (President Hagemeyer); 0512 (President Hagemeyer); 0514 (President Hagemeyer); 0515 (President Hagemeyer); 0516 (President Hagemeyer); 0521 (President Hagemeyer); 0522 (President Hagemeyer); 0605 (President Hagemeyer); 0607 (President Hagemeyer); 0608 (President Hagemeyer); 0611 (President Hagemeyer); 0618 (President Hagemeyer); 0619 (President Hagemeyer); 0709 (President Hagemeyer); 0711 (President Hagemeyer); 0712 (President Hagemeyer)

Ivan Mallon ..... 1  
 0214 (Tim)

Carol Mansell ..... 1  
 0301 (Mrs. Krawczynski)

John Mariano ..... 2  
 0320 (Richard Feynman (voice)); 0414 (Envelope)

Jaden Martin ..... 1  
 0406 (Jason)

Sydney Martin ..... 1  
 0601 (College Student)

Gabriella Martinez ..... 1  
 0116 (Kate)

Wes Martinez ..... 1  
 0611 (Delivery Man)

Reagan Marum ..... 1  
 0513 (Heather B.)

Motoki Maxted ..... 3  
 0704 (Evan); 0705 (Evan); 0706 (Evan)

Isabel May ..... 9



0206 (Veronica Duncan); 0211 (Veronica Duncan);  
0213 (Veronica Duncan); 0216 (Veronica); 0219  
(Veronica); 0220 (Veronica); 0303 (Veronica);  
0307 (Veronica); 0317 (Veronica)

Lenora May ..... 1  
0713 (Patricia)

Bryce McBratnie ..... 1  
0215 (Elliot)

J. Anthony McCarthy ..... 1  
0107 (Butcher)

Karen Y. McClain ..... 1  
0611 (Doreen)

Sean McClay ..... 1  
0509 (Umpire #2)

Wyatt McClure ..... 43  
0101 (Billy Sparks); 0102 (Billy Sparks); 0103 (Billy  
Sparks); 0111 (Billy Sparks); 0117 (Billy Sparks);  
0120 (Billy Sparks); 0201 (Billy Sparks); 0206  
(Billy Sparks); 0207 (Billy Sparks); 0210 (Billy  
Sparks); 0213 (Billy Sparks); 0217 (Billy Sparks);  
0218 (Billy Sparks); 0307 (Billy Sparks); 0309  
(Billy Sparks); 0310 (Billy Sparks); 0311 (Billy  
Sparks); 0312 (Billy Sparks); 0313 (Billy Sparks);  
0314 (Billy Sparks); 0315 (Billy Sparks); 0319  
(Billy Sparks); 0401 (Billy Sparks); 0403 (Billy  
Sparks); 0404 (Billy Sparks); 0406 (Billy Sparks);  
0407 (Billy Sparks); 0408 (Billy Sparks); 0409  
(Billy Sparks); 0415 (Billy Sparks); 0502 (Billy  
Sparks); 0505 (Billy Sparks); 0506 (Billy Sparks);  
0509 (Billy Sparks); 0511 (Billy); 0519 (Billy  
Sparks); 0521 (Billy); 0604 (Billy Sparks); 0614  
(Billy Sparks); 0615 (Billy Sparks); 0618 (Billy  
Sparks); 0705 (Billy Sparks); 0713 (Billy Sparks)

Mason McCulley ..... 1  
0502 (Pastor Andy)

Jack Seavor McDonald ..... 2  
0216 (Jared); 0222 (Bag Boy)

Reba McEntire ..... 7  
0315 (June); 0409 (June); 0411 (June); 0416 (June);  
0507 (June); 0510 (June); 0713 (June)

Rocky McMurray ..... 1  
0601 (Judge Landry)

Heather McPhaul ..... 1  
0203 (Prayer Group #2)

Kerri Medders ..... 1  
0307 (Lisa)

Michelle Meredith ..... 1  
0522 (Wendy)

Jim Meskimen ..... 1  
0611 (Dr. Nicholson)

Rebecca Metz ..... 2  
0707 (Officer Gilroy); 0708 (Officer Gilroy)

Piotr Michael ..... 1  
0118 (Emergency Alert (voice))

Julia Pace Mitchell ..... 4  
0405 (Darlene); 0413 (Darlene Wilkins); 0606 (Dar-  
lene Wilkins); 0615 (Darlene Wilkins)

Ivan Mok ..... 2  
0513 (Oscar); 0517 (Oscar)

Ramiz Monsef ..... 1  
0403 (Dr. Patel)

Brandon Morales ..... 1  
0105 (Referee)

Doug Morency ..... 1  
0411 (Dr. Willard)

Phil Morris ..... 1  
0111 (One)

Stacey Moseley ..... 1  
0317 (Carol)

Aliyah Moulden ..... 1  
0116 (Pepper)

Zane Moyer ..... 1  
0610 (Ryan)

Oliver Muirhead ..... 1  
0622 (Dr. Van Doornewaard)

Joey Mydra ..... 1  
0606 (Football Player)

N

Michael Naughton ..... 1  
0413 (Edwin)

Craig T. Nelson ..... 45  
0306 (Dale); 0307 (Dale); 0308 (Dale); 0310 (Coach  
Dale Ballard); 0313 (Dale); 0314 (Dale); 0315  
(Dale); 0318 (Dale); 0319 (Dale); 0320 (Dale);  
0321 (Dale); 0401 (Dale); 0404 (Dale); 0405  
(Coach Dale Ballard); 0409 (Dale); 0411 (Coach  
Dale Ballard); 0413 (Dale); 0414 (Dale); 0503  
(Dale); 0504 (Dale); 0505 (Dale); 0506 (Dale);  
0507 (Dale); 0509 (Dale); 0515 (Dale); 0516  
(Coach Dale Ballard); 0517 (Coach Dale Bal-  
lard); 0518 (Coach Dale Ballard); 0601 (Dale);  
0603 (Coach Dale Ballard); 0605 (Coach Dale  
Ballard); 0610 (Dale); 0613 (Dale); 0620 (Dale  
Ballard); 0621 (Dale); 0622 (Dale); 0701 (Coach  
Dale Ballard); 0703 (Coach Dale Ballard); 0704  
(Coach Dale Ballard); 0706 (Coach Dale Bal-  
lard); 0707 (Coach Dale Ballard); 0708 (Coach  
Dale Ballard); 0712 (Coach Dale Ballard); 0713  
(Coach Dale Ballard); 0714 (Coach Dale Bal-  
lard)

Bob Newhart ..... 3  
0101 (Professor Proton); 0320 (Professor Proton (voice));  
0414 (Professor Proton)

Angeline Nguyen ..... 1  
0204 (Kim-Ly Nguyen)

Cheyenne Nguyen ..... 1  
0204 (Mai Nguyen)

VyVy Nguyen ..... 2  
0111 (Trang Nguyen); 0204 (Trang Nguyen)

Thomas Nicholson ..... 1  
0703 (Officer #2)

Eric Normington ..... 1  
0405 (Customer)

Cooper North ..... 1  
0105 (Student)

O

Kerry O'Malley ..... 1  
0316 (Travel Agent)

P.J. Ochlan ..... 1  
0407 (Rene Descartes)

Denisse Ojeda ..... 1  
0508 (Melissa)

Heather Olt ..... 1  
0221 (Waitress)

Sharon Omi ..... 1  
0404 (Librarian)

Emily Osment ..... 7  
0511 (Mandy); 0515 (Mandy); 0517 (Mandy); 0518  
(Mandy); 0519 (Mandy); 0521 (Mandy); 0610  
(Mandy)

Ian Ousley ..... 1  
0319 (Jeremy)

P

Jo-Ann Pantoja ..... 1  
0707 (Woman)

Megan Park..... 1  
 0215 (Francine)

Corey Mendell Parker..... 1  
 0118 (Customer)

Jim Parsons..... 2  
 0405 (Sheldon Cooper (voice)); 0415 (Sheldon Cooper (voice))

Heidi Pascoe..... 1  
 0206 (Bar Patron #2)

Amanda Payton..... 1  
 0316 (Meredith)

Scott Peat..... 1  
 0105 (Gerome)

J. Rene Pena..... 1  
 0311 (Caroline)

Melissa Peterman..... 35  
 0117 (Brenda Sparks); 0120 (Brenda Sparks); 0201 (Brenda Sparks); 0216 (Brenda Sparks); 0217 (Brenda Sparks); 0218 (Brenda Sparks); 0307 (Brenda Sparks); 0309 (Brenda Sparks); 0311 (Brenda Sparks); 0317 (Brenda Sparks); 0321 (Brenda Sparks); 0403 (Brenda Sparks); 0406 (Brenda Sparks); 0407 (Brenda Sparks); 0412 (Brenda Sparks); 0415 (Brenda Sparks); 0416 (Brenda Sparks); 0418 (Brenda Sparks); 0501 (Brenda Sparks); 0502 (Brenda Sparks); 0505 (Brenda Sparks); 0509 (Brenda Sparks); 0511 (Brenda); 0512 (Brenda); 0519 (Brenda Sparks); 0522 (Brenda Sparks); 0602 (Brenda Sparks); 0604 (Brenda Sparks); 0610 (Brenda); 0612 (Brenda); 0614 (Brenda Sparks); 0617 (Brenda Sparks); 0618 (Brenda Sparks); 0705 (Brenda Sparks); 0713 (Brenda Sparks)

Rick Peters..... 1  
 0404 (Mr. Boggs)

Ryan Phuong..... 30  
 0102 (Tam); 0104 (Tam); 0105 (Tam); 0106 (Tam); 0109 (Tam); 0110 (Tam); 0111 (Tam); 0113 (Tam); 0115 (Tam); 0117 (Tam); 0118 (Tam); 0201 (Tam); 0204 (Tam); 0206 (Tam); 0210 (Tam); 0211 (Tam); 0213 (Tam); 0214 (Tam); 0216 (Tam); 0219 (Tam); 0222 (Tam); 0302 (Tam); 0303 (Tam); 0307 (Tam); 0318 (Tam); 0319 (Tam); 0401 (Tam); 0412 (Tam); 0415 (Tam); 0712 (Tam)

Robert Picardo..... 1  
 0702 (Professor Salzman)

Wiley M. Pickett..... 1  
 0102 (FBI Agent #1)

Donna Pieroni..... 1  
 0505 (Female Patron)

Danielle Pinnock..... 16  
 0101 (Ms. Ingram); 0102 (Ms. Ingram); 0109 (Ms. Ingram); 0110 (Ms. Ingram); 0119 (Ms. Ingram); 0204 (Mrs. Ingram); 0212 (Ms. Ingram); 0215 (Ms. Ingram); 0218 (Ms. Ingram); 0221 (Ms. Ingram); 0302 (Ms. Ingram); 0308 (Ms. Ingram); 0310 (Ms. Ingram); 0319 (Ms. Ingram); 0321 (Ms. Ingram); 0401 (Ms. Ingram)

Greg Pitts..... 1  
 0614 (Bruce)

Thomas Adoue Polk..... 1  
 0112 (Dave)

Daniel Polo..... 1  
 0702 (Mr. Ziegler)

Cait Pool..... 1  
 0102 (Lisa May)

Drew Powell..... 3  
 0513 (Roy); 0516 (Roy); 0522 (Roy)

K.J. Powell..... 1  
 0216 (Kid #1)

Rishabh Prabhat..... 1  
 0222 (Nine-Year-Old Koothrapali)

Jeff Pride..... 1  
 0620 (Bob)

Nolan Pugh..... 1  
 0102 (Burnout #2)

Q

Maria Quezada..... 1  
 0210 (DMV Teen #2)

Aldo Quintino..... 1  
 0416 (Nick)

R

Alan Rachins..... 1  
 0413 (Vern)

Zoran Radanovich..... 1  
 0213 (Russian Dad)

Andrew Patrick Ralston..... 1  
 0502 (Pastor Steve)

Dale Raoul..... 1  
 0206 (Melissa)

Lance Reddick..... 1  
 0507 (Professor Boucher)

Zachary Alexander Rice..... 1  
 0508 (Zach)

Grady Lee Richmond..... 8  
 0510 (Wade); 0520 (Wade); 0521 (Wade); 0522 (Wade); 0611 (Wade); 0619 (Wade); 0620 (Wade); 0702 (Wade)

Reece Rios..... 1  
 0709 (Mr. Beaudry)

Zakary Risinger..... 1  
 0521 (Danny)

Bunnie Rivera..... 2  
 0203 (Prayer Group #1); 0211 (Prayer Group #1)

Leonard Robinson..... 1  
 0102 (FBI Agent #2)

Jason Rogel..... 2  
 0602 (Nigel); 0607 (Nigel)

Sofia Rosinsky..... 2  
 0620 (Tonya); 0621 (Tonya)

Valeri Ross..... 1  
 0504 (Harriet)

Karly Rothenberg..... 1  
 0106 (Mrs. Veazey)

John Rubinstein..... 1  
 0217 (Rabbi Schneiderman)

Bob Rumnock..... 1  
 0320 (Older Man)

Murray Wyatt Rundus..... 1  
 0102 (Clint)

S

Joey Sabo..... 1  
 0210 (DMV Teen #1)

David Saltzberg..... 1  
 0714 (Caltech Professor)

Sara Sanderson..... 1  
 0206 (Leslie)

Lily Sanfelippo..... 1  
 0222 (Eleven-Year-Old Amy)

Will Sasso..... 12  
 0605 (Jim McCallister); 0606 (Jim McCallister); 0607 (Jim McCallister); 0612 (Jim); 0614 (Jim McCallister); 0622 (Jim); 0702 (Jim); 0706 (Jim McCallister); 0707 (Jim McCallister); 0708 (Jim); 0710 (Jim McCallister); 0713 (Jim McCallister)

Paul Schackman ..... 1  
 0609 (Mr. Lockhart)

Sebastian Schier ..... 1  
 0701 (Student 2)

Kurt Scholler ..... 1  
 0303 (Stan)

Travis Schuldt ..... 1  
 0409 (Justin)

Aaron Schwartz ..... 1  
 0120 (Marcus)

Frank Scozzari ..... 2  
 0609 (Roadhouse Patron); 0710 (Pool Player)

Sonal Shah ..... 1  
 0622 (Sue)

Reid Shapiro ..... 1  
 0102 (Burnout #1)

Wallace Shawn ..... 54  
 0119 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0121 (Dr. John Sturgis);  
 0122 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0202 (Dr. John Stur-  
 gis); 0205 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0207 (Dr. John  
 Sturgis); 0209 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0210 (Dr.  
 John Sturgis); 0213 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0215  
 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0218 (Dr. John Sturgis);  
 0219 (Dr. Sturgis); 0220 (Dr. Sturgis); 0221  
 (Dr. Sturgis); 0222 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0305  
 (Dr. Sturgis); 0306 (Dr. Sturgis); 0307 (Dr. Stur-  
 gis); 0308 (Dr. Sturgis); 0309 (Dr. Sturgis);  
 0310 (Dr. Sturgis); 0312 (Dr. Sturgis); 0313  
 (Dr. Sturgis); 0315 (Dr. Sturgis); 0316 (Dr. Stur-  
 gis); 0317 (Dr. Sturgis); 0320 (Dr. Sturgis);  
 0321 (Dr. Sturgis); 0401 (Dr. Sturgis); 0406  
 (Dr. Sturgis); 0408 (Dr. Sturgis); 0412 (Dr. Stur-  
 gis); 0413 (Dr. Sturgis); 0416 (Dr. Sturgis);  
 0417 (Dr. Sturgis); 0501 (Dr. Sturgis); 0503  
 (Dr. Sturgis); 0505 (Dr. Sturgis); 0506 (Dr. Stur-  
 gis); 0510 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0514 (Dr. Stur-  
 gis); 0515 (Dr. Sturgis); 0518 (Dr. Sturgis);  
 0603 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0604 (Dr. John Stur-  
 gis); 0609 (Dr. Sturgis); 0611 (Dr. Sturgis);  
 0615 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0618 (Dr. John Stur-  
 gis); 0619 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0620 (John Stur-  
 gis); 0709 (Dr. John Sturgis); 0711 (Dr. John  
 Sturgis); 0713 (Dr. John Sturgis)

Duane R. Shepard Sr. .... 1  
 0301 (Mr. Bustifer)

Eddie Shin ..... 1  
 0709 (Mr. Stevens)

Zuleyka Silver ..... 2  
 0114 (Selena); 0221 (Selena)

Korey Simeone ..... 1  
 0701 (Thomas)

Dhruv Uday Singh ..... 1  
 0618 (Dr. Prakash)

James Sklena ..... 1  
 0113 (Detention Student #1)

Krishna Smitha ..... 1  
 0402 (Woman)

Brandon J. Sornberger ..... 1  
 0711 (Pat)

Jeannette Sousa ..... 1  
 0417 (Lorraine)

Octavia Spencer ..... 1  
 0710 (Officer Rhonda Thomason)

Taylor Spreitler ..... 4  
 0315 (Sam); 0406 (Sam); 0510 (Sam); 0619 (Sam)

Alex Staggs ..... 1  
 0210 (Stan)

Brian Stepanek ..... 21  
 0101 (Mr. Givens); 0102 (Mr. Givens); 0106 (Mr.  
 Givens); 0113 (Mr. Givens); 0116 (Mr. Givens);  
 0213 (Mr. Givens); 0214 (Mr. Givens); 0216

(Mr. Givens); 0219 (Mr. Givens); 0221 (Mr. Givens);  
 0302 (Mr. Givens); 0308 (Mr. Givens); 0310  
 (Mr. Givens); 0319 (Mr. Givens); 0321 (Mr. Givens);  
 0412 (Mr. Givens); 0415 (Mr. Givens); 0512  
 (Mr. Givens); 0609 (Mr. Givens); 0712 (Mr. Givens);  
 0713 (Mr. Givens)

Ethan Reed Stern ..... 1  
 0222 (Nine-Year-Old Howard)

Kevin Stidham ..... 1  
 0414 (Waiter)

Ryan Stiles ..... 1  
 0320 (Dr. Bowers)

Ben Stillwell ..... 1  
 0508 (Lyle)

Benjamin Stockham ..... 1  
 0303 (Preston)

Tim Storms ..... 1  
 0206 (Bar Patron #1)

Winston Story ..... 1  
 0608 (Nelson)

Carol Ann Susi ..... 1  
 0222 (Mrs. Wolowitz (voice))

T

Keanush Tafreshi ..... 1  
 0510 (Matt)

Miller Tai ..... 1  
 0307 (Clark)

Jayne Taini ..... 1  
 0301 (Phyllis)

Melissa Tang ..... 2  
 0101 (Ms. Fenley); 0217 (Ms. Fenley)

Mark L. Taylor ..... 1  
 0707 (Lyndon)

Penn & Teller ..... 1  
 0522 (Ance Vulgarus & Pus)

David Theune ..... 1  
 0119 (Scientist)

L. Emille Thomas ..... 3  
 0319 (Umpire); 0402 (Umpire); 0509 (Umpire #1)

Kiana Thompson ..... 1  
 0508 (Student #2)

Katherine Von Till ..... 7  
 0113 (Local Newscaster); 0206 (Anchor); 0216 (An-  
 chor); 0318 (Local TV Newscaster); 0401 (Kim-  
 berly); 0417 (Kimberly); 0608 (Kimberly)

Roger J. Timber ..... 1  
 0611 (Carlos)

Reagan To ..... 2  
 0702 (Mei-Tung); 0709 (Mei-Tung)

Livia Treviño ..... 1  
 0207 (Paula)

Michael Trucco ..... 1  
 0603 (Rusty)

U

Andy Umberger ..... 1  
 0609 (Mr. Anderson)

V

Franco Vega ..... 1  
 0213 (Agent #1)

Ruben Vernier ..... 1  
 0411 (Greg)

Tom Virtue ..... 1  
 0706 (Father Donovan)

W

April Wahlin .....	1
0622 (Gate Agent (V.O.) (voice))	
J.D. Walsh .....	1
0705 (Reverend Travis Lemon)	
Anjelika Washington .....	1
0115 (Libby)	
Audrey Wasilewski .....	1
0504 (Joann)	
Vernee Watson .....	2
0103 (Nurse Robinson); 0212 (Nurse Robinson)	
Ming-Na Wen .....	1
0514 (Dr. Lee)	
Jared Wernick .....	1
0508 (Clark)	
Terryn Westbrook .....	1
0621 (Jackie)	
Karen Malina White .....	1
0616 (Officer Larson)	
Wayne Wilderson .....	1
0212 (Dr. Gilbert)	
Mary Kate Wiles .....	2
0411 (Patricia); 0508 (Patricia)	
Kevin Will .....	1
0413 (Lucas)	
Jim Cody Williams .....	1
0702 (Lyle)	
Theo Wilson .....	1
0616 (Customer)	
Jay Brian Winnick .....	1
0216 (Shopper #2)	
Tony Winters .....	1
0504 (Conductor)	
Matthew Wolf .....	1
0703 (Officer #1)	
Alfred F. Woodley .....	1
0207 (Shawn)	
S.S. Wu .....	1
0316 (Plane Passenger)	
Madison Wulf .....	1
0205 (Five-Year-Old Missy)	
Chris Wylde .....	3
0118 (Glenn); 0210 (Glenn); 0304 (Glenn)	

X

Harrison Xu .....	1
0613 (Paul)	
Francesca Xuereb .....	1
0602 (Shannon)	

Y

Aneasa Yacoub .....	1
0510 (Diane)	
Paul Yen .....	1
0111 (Le Nguyen)	